

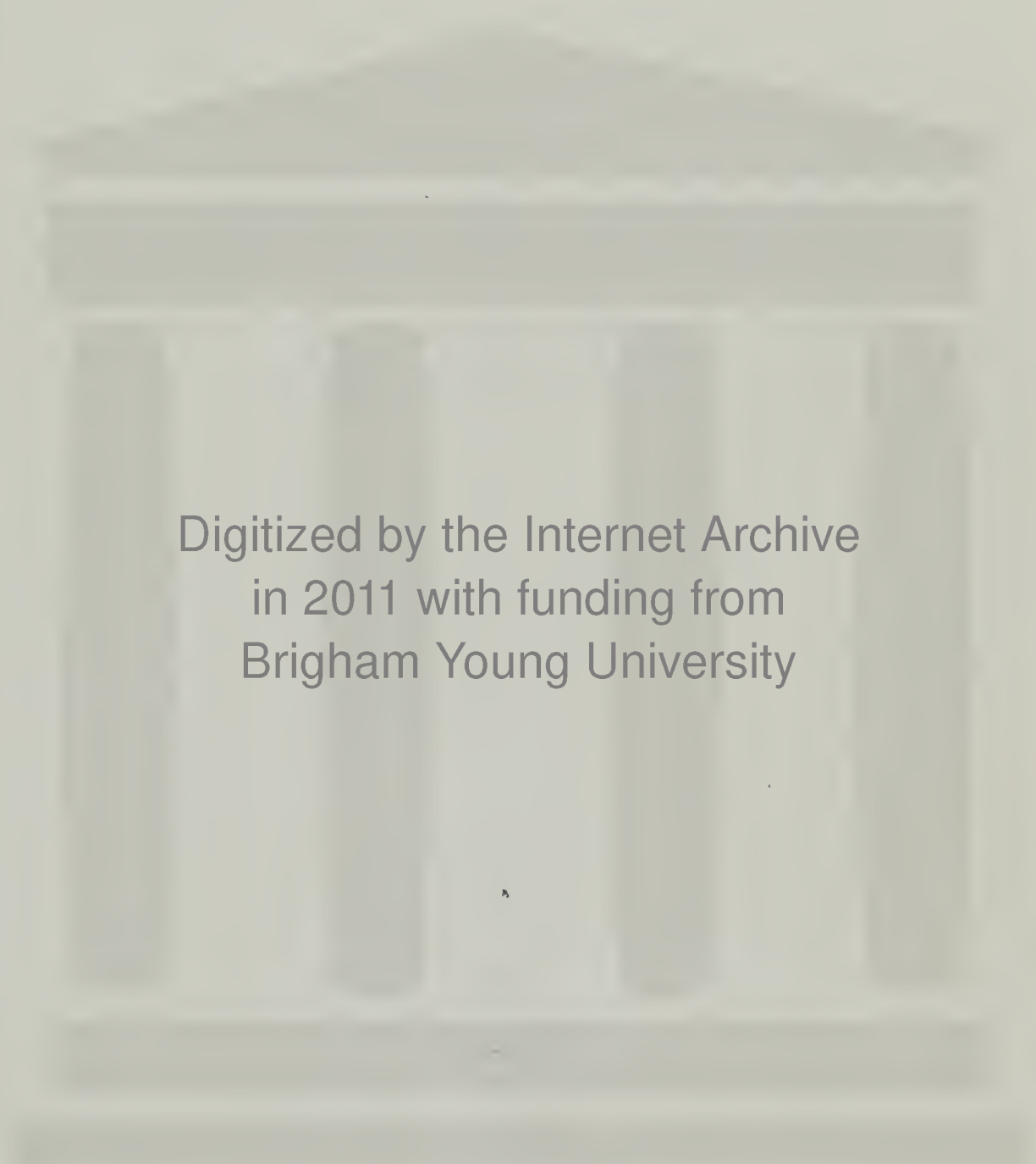
<http://stores.ebay.com/Ancestry-Found>



THE LIBRARY  
BRIGHAM YOUNG UNIVERSITY  
PROVO, UTAH

<http://stores.ebay.com/Ancestry-Found>

<http://stores.ebay.com/Ancestry-Found>



Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2011 with funding from  
Brigham Young University

<http://www.archive.org/details/youngshistoryofl01youn>





977.8453  
Y874  
V.1

# YOUNG'S HISTORY

—OF—

# LAFAYETTE COUNTY MISSOURI

BY

HON. WILLIAM YOUNG

---

ILLUSTRATED

---

Volume I

---

1910

B. F. BOWEN & COMPANY

INDIANAPOLIS, INDIANA

THE LIBRARY  
BRIGHAM YOUNG UNIVERSITY  
PROVO, UTAH

## PREFACE.

All life and achievement is evolution; present wisdom comes from past experience, and present commercial prosperity has come only from past exertion and suffering. The deeds and motives of the men that have gone before have been instrumental in shaping the destinies of later communities and states. The development of a new country was at once a task and a privilege. It required great courage, sacrifice and privation. Compare the present conditions of the people of Laf  yette county, Missouri, with what they were one hundred years ago. From a trackless wilderness and virgin prairie, it has come to be a center of prosperity and civilization, with millions of wealth, systems of railways, grand educational institutions, splendid industries and immense agricultural productions. Can any thinking person be insensible to the fascination of the study which discloses the incentives, hopes, aspirations and efforts of the early pioneers who so strongly laid the foundation upon which has been reared the magnificent prosperity of later days? To perpetuate the story of these people and to trace and record the social, political and industrial progress of the community from its first inception is the function of the local historian. A sincere purpose to preserve facts and personal memoirs that are deserving of perpetuation, and which unite the present to the past, is the motive for the present publication. The work has been in the hands of able writers, who have, after much patient study and research, produced here the most complete biographical memoirs of Laf  yette county, Missouri, ever offered to the public. A specially valuable and interesting department is that one devoted to the sketches of representative citizens of this county whose records deserve preservation because of their worth, effort and accomplishment. The publishers desire to extend their thanks to the gentlemen who have so faithfully labored to this end. Thanks are also due to the citizens of Laf  yette county for the uniform kindness with which they have regarded this undertaking and for their many services rendered in the gaining of necessary information.

In placing "Young's History of Laf  yette County, Missouri," before the citizens, the publishers can conscientiously claim that they have carried out the plan as outlined in the prospectus. Every biographical sketch in the work has been submitted to the party interested, for correction, and therefore any error of fact, if there be any, is solely due to the person for whom the sketch was prepared. Confident that our efforts to please will fully meet the approbation of the public, we are,

Respectfully,

THE PUBLISHERS.



# CONTENTS

INTRODUCTORY .....	17
Design of the Work—First Historical Event—Location of Old Fort Orleans—Condition of Country at the Advent of the First Settler—Increase of Population—Origin of Early Settlers—German Settlements—Coal Fields—Negro Population—Missouri's Part in the Great Drama of the Nation.	
CHAPTER I—A PREHISTORIC RACE—NATIONS THAT ONCE HELD THIS TERRITORY .....	23
Organization of Lillard County—Change of Name to Lafayette—Mound-Builders—Prehistoric Relics—Advent of the White Race—Ferdinand de Soto—First Permanent Settlement in Missouri by the French—Changes in Territorial Ownership—Admission of Missouri as a State.	
CHAPTER II—GEOLOGY, TOPOGRAPHY AND NATURAL HISTORY.....	29
First Geological Work—Formation of Strata—Bluff or Loess—Richness of the Soil—Plant Food Values in Lafayette Soil—Native Trees of the County—Native Shrubs—Native Animals—Native Birds—Fish Found in Lafayette County Waters—Coal Mines of the County—Streams of the County—Present Boundary of the County.	
CHAPTER III—ORGANIZATION OF THE COUNTY .....	40
Division Into Precincts—Change in Territorial Bounds—Organization of Townships—Early Records Absent—County Seal Adopted—First Circuit Court—First County Seat—Villages Platted in Lafayette County.	
CHAPTER IV—EARLY SETTLEMENT OF THE COUNTY .....	47
Gilead Rupe, the First Settler—Succeeding Newcomers—Washington Irving—First School—Settlement in 1837—Early Morals—Pioneer Customs—Bothersome Indians—First Important Events—Germans of Lafayette County—First German Settlers—German Settlers After the War—The German Farmer, Business Man and Mechanic—German Churches and Schools—German Societies—Language—The "Missouri Thalbote"—German Characteristics—A Reminiscence of War Times.	
CHAPTER V—COUNTY GOVERNMENT, BUILDINGS, ETC.....	59
Organization of County Government—First Official Appointments—First Election—Erection of Public Buildings—First Court House Sold—Second and Third Court Houses Erected—County Office Buildings—Jails—County Poor House—Highways, Ferries, Licenses—First Marriages—County Line Sur-	



## CONTENTS.

veys—Seal of the County—County Finances—Tax List Abstract for 1828—Taxes in 1870—Assessed Valuations in 1880—County Receipts and Expenditures, 1908—Liquor Licenses in 1880.

### CHAPTER VI—COUNTY, STATE AND NATIONAL REPRESENTATION..... 70

Congressmen—State Senators—State Representatives—County Officers—Recorders—Treasurers—Sheriffs—Circuit Clerks—County Clerks—Coroners—County Assessors—County Surveyors—Public Administrators—Probate Judges—County Collectors—Prosecuting Attorneys—County Judges—Superintendent of Public Schools—Presidential Vote at Various Times—Constitutional Votes—Local Option Vote.

### CHAPTER VII—MILITARY HISTORY OF THE COUNTY..... 79

War with Mexico—Colonel Doniphan's Command—"Old Sac"—Kansas-Nebraska Border War—Civil War—First Troops Raised—Union Men Few in Numbers—County Militia Fund—First Battle for Lafayette Men—Bledsoe's Battery—Plenty of Powder—Governor Jackson Calls Militia—Sudden Flight of Price's Army, and Its Cause—First Union Troops—Lafayette's First Prisoner of War—Major Becker—Lexington as a Military Headquarters—Encampment of State Troops at Fair Ground—Battle of Lexington—Lexington Bank Seized by Federals—Confederates March to Lexington—Official Report of General Price—Colonel Mulligan's Story of the Siege—General Raines' Report—Recollections of Battle by Captain Wilson—Efforts to Relieve the Siege—As Seen by Colonel Van Horn—Impartial Opinion—Miscellaneous Battle Items—Recapture of Lexington—Battle of Wellington—Lafayette County's Soldiers—Confederate Commands—Promotion of George P. Gordon and Benjamin F. Gordon—Federal Commands—Companies A, C, D and I, Seventh Regiment—Colonel Neill's Missouri Militia—Second Missouri Volunteer Infantry—Fifth Missouri Volunteer Infantry—First Regiment (Cavalry) Missouri State Militia—Seventh Cavalry Regiment—Lafayette Men in Miscellaneous Regiments—Bushwhackers or Guerrillas—Aid for Enrolled Militia—A Bushwhacker Incident—Surrender of Lexington Demanded—Men and Women Conspirators—Events at the Close of the War—First Negro Militia in Lafayette—Local Military Police—Spanish-American War—Company K, Fifth Missouri Regiment—Confederate Soldiers' Home.

### CHAPTER VIII—CHURCH HISTORY OF THE COUNTY..... 140

Evangelical Lutherans—St. Paul's Congregation, Concordia—Holy Cross Church, Emma—Trinity Church, Alma—Evangelical Lutheran Zion Church, Corder—Immanuel Church, Higginsville—Blackburn Congregation—Immanuel Congregation, Hazel Hill—St. Matthew's Congregation, near Concordia—St. Peter's Congregation, near Alma—Catholic Churches—Civil War Flag Episode—Corder Catholic Church—Higginsville Catholic Church—Dover Catholic Church—Concordia Catholic Church—Lexington Presbyterian Church—Higginsville Presbyterian Church—Prairie Presbyterian Church—Hopewell Old-School Presbyterian Church—Cumberland Presbyterian Church—Evangelical Church—Bethel Evangelical Church, Concordia—St. Luke's Evangelical

## CONTENTS.

Church, Wellington—St. Paul's Evangelical Church, Napoleon—St. John's Evangelical Church—German Evangelical Salem Church, Higginsville—Evangelical Trinity Church, Lexington—Christ Episcopal Church, Lexington—Methodist Episcopal Church—Dover Methodist Church—Waverly Methodist Church—Odessa Methodist Church—Mt. Tabor Methodist Episcopal Church—Higginsville Methodist Episcopal Church—Methodist Episcopal Church South, Wellington—McKendree Methodist Church—Neal's Chapel—Bates City Methodist Church—Wallace Chapel Methodist Church—Three Groves Church—Bethel Church—Marnin Chapel, Methodist—Christian Church—Higginsville Church—Mayview and Odessa Churches—Baptist Church—First Baptist Church, Lexington—Mayview Baptist Church—Concord Baptist Church—Concordia German Baptist Church—Greenton Baptist Church—First Baptist Church, Higginsville—Waverly Baptist Church—Aullville Baptist Church—Long Branch Baptist Church—Second Baptist Church, Higginsville—Corder Baptist Church—Three Groves Baptist Church—Odessa Baptist Church—Bates City Baptist Church—Chapel Hill Baptist Church—Lafayette Baptist Church—Dover Baptist Church—Colored Churches.

### CHAPTER IX—EDUCATIONAL INTERESTS, SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES..... 197

First Schools in Lafayette County—The Aull Fund—Early School Statistics—Town Schools of Lafayette County—Chapel Hill College—Some Eminent Graduates—Destruction of Chapel Hill College—Wentworth Military Academy—Lexington Masonic College—Eminent Alumni—Lexington College for Young Women—Central College for Women—St. Paul's College—Western Bible and Literary College—Elizabeth Aull Female Seminary.

### CHAPTER X—SECRET SOCIETIES OF THE COUNTY ..... 222

Ancient Free and Accepted Masons—Independent Order of Odd Fellows—Knights of Pythias—Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks.

### CHAPTER XI—AGRICULTURE AND HORTICULTURE ..... 229

First Agricultural Society—Lafayette County Industrial and Stock Association—Hemp Growing and Marketing—The Grange Movement—Statistics.

### CHAPTER XII—RAILROADING, TRANSPORTATION AND STEAMBOATING.... 234

First River Navigation—Advent of Railroads—Shipments by Water—Deep Waterway Conventions—Boat Landings of Lafayette County—Early Newspaper Notes—Railroads—Subscriptions to Aid Railroads—Railroad Promoters and Bonded Debt of County—Proposed Railroads—Convention of Taxpayers—Bonded Railroad Debt Compromise—Dates of Constructing Railroads—Train of Cars Seized for Taxes—Proposed Electric Line.

### CHAPTER XIII—THE BENCH AND BAR ..... 250

First Judicial Circuit Established—Opening of the First Circuit Court in Lafayette County—Judge David Todd—Judge Peyton R. Hayden—Judge George Tompkins—John S. Brickey—Abiel Leonard—Judge John F. Ryland—Robert

## CONTENTS.

W. Wells—Joseph Davis—Judge William T. Wood—Judge Eldridge Burden—Judge Henderson Young—Charles French—Fidello C. Sharp—Judge Samuel L. Sawyer—Thomas T. Crittenden—Judge John A. S. Tutt—Judge John E. Ryland—Judge Robert G. Smart—George S. Rathbun—Elisha M. Edwards—Cuthbert O. Smith—A. Fitzhugh Alexander—Tilton Davis—Xenophon Ryland—John S. Blackburn—Judge William Walker—Alexander Graves—Judge Richard Field—J. D. Shewalter—Capt. A. E. Asbury—Thomas P. Akers—John E. Burden—Robert A. Hicklin—William H. Chiles—William B. Wilson—John Welborn—Uriah G. Phetzing—William Aull—Clarence Vivian—Judge Thomas A. Walker—Judge James P. Chinn—John M. Price—Charles A. Keith—Charles Lyons—Horace F. Blackwell—Judge Richard Field—Other Attorneys.

### CHAPTER XIV—THE MEDICAL PROFESSION IN LAFAYETTE COUNTY..... 286

High Character of Pioneer Physicians—Early Practice Difficult—Great Advance in the Science of Medicine—Early Physicians—Present Physicians of Lafayette County—County Medical Society.

### CHAPTER XV—NEWSPAPERS OF LAFAYETTE COUNTY ..... 292

First Newspaper on Lafayette Soil—The "Lexington Express"—The "Telegraph"—"Appeal"—"Democratic Journal"—"The People's Press"—"Western Chronicle"—"American Citizen"—"Expositor"—"Missouri Cumberland Presbyterian"—"Lafayette Pioneer"—"Visitor"—Waverly "Express"—"Citizens' Daily Advertiser"—"Weekly Union"—"The Caucasian"—"Weekly Journal"—"Missouri Valley Register"—"Intelligencer"—"Dispatch"—"Lafayette County Advance"—Aullville "Times"—Odessa "Herald"—Lexington "News"—Lexington "Lexingtonian"—Corder "Journal"—Waverly "News"—Higginsville "Jeffersonian"—Higginsville "Advance"—"Missouri Thalbote"—Odessa "Ledger"—Odessa "Democrat"—Concordia "Concordian"—Wellington "News"—Items from the First Newspaper.

### CHAPTER XVI—BANKS AND BANKING ..... 302

Little Specie Required in Early Trade Transactions—The Branch of the State Bank—Robert Aull Bank—Waverly Bank—American Bank of Higginsville—The Corder Bank—A Daring Robbery—The Lexington Banks: The Commercial Bank, the Lexington Savings Bank, the Morrison-Wentworth Bank and the Traders Bank—State Bank of Dover—Napoleon Bank—The Wellington Bank—The Aullville Bank—The Concordia Savings Bank—Farmers Bank of Concordia—The Alma Bank—Higginsville Banks: American Bank, the Bank of Higginsville and the Farmers Bank—Odessa Banks: Bank of Odessa, Farmers Bank and the Merchants Bank—Waverly Bank—Bank of Mayview.

### CHAPTER XVII—THE CITY OF LEXINGTON..... 309

Legal Beginning of Lexington—Its Early Importance as a Trading Point—Old Town Succeeded by the New—Municipal History of Lexington—Present City Officials—The City Hall—Early Business Interests—The Old Market



## CONTENTS.

Place—The Fire Department—Postoffice History—Gas and Electric Lighting Plant—Waterworks—Drilling for Oil—Old Horse Street Car Line—Public Schools—Roster of School Board—Early-day Select and Private Schools—The Hurricane of July, 1869.

### CHAPTER XVIII—CLAY TOWNSHIP ..... 325

Named in Honor of Henry Clay—Description—Principal Streams—Early Settlement—Cemeteries—Milling Interests—Railroads—Towns and Villages—Incorporation of Wellington—Postoffice History—Milling—Great Fires—Business Interests—Village of Greenton—Napoleon—Bates City—Waterloo—Dark Deeds.

### CHAPTER XIX—DOVER TOWNSHIP ..... 336

Boundaries—Origin of Name Tabo—Early Settlements—Villages and Steamboat Landings—Town of Corder—Incorporation—Dover and Its Business Interests—First Events in Township.

### CHAPTER XX—DAVIS TOWNSHIP ..... 343

Organization and Boundaries—Early Settlement—First Events and Customs—Grain and Fruit-Growing Thirty Years Ago—Incidents of the Civil War—Higginsville—Business Interests—Public Utilities—Civil War Incidents.

### CHAPTER XXI—FREEDOM TOWNSHIP..... 351

Location, Organization and Boundary—Early Settlement—Towns and Villages—Concordia—Settled Mainly by Germans—Postoffice—Incorporation Matters—Churches—Lodges—Business Interests—Bushwhacking and Bank Robbery—Aullville—Postoffice—Business Interests—Interesting Items and Events.

### CHAPTER XXII—LEXINGTON TOWNSHIP ..... 362

One of the Original Townships—Pioneer Settlers—Gilead Rupe—First Events of Importance—Population—A War-time Murder.

### CHAPTER XXIII—MIDDLETON TOWNSHIP ..... 365

First Mention of the Township—Early Settlement—Waverly—Industrial Development—Commercial Interests—Postoffice—Municipal Incorporation—Alma—Incorporation—Business Houses.

### CHAPTER XXIV—SNIABAR TOWNSHIP ..... 371

Original and Second Townships of this Name—Origin of the Name—Local Names—Burial Grounds—Milling—Early Settlers—Social Affairs—A Gray-haired Veteran—Chapel Hill—Mt. Hope—Noted Men from Sniabar Township—Incidents of the Civil War—Odessa—Present Business Interests—Incorporation—Postoffice—Shipments—Churches and Newspapers.

## CONTENTS.

### CHAPTER XXV—WASHINGTON TOWNSHIP ..... 382

Largest Township in County—Organization—Early Settlement—Mayview—  
Postoffice—Churches and Lodges—Fruit Depot of the County—Crimes of the  
Township.

### CHAPTER XXVI—MISCELLANEOUS EVENTS OF INTEREST ..... 388

Indian Campaign Hoax—Bledsoe's Battery Survivors Remembered—Had to  
Get a License to Reside Here—Mastodons in this County—Mourning for  
Presidents Garfield and McKinley—Grasshopper Plagues—Old Men's Associa-  
tion—Explosion of the Steamboat "Saluda"—Ensign Nicholas Houx—Popula-  
tion of Lafayette County—Population by Townships, Towns and Villages—A  
Duel Almost Fought in Lafayette County.



# HISTORICAL INDEX.

---

## A

Administrators, Public .....	74
Advent of the White Race.....	26
Agricultural Society, First .....	229
Agricultural Statistics .....	233
Agriculture .....	229
Allegiance, Oath of .....	77
Alma .....	369
Alma Bank .....	307
Almost a Duel .....	397
American Bank, Higginsville .....	308
Ancient Free and Accepted Masons.	222
Animals, Native, of the County.....	33
Assessors of Lafayette County.....	73
Attorneys, Prosecuting .....	75
Aull Fund .....	198
Aull, William .....	278
Aullville .....	358
Aullville Bank .....	304, 307
Aullville Baptist Church .....	190

## B

Bank Funds Seized .....	93
Bank of Higginsville .....	308
Bank of Odessa .....	308
Bank Robbery .....	305
Banks and Banking .....	302
Baptist Church .....	186
Baptist Church, Aullville .....	190
Baptist Church, Bates City .....	195
Baptist Church, Concord .....	188
Baptist Church, Concordia .....	189
Baptist Church, Corder .....	193
Baptist Church, Greenton .....	189
Baptist Church, Lexington .....	187
Baptist Church, Mayview .....	188
Baptist Church, Odessa .....	194
Baptist Church, Waverly .....	190
Bates City .....	334
Bates City Baptist Church .....	195
Bates City Methodist Church .....	183
Battle of Boonville .....	86
Battle of Lexington .....	91
Battle of Lexington, Notes on .....	117
Battle of Wellington .....	119
Bench and Bar .....	250

## Benevolent and Protective Order of

Elks .....	228
Bethel Church .....	183
Bethel Evangelical Church, Con-	
cordia .....	173
Birds, Native, of the County .....	34
Blackburn Congregation, Evangel-	
cal Lutheran .....	153
Blackwell, Horace F.....	282
Blackwell, John S.....	267
Bluff or Loess .....	30
Boat Landings .....	236
Bonded Debt of the County .....	240
Boonville, Battle of .....	86
Border War .....	81
Boundary Lines, Changes in .....	40
Boundary of Lafayette County.....	39
Brickey, John S.....	252
Burden, Judge Eldridge .....	257
Burden, John E. ....	276
Bushwhacker Incident .....	132
Bushwhackers .....	127
Bushwhacking and Robbery .....	357

## C

Cars Seized for Taxes .....	248
Catholic Church, Concordia .....	163
Catholic Church, Corder .....	160
Catholic Church, Dover .....	162
Catholic Church, Higginsville .....	161
Catholic Church, Lexington .....	156
Catholic Churches .....	156
Cemeteries of Clay Township.....	327
Central College for Women .....	213
Changes in Boundary Lines .....	40
Chapel Hill Baptist Church.....	195
Chapel Hill College .....	201
Chapel Hill College, Destruction of.	204
Chinn, Judge James P.....	280
Christian Church, Higginsville.....	185
Christian Church, Lexington .....	184
Christian Church, Mayview .....	186
Christian Church, Odessa .....	186
Churches and Schools, German ....	54
Churches of Lafayette County .....	140
Circuit Clerks .....	72

# HISTORICAL INDEX.

Circuit Court, First .....	41, 42
City Hall, Lexington .....	312
City of Lexington .....	309
Civil War .....	82
Civil War Flag Episode .....	157
Clay Township .....	325
Clay Township Cemeteries .....	327
Clay Township Milling Interests....	328
Clay Township Railroads .....	328
Clay Township, Settlement of .....	326
Clerks of Circuit Court .....	72
Clerks of Lafayette County .....	73
Close of War, Events .....	136
Coal Mines of the County .....	35
Collectors .....	75
College, Chapel Hill .....	201
College for Women, Central .....	213
College for Young Women, Lexington .....	211
Colored Churches .....	195
Commercial Bank, Lexington .....	306
Company A, Seventh Regiment ....	124
Company C, Seventh Regiment ....	124
Company D, Seventh Regiment.....	124
Company I, Seventh Regiment .....	124
Company K, Fifth Regiment .....	138
Concord Baptist Church .....	188
Concordia .....	353
"Concordian" .....	300
Concordia Baptist Church.....	189
Concordia Bethel Evangelical Church	173
Concordia Catholic Church .....	163
Concordia Evangelical Lutheran Church .....	140
Concordia Savings Bank .....	307
Confederate Commands .....	121
Confederate Soldiers' Home .....	139
Conspirators .....	135
Constitutional Votes .....	77, 78
Congressmen .....	70
Convention of Taxpayers .....	244
Corder .....	338
Corder Bank .....	305, 307
Corder Baptist Church .....	193
Corder Catholic Church .....	160
Corder "Journal" .....	298
Coroners .....	73
County Assesors .....	73
County Clerks .....	73
County Collectors .....	75
County Finances .....	65

County Government .....	59
County Jails .....	62
County Judges .....	75
County Line Surveys .....	64
County Medical Society .....	290
County Militia Fund .....	84
County Office Buildings .....	61
County Officers .....	71
County Poor House .....	62
County Seat, First .....	42
County Seat, Original .....	310
County Surveyors .....	74
County Treasurers .....	72
Court House and Jail, First .....	59
Court House, First .....	60
Creeks in Lafayette County .....	38
Crittenden, Thomas T.....	262
Cumberland Presbyterian Church...	169
Customs, Pioneer .....	49

## D

"Daily Advertiser," Lexington ....	299
Daring Bank Robbery .....	305
Dates of Constructing Railroads....	247
Davis Township .....	343
Debt of the County, Bonded .....	240
"Democrat," Odessa .....	298
De Soto, Ferdinand.....	26
Destruction of Chapel Hill College..	204
Doniphan's Regiment .....	79
Dover .....	340
Dover Catholic Church .....	162
Dover Methodist Church .....	179
Dover Township .....	336
Dover Township, Early Settlement..	336
Drilling for Oil .....	318

## E

Early Business Interests, Lexington	312
Early-day Ferries .....	63
Early Morals .....	48
Early Physicians .....	287
Early School Statistics .....	199
Early Settlement .....	45
Educational Interests .....	197
Edwards, Elisha M.....	265
Elizabeth Aull Female Seminary....	219
Elks, Order of .....	228
Encampment at Fairground .....	90
Episcopal Church .....	178
Evangelical Church, Mayview .....	172

# HISTORICAL INDEX.

Evangelical Lutheran Zion Church, Corder .....	151
Evangelical Lutherans .....	140
Evangelical Trinity Church, Lexing- ton .....	177
Events at Close of the War.....	136
Events, First Important .....	50
Expenditures of County, 1908 .....	68
Explosion of Steamboat "Saluda"..	393

## F

Fairground Encampment .....	90
Farmers Bank, Higginsville .....	308
Farmers Bank of Concordia .....	307
Farmers Bank of Mayview .....	305
Federal Commands .....	123
Ferries, Early-day .....	63
Field, Judge Richard .....	272
Fifth Regiment Volunteer Infantry..	125
Finances of the County.....	65
First Agricultural Society .....	229
First Bank in Lafayette County....	302
First Baptist Church, Higginsville..	190
First Battle for Lafayette Men....	84
First Cavalry Regiment .....	125
First Circuit Court .....	41, 42
First County Seat .....	42
First Court House and Jail .....	59
First Events .....	46
First German Settlers .....	51
First Highways .....	62
First Historical Event in County.17,	27
First Important Events .....	50
First Licenses Issued .....	63
First Marriages .....	64
First Official Appointments .....	59
First Permanent Settlement .....	27
First Prisoner of War .....	87
First Schools in Lafayette County..	197
First Settler, The .....	45
First Settlers, Origin of .....	20
First Troops Raised .....	83
First Union Troops .....	87
Fish Found in Lafayette County....	34
Flag Episode, Civil War .....	157
Formation of Strata .....	29
Fort Orleans .....	17, 27
Freedom .....	352
Freedom Township .....	351
Freemasons .....	222
French, Charles .....	258

## G

Geology of Lafayette County .....	29
German Characteristics .....	57
German Churches and Schools ....	54
German Evangelical Salem Church, Higginsville .....	176
German Farmer, The .....	53
German Language .....	56
German Newspaper .....	56
German Settlers After the War.....	53
German Settlements .....	20
German Societies .....	56
Germans of Lafayette County .....	51
Gordon, Benjamin F.....	123
Gordon, George P.....	123
Governor Jackson Calls Militia ....	85
Grange Movement .....	232
Grasshopper Plague .....	391
Graves, Alexander .....	271
Greenton .....	333
Greenton Baptist Church .....	189
Guerrillas .....	127

## H

Hayden, Judge Peyton R.....	251
Hemp Growing .....	231
Hicklin, Robert A.....	276
Higginsville .....	348
Higginsville Baptist Churches...190,	191
Higginsville Catholic Church .....	161
Higginsville Christian Church .....	185
Higginsville German Evangelical Sa- lem Church .....	176
Higginsville Methodist Church .....	180
Higginsville Presbyterian Church... 166	
Highways, First .....	62
Holy Cross Church, Emma .....	149
Home for Confederate Soldiers ....	139
Hopewell Presbyterian Church, Odessa .....	169
Horticulture .....	229
Houx, Ensign Nicholas .....	396
Hurricane of July, 1869 .....	323

## I

Immanuel Church, Higginsville ....	152
Immanuel Congregation, Hazel Hill. 154	
Inc'dents of the Civil War .....	347
Independent Order of Odd Fellows..	225
Indian Campaign Hoax .....	388



# HISTORICAL INDEX.

"Intelligencer," Lexington ..... 296  
Introductory ..... 17  
Irving, Washington ..... 47

## J

Jails ..... 62  
"Journal," Corder ..... 298  
Judges of the County Court ..... 75  
Judges of the Probate Court ..... 74

## K

Kansas-Nebraska Border War..... 81  
Knights of Pythias ..... 227

## L

Lafayette Baptist Church ..... 195  
Lafayette County, Boundary of..... 39  
Lafayette County, Geology of..... 29  
Lafayette County Industrial and  
Stock Association ..... 230  
Lafayette County, Organization of.. 40  
Lafayette County's Soldiers ..... 120  
Leonard, Abiel ..... 253  
Lexington Bank Seized ..... 93  
Lexington Baptist Church ..... 187  
Lexington, Battle of ..... 91  
Lexington Catholic Church..... 156  
Lexington Christian Church ..... 184  
Lexington College for Young Women 211  
"Lafayette County Advance" ..... 296  
Lexington "Daily Advertiser"..... 299  
Lexington Episcopal Church ..... 178  
Lexington Evangelical Church..... 177  
Lexington Fire Department ..... 315  
Lexington Gas and Electric Light  
Plant ..... 317  
Lexington "Intelligencer" ..... 296  
Lexington Masonic College ..... 207  
Lexington Methodist Episcopal  
Church South ..... 178  
Lexington "News" ..... 297  
Lexington Presbyterian Church .... 163  
Lexington Postoffice ..... 316  
Lexington Public Schools ..... 319  
Lexington, Recapture of ..... 118  
Lexington Savings Bank ..... 306  
Lexington School Board ..... 321  
Lexington Township ..... 362  
Lexington Waterworks ..... 318  
"Lexingtonian" ..... 297  
Licenses in 1880, Liquor ..... 69

Licenses Issued, First ..... 63  
Lillard County ..... 23  
Liquor Licenses, 1880 ..... 69  
Local Option Vote ..... 78  
Location of Fort Orleans .....17, 27  
Long Branch Baptist Church ..... 191  
Lyons, Charles ..... 282

## M

McKendree Methodist Church ..... 182  
Marnin Methodist Chapel ..... 184  
Marriages, First ..... 64  
Masonic College ..... 207  
Masons ..... 222  
Mastodons in Lafayette County ... 389  
Mayview ..... 383  
Mayview Baptist Church ..... 188  
Mayview Christian Church..... 186  
Mayview Evangelical Church ..... 172  
Medical Profession ..... 286  
Medical Society, County ..... 290  
Merchants Bank, Odessa ..... 308  
Methodist Church, Bates City ..... 183  
Methodist Church, Dover ..... 179  
Methodist Church, Higginsville .... 180  
Methodist Church, Mt. Tabor ..... 180  
Methodist Church, Odessa ..... 180  
Methodist Church, Waverly ..... 179  
Methodist Church, Wellington ..... 181  
Methodist Episcopal Church South,  
Lexington ..... 178  
Mex'can War ..... 79  
Middleton Township ..... 365  
Military History of County ..... 79  
Military Police ..... 137  
Militia Fund ..... 84  
Mines of the County, Coal ..... 35  
Miscellaneous Commands ..... 126  
Miscellaneous Events ..... 388  
"Missouri Thalbote" ..... 298  
Morals, Early ..... 48  
Morrison-Wentworth Bank ..... 306  
Mound-builders ..... 23  
Mt. Tabor Methodist Church ..... 180  
Mulligan's Story of Battle of Lex-  
ington ..... 101

## N

Napoleon ..... 333  
Napoleon Bank ..... 306  
Napoleon Evangelical Church ..... 174

## HISTORICAL INDEX.

Native Trees of the County .....	33
Neal's Chapel .....	182
Negro Militia .....	137
Neill's Militia .....	125
"News," Lexington .....	297
"News," Waverly .....	299
"News," Wellington .....	299
Newspapers of Lafayette County ..	292
Newspapers of the Present Day ....	297
Notes of Battle of Lexington .....	117

### O

Oath of Allegiance .....	77
Oddfellowship .....	225
Odessa .....	379
Odessa Baptist Church .....	194
Odessa Christian Church .....	186
Odessa "Democrat" .....	298
Odessa Methodist Church .....	180
Odessa Presbyterian Church .....	169
Office Buildings, County .....	61
Official Appointments, First .....	59
Official Roster .....	70
Old Market Place, Lexington .....	314
Old Men's Association .....	392
"Old Sac" .....	80
Old Street Car Line, Lexington.....	318
Origin of First Settlers .....	20
Original County Seat .....	310
Organization of Lafayette County ..	40
Organization of Townships .....	41
Orleans, Location of Old Fort .....	17

### P

Phetzing, Uriah G.....	277
Physician, First in Lafayette County	287
Physicians, Early .....	287
Physicians of Lafayette County, Present .....	290
Pioneer Customs .....	49
Plant Food Values of Soil .....	32
Platting of Lexington .....	309
Platting of Villages .....	43
Poor House, County .....	62
Population of Lafayette County....	397
Population of Towns and Townships.	397
Presbyterian Church, Higginsville..	166
Presbyterian Church, Lexington ....	163
Prairie Presbyterian Church .....	168
Prehistoric Race .....	23
Prehistoric Relics .....	24

Present-day Newspapers .....	297
Present Physicians of Lafayette County .....	290
Presidential Vote .....	76
Price, John M.....	281
Price's Report of Battle of Lexing- ton .....	97
Price's Retreat .....	86
Prisoner of War, First .....	87
Probate Judges .....	74
Proposed Electric Line .....	248
Prosecuting Attorneys .....	75
Public Administrators .....	74
Public Schools, Lexington .....	319

### R

Railroad Debt Compromise .....	245
Railroading .....	234, 237
Railroad Promoters .....	240
Railroad Subscriptions, Vote for....	238
Railroads of Clay Township .....	328
Recapture of Lexington .....	118
Receipts of County, 1908 .....	68
Recollections by Captain Wilson ..	107
Recorders .....	72
Records, Absence of .....	41
Reminiscences of War Times .....	57
Representatives .....	71
Retreat of Price's Army .....	86
River Navigation .....	234
Robert Aull Bank .....	303
Rupe, Gilead .....	45
Ryland, Judge John E.....	264
Ryland, Judge John F.....	254
Ryland, Xenophon .....	267

### S

St. John's Evangelical Church, Con- cordia .....	175
St. Luke's Evangelical Church, Wel- lington .....	174
St. Matthew's Congregation, Near Concordia .....	154
St. Paul's Church, Concordia .....	140
St. Paul's College .....	215
St. Paul's Evangelical Church, Na- poleon .....	174
St. Peter's Congregation, near Alma	155
"Saluda," Explosion of Steamer....	393
Sawyer, Judge Samuel L.....	261
School Statistics, Early .....	199



# HISTORICAL INDEX.

Schools and Churches, German .....	54
Schools, First in Lafayette County.	197
Schools, Select and Private .....	322
Schools, Superintendent of .....	76
Schools, Town .....	200
Seal, County .....	41
Seal of the County .....	65
Second Court House Erected .....	60
Second Regiment Volunteer Infantry	125
Secret Societies .....	222
Select and Private Schools .....	322
Senators .....	70
Settlement, Early .....	45
Settlement, First Permanent .....	27
Settlement in 1837 .....	47
Seventh Cavalry Regiment .....	125
Sharp, Fidelio C.....	259
Sheriffs .....	72
Shewalter, J. D.....	273
Shrubs, Native, of the County.....	33
Smart, Judge Robert G.....	264
Smith, Cuthbert O.....	265
Sniabar, Origin of Name .....	371
Sniabar Township .....	371
Soil, Richness of the .....	32
Soldiers' Home, Confederate.....	139
Soldiers, Lafayette County's .....	120
Spanish-American War .....	138
State Bank of Dover .....	306
State Representatives .....	71
State Senators .....	70
Steamboating .....	234
Strata, Formation of .....	29
Streams of Lafayette County .....	38
Superintendent of Public Schools...	76
Surveyors .....	74
Surveys, County Line .....	64

## T

Tabo, Origin of Name .....	336
Tax List for 1828 .....	65
Taxes in 1870 .....	67
Taxpayers' Convention .....	244
"Thalbote" .....	298
The Press .....	292
Third Court House .....	61
Three Groves Church .....	183
Three Groves Baptist Church .....	193
Todd, Judge David .....	251
Tompkins, Judge George .....	252
Town Schools .....	200

Towns and Villages, Clay Township	329
Townships, Organization of .....	41
Traders Bank, Lexington .....	306
Transportation .....	234
Treasurers, County .....	72
Trees, Native, of the County .....	33
Trinity Lutheran Church, Alma ....	150
Tutt, Judge John A. S.....	263

## U

Union Troops, First .....	87
---------------------------	----

## V

Valuations of 1880 .....	68
Villages Platted .....	43
Vivian, Clarence .....	279
Vote on Local Option .....	78
Vote on Railroad Subscriptions ..	238
Vote, Presidential .....	76
Votes on State Constitutions ....	77, 78

## W

Walker, Judge William .....	268
Wallace Chapel Methodist Church ..	183
War with Mexico .....	79
War-Time Murder .....	364
War Times, a Reminiscence .....	57
Washington Township .....	382
Waterloo .....	335
Waverly .....	366
Waverly Bank .....	308
Waverly Baptist Church .....	190
Waverly "News" .....	299
Waverly Methodist Church .....	179
Welborn, John .....	277
Wellington .....	330
Wellington Bank .....	307
Wellington, Battle of .....	119
Wellington, Business Interests ....	332
Wellington Evangelical Church ....	174
Wellington Methodist Church .....	181
Wellington "News" .....	299
Wells, Robert W.....	255
Wentworth Military Academy .....	204
Western Bible and Literary College.	219
White Race, Advent of the .....	26
Wilson, William B.....	277
Wood, Judge William T.....	256

## Y

Young, Judge Henderson .....	258
------------------------------	-----

# BIOGRAPHICAL INDEX.

---

## A

Adair, Abner John.....	487
Adams, Eli Sterling Price.....	540
Alger, Charles F., M. D.....	472
Alger, Charles Fremont.....	471
Allen, Alden Williams.....	467
Ardinger, John P.....	646
Armentrout, George W.....	832
Asbury, Ai Edgar.....	640
Ashurst Brothers .....	508
Ashurst, John I.....	508
Ashurst, Robert E.....	508
Aull, John .....	432
Aull, Mary E. Meteer.....	433
Aull, William .....	434
Ayres, Philip E.....	616

## B

Baepler, Andrew .....	740
Bargfrede, Herman .....	772
Barker, Mathew .....	752
Barker, Stephen W.....	752
Barnett, Jefferson Davis.....	785
Barnett, John M.....	769
Barnett, Joseph Ryland.....	442
Bascom, Lee .....	553
Bascom, Walker .....	627
Beale, Arthur L.....	575
Beamer, Menoah .....	782
Bear, Samuel .....	764
Becker, Frank .....	549
Bell, George T.....	543
Belt, Marcus L.....	736
Benton, Richard H.....	623
Berry, John L.....	789
Bertsch, Fred J.....	721
Bishop, Alfred .....	567
Bishop, Rufus L.....	682
Blackwell, James F.....	474
Board, James J.....	692
Bonkoski, Andrew .....	707
Brackmann, Ernest .....	807
Brackmann, George Frederick.....	600

Bradley, Jackson .....	535
Branch, Glover .....	464
Bray, James L.....	827
Bredhoeft, John J., Jr.....	597
Brinkman, Fritz .....	565
Brinkman, Henry .....	566
Brockhoff, Charles .....	547
Brooks, Alexander .....	524
Broughton, Robert W.....	700
Bruns, August E.....	599
Buck, Napoleon P.....	774
Euehler, Rev. William C.....	558
Butt, Edward S.....	444
Butt, Thomas .....	444

## C

Calfee, John C.....	726
Campbell, Urbin S.....	727
Carthrae, Lewis, M. D.....	684
Carthrae, Lewis, Jr., M. D.....	685
Chalkley, A. Judson, M. D.....	514
Chalkley, William B.....	514
Chamblin, R. L., Sr.....	687
Chiles, William H.....	423
Chinn, Joseph G.....	667
Chinn, Thomas M.....	439
Christy, Bainbridge .....	419
Christy, Joseph H.....	418
Cobb, John C.....	818
Cobb, Rev. Thomas M.....	713
Coen, Leonard .....	479
Coffin, John Oliver.....	644
Colvin, Robert S.....	734
Corder, James S.....	652
Corse, Henry B.....	706
Creasey, Samuel W.....	771
Crews, Edwin P.....	755

## D

DeLay, James A.....	670
Deterding, George .....	671
Dieckhoff, Hermann .....	822
Dierker, Henry G.....	708

# BIOGRAPHICAL INDEX.

Donaldson, John H..... 815  
Douthitt, R. W..... 542  
Drosselmeyer, Fred ..... 563  
Drummond, Beatty C..... 624  
Drummond, Milton ..... 624  
Duval, Louis ..... 735

## E

Eckle, Walter Rockwell, D. D. S.... 637  
Elliott, Benjamin ..... 591  
Emison, William B..... 834  
Eppes, John Boyd..... 779  
Ewing, Joel H..... 661  
Ewing, John M..... 628  
Ewing, Neander C..... 661  
Ewing, Walker E..... 628

## F

Fehner, Herman Gerhard ..... 809  
Ferguson, Jonas T..... 592  
Ficken, Henry ..... 544  
Field, John ..... 449  
Field, Richard ..... 448  
Field, William H..... 449  
Fieth, Herman ..... 583  
Filler, Oscar L..... 655  
Filler, Solomon ..... 534  
Fischer, Henry W..... 527  
Fischer, J. G. W., M. D..... 512  
Fitch, George A..... 569  
Ford, Cornelius Y..... 790  
Ford, John R..... 500  
Ford, Walter P..... 500  
Franz, Fred ..... 773  
Frazer, Benjamin Boyd..... 510  
Fredendall, George W..... 461  
Frerking, Gustavus Adolphus..... 560  
Freymler, Fred..... 711  
Frick, William C..... 617  
Frye, George Benjamin ..... 681  
Fuchs, Andrew ..... 821  
Fulkerson, Jacob J., M. D..... 608

## G

Galbraith, Horace J..... 557  
Garr, George Wilhoit..... 663  
Gavin, Michael ..... 528  
Gavin, Thomas ..... 529  
Geraughty, James J..... 757  
Gibson, James A..... 575

Gibson, John E..... 576  
Gladish, James E..... 674  
Goetz, John ..... 753  
Goodwin, James W..... 828  
Goodwin, William C., M. D..... 722  
Gordon, George P..... 427  
Gordon, Jno. P..... 427  
Gordon, Lynn B..... 501  
Greife, Rev. Frederick Wilhelm..... 537  
Greife, Henry William..... 538  
Grosshart, Jarrott S..... 803  
Groves, J. F..... 647  
Groves, Jesse Lee..... 587  
Groves, William M..... 696

## H

Hader, Edward Franklin..... 778  
Hagood, Joseph B..... 446  
Haerle, Nicholas ..... 509  
Hall, George ..... 689  
Ham, John ..... 695  
Hancock, David H..... 607  
Hannah, James W..... 730  
Hartman Brothers ..... 690  
Hartman, H. C..... 691  
Hartman, William ..... 691  
Hartwig, Fred H..... 820  
Harwood, William G..... 798  
Heffer, B. E..... 698  
Henning, Henry ..... 586  
Hereford, Ammon B..... 633  
Hereford, George H..... 632  
Hereford, John B..... 633  
Herold, Isaac N..... 783  
Hickman, William F..... 584  
Hinck, Thees ..... 831  
Hix, Frederick Trent..... 454  
Hoefer, Charles ..... 451  
Hoefer, Charles, Jr..... 463  
Hohenwald, Charles H..... 649  
Hohenwald, Robert H..... 649  
Holscher, Henry ..... 533  
Hook, O. A..... 750  
Horstmann, Charles F. W..... 823  
Horton, John B..... 570  
Houx, George W..... 483  
Houx, Nicholas Mattison..... 482

## J

Jackson, Cyrus Walker..... 588



# BIOGRAPHICAL INDEX.

Jackson, James, Jr..... 651  
 Jackson, John F..... 714  
 Jennings, J. H..... 531  
 Jennings, William H..... 531  
 Johnson, Claud W..... 835  
 Johnson, Louis ..... 788  
 Johnson, William T..... 760

## K

Kaepfel, Rev. John Henry C..... 453  
 Kampf, E. J., Dr..... 475  
 Karsten, William L..... 709  
 Keith, Charles Alexander..... 477  
 Keith, John ..... 784  
 Keith, William P..... 477  
 Keith, William P..... 746  
 Kellermann, William H..... 805  
 Kessler, Fred ..... 585  
 Kessler, George G..... 564  
 Kessler, William ..... 654  
 Kincheloe, Charles W..... 610  
 Kirkpatrick, John ..... 626  
 Kleinschmidt, H. F..... 488  
 Klingenberg, J. W..... 770  
 Klingenberg, John S..... 604  
 Knipmeyer, Henry ..... 804  
 Knipmeyer, John Herman..... 562

## L

Lake, Thomas Marion..... 491  
 Lankford, Chatham E..... 522  
 Lankford, George ..... 526  
 Lankford, John D..... 525  
 Larkin, John F..... 705  
 Lewis, Charles J..... 559  
 Lewis, Jonas J..... 762  
 Liese, Charles ..... 683  
 Liese, Frederick ..... 816  
 Lieser, F. D., M. D..... 710  
 Lobeck, Rev. Henry..... 726  
 Lohofener, John P..... 602  
 Lynch, William M..... 572  
 Lyons, John Earle..... 768  
 Lyons, John L..... 836

## Mc

McDaniel, Mrs. Bessie..... 441  
 McFadden, John ..... 573

## M

Mann, Francis W., M. D..... 702

Mann, John A., M. D..... 496  
 Mann, Robert L..... 701  
 Marquis, George Claud..... 486  
 Meinershagen, Benjamin, D. V. S.... 606  
 Meinershagen, Frederick G..... 792  
 Meyer, William H..... 810  
 Miller, Thomas Jones..... 697  
 Morris, Daniel Connor..... 507  
 Mulhearn, Michael ..... 801  
 Musgrove, William G..... 678

## N

Neer, Charles E..... 811  
 Nolte, Otto ..... 611  
 Nordsieck, Henry ..... 679  
 Null, George W..... 727  
 Null, Samuel ..... 728

## O

Offel, Henry ..... 519  
 Osborn, P. Walker ..... 489

## P

Pardieck, Rev. Eduard..... 719  
 Payne, Bryan Temple, M. D..... 639  
 Payne, Charles H..... 829  
 Peacock, Franklin ..... 615  
 Peacock, John H..... 754  
 Peterson, Algert T..... 715  
 Phelps, Charles D..... 799  
 Phetzing, Uriah George..... 473  
 Plattenburg, J. R..... 812  
 Powell, Burr G..... 555  
 Powell, David J., Jr..... 582  
 Powell, Edward B..... 793  
 Powell, Henry C..... 554  
 Powell, John H..... 598  
 Powell, Joseph P..... 443  
 Powell, Richard W..... 571  
 Powell, Walter S..... 629  
 Price, Frank C..... 796  
 Puckett, Thomas T..... 717

## R

Rabius, Gustave H..... 729  
 Rankin, William David..... 458  
 Redd, William A..... 739  
 Rethmeyer, Christopher ..... 743  
 Rethmeyer, Frederick W..... 744  
 Rieger, Rev. Nicholas P..... 724  
 Ritter, G. A..... 555

# BIOGRAPHICAL INDEX.

Robison, John E..... 668  
 Rodekohr, Harry ..... 742  
 Roehrs, Henry ..... 833  
 Rogge, George Frederick..... 694  
 Royle, Charles H..... 505  
 Russell, Robert T..... 630  
 Ryland, Caius Tacitus, M. D..... 435  
 Ryland, John E..... 435  
 Ryland, John F..... 437  
 Ryland, Legrand ..... 741  
 Ryland, Xenophon ..... 420

## S

Sander, John ..... 530  
 Sanders, James H..... 751  
 Sandring, Albert Walter..... 665  
 Santmyer, John Barnett..... 621  
 Schmidt, Conrad ..... 692  
 Schmidt, Joseph H..... 776  
 Schoede, Rev. August Hermann.... 720  
 Schooling, Samuel A..... 658  
 Schreiman, Charles ..... 561  
 Schreiman, Ferdinand, M. D..... 603  
 Schreiman, William ..... 808  
 Schneider, J. A., M. D..... 594  
 Scott, George ..... 725  
 Sellers, Sandford ..... 456  
 Semmler, Charles F., Jr..... 716  
 Seuser, Fred P..... 620  
 Sevin, Richard P..... 737  
 Shelby, Joseph B..... 781  
 Sherwood, Dyer ..... 680  
 Siler, John T..... 552  
 Slusher, David A..... 672  
 Slusher, John D..... 656  
 Slusher, Lee J..... 656  
 Slusher, Thomas H..... 673  
 Smarr, Edward T..... 676  
 Smith, John R..... 732  
 Smith, Samuel L..... 580  
 Smith, William L..... 614  
 Speas, Andrew J..... 499  
 Staley, David A..... 748  
 Starke, William Thomas..... 796  
 Steele, Harrlison ..... 826  
 Strodman, William ..... 777

## T

Tempel, Christopher ..... 650  
 Terhune, Lock ..... 521

Thee, H. C. .... 733  
 Thomas, Emory Meredith..... 765  
 Tracy, Kemuel ..... 806  
 Trail, George L..... 494  
 Trail, Leonard . .... 494

## U

Uphaus, Casper H..... 498  
 Uphaus, Martin H..... 497

## V

Vance, Isaac N..... 704  
 Vandiver, Charles H..... 424  
 Van Meter, Abram ..... 550  
 Van Meter, Richard T..... 551  
 Vaughan, John W..... 795  
 Vickars, James S..... 787  
 Vogt, Julius, Jr..... 595

## W

Waddell, William H..... 518  
 Wagoner, Charles W..... 634  
 Wagoner, Ira E..... 636  
 Wagoner, John T..... 635  
 Wahrenbrock, John E..... 767  
 Wakeman, George W..... 745  
 Wakeman, Jared ..... 745  
 Walkenhorst, Francis H..... 712  
 Walkenhorst, William F..... 718  
 Walker, John ..... 688  
 Walker, William ..... 699  
 Wallace, Fidelio Lee..... 756  
 Wallace, Henry ..... 470  
 Wallace, Henry C., Sr..... 470  
 Wallace, Henry Crockett, Jr..... 468  
 Walton, James R..... 430  
 Watkins, Hollis E..... 747  
 Weaver, Lucius F..... 613  
 Weaver, William J..... 613  
 Weedon, Benjamin D..... 517  
 Wentworth, Stephen G..... 417  
 Wessel, John H..... 749  
 White, Albert O..... 776  
 Whitsett, William A..... 786  
 Williams, John W..... 485  
 Williams, Samuel W..... 484  
 Williamson, Thomas D..... 545  
 Williamson, Turner ..... 546  
 Wilson, C. L..... 685  
 Wilson, Stephen N..... 455



517

BIOGRAPHICAL INDEX.

Wilson, Upton ..... 455  
Winkler, Fred ..... 576  
Winkler, Henry ..... 576  
Winkler, Oswald ..... 579  
Winn, James M. .... 618  
Wright, Zachariah William..... 515

Y

Yancey, David L..... 817  
Yancey, Leyton ..... 539  
Yancey, Paul W..... 824

Yancey, Samuel R..... 814  
Yates, Elihu ..... 659  
Yates, Lewis Cass..... 659  
Young, A. G..... 504  
Young, Alfred A..... 520  
Young, Fred A..... 502  
Young, Henderson ..... 481  
Young, R. C..... 800  
Young, Rufus ..... 503  
Young, William ..... 480







GILEAD RUPE  
Settled in Lafayette County in 1815

# HISTORICAL.

---

## INTRODUCTORY

BY HON. WILLIAM YOUNG.

Whether America came forth as an habitable continent when God said, "Let the waters under the heaven be gathered together unto one place, and let the dry land appear," or whether when fabled Atlantis sunk into the sea, America lifted herself up from out of the waters, or whether her physical development is comparatively as modern as her civilization, must remain the sport of conjecture. No ancient record speaks of her existence. Until her new phase of civilization commences, her past is indeed a dead past.

The design of this work is to present a history of Lafayette county, Missouri, which is indeed a very small plat in this great territory, omitting as far as possible all those matters of general history which it shares in common with the rest of the country and limiting the record to those facts, figures and circumstances that particularly affect the small territory selected.

The first historical event in this county was the location of old Ft. Orleans by the French *voyageurs* in 1720 on the Missouri river, near the mouth of Tabo creek. Unfortunately there are no records in existence which of themselves establish its location beyond a doubt. Lippincott's "Gazetteer of Missouri," published at an early date, locates it in a general way as on the Missouri river some fifty miles above Jefferson City, but another and more accurate author fixes the locality as on the south side of the river, about twenty miles above the mouth of the Grand river, which comes within ten miles of what we here claim as the exact spot, and which, considering the usual want of accuracy in giving distances in those times, may well pass for that location. The writer is assured in his own mind that the location of Fort Orleans is as here claimed. There is no other spot between there and the mouth of the Grand river to which any reference has been made as to its location and the writer was assured in his early boyhood by old men who had followed the line of occupation and settlement from their youth and who had received this in-



formation from others still older who had made incursions into this section long before there was ever a permanent white settlement. The original fort was completely destroyed and its occupants massacred by the Indians not many years after its location and the fort was never rebuilt, but there was always a landing place there from which a trail ran out into the interior and the location was always called Fort Orleans until, after the settlers began to come in, a small hamlet was built on or near the site of the old fort which the patriotic Americans called Mount Vernon. This trail began at the river landing, ran up along the river north of what is now the Dover road to the city of Lexington. From thence it turned almost due south, running along what is now Twenty-first street, keeping on the dividing ridges between the branches and ravines which flowed away from it on either side, and did not cross running water until it crossed Little Sniabar creek, at a ford in section 30, township 50, range 27, where there is now a bridge, passed on to the crest of a high ridge known as the Devil's Backbone, thence on out south, where it finally terminated at the old Jesuit mission in southeastern Kansas, called Osage Mission.

As the country settled and the farms were fenced in, the trail was changed to division lines and turned into a public road which from the earliest day was called the "Old Missionary Road." This trail was used by the early travelers and traders with the Indians.

But the history proper of Lafayette county begins with the advent of the first permanent settler, in 1815, and it may be profitable to take a view of the country as it then appeared. The general appearance of the country at that time, except along the bluffs of the Missouri river, was that of a low rolling prairie, threaded east, west, north and south by narrow strips of timber which skirted the larger streams. The line of demarkation between prairie and timber was very sharply defined. Prairie fires occurred every spring before the grass began to grow, burned the grass up to the very edge of the timber, thus keeping the timber within its bounds. It may be wondered why these fires did not destroy the timber also. This is the reason: All the timber regions were covered with a heavy undergrowth of green pea vines and weeds ten feet high. These grew so dense, I have been told by the old settlers, that the ground never froze in the hardest winter. The tops of the vines were killed for several feet and fell over in a mat, while underneath the vines continued green the whole winter long so that the mass was never dry enough to burn, but effectually stopped the fire.

All over the prairies the grass grew luxuriantly and the soil was loose and held water like a great sponge. When it rained the water did not rush

off down the hills into the creeks, as it does now, but was held by the grass roots and soil, whence it slowly trickled in tiny rivulets, keeping them and the streams running full the whole year round. The prairies were all full of dangerous bogs and wet-weather springs where the water seeped out along the hillsides continually. It was most difficult and occasionally dangerous to travel across the prairie on foot, and horseback riding across such a country, except along a few well marked lines, was all but impossible. The dense undergrowth of vines in the creek bottoms was impassable except along paths made by the elks, which here abounded. These animals, standing six feet high and over at the shoulder, with spiked and spreading antlers, almost as tall again, by their great strength made themselves paths through the bottoms and ranged over the country without fear of molestation by any beast of prey. For many years malaria was prevalent. Every house and family had its fever and ague patients. The settlers seemed to take this as a matter of course. To shake and burn every third day seemed the natural thing to do. James Lillard, of Tennessee, who had gained great prominence here, on his return to Tennessee wrote letters advising his countrymen not to come to such an unhealthy country. This so offended the people of Missouri that at the first opportunity they changed the name of the county, which had been called after Lillard, to Lafayette. This unhealthy condition has passed away, fever and ague are things of the past, and Lafayette county will now compare with any other section of the country in healthfulness.

Perhaps the most difficult thing to realize about the section of country in which we live is its newness—its newness to civilization. When we look over the broad land, thickly settled, widely improved and well cultivated, dotted over with thriving towns and villages, with here and there magnificently built cities, all evidences of a state of high civilization, it requires no small effort to realize that less than a century ago all of this great country was just as it came from the hands of its Creator, adorned only by nature, without a sign of the hand of man to mar its appearance, its few inhabitants, the children of nature, leaving its wilds unmarked by the labor of their hands.

For the first fifteen years the population of the county increased very slowly. The immigrants were mostly roving pioneers, who had been keeping in advance of civilization from the beginning of its march westward. They were restless under any control and loved to live in surroundings where every man could do that which was right in his own sight, and they generally pushed on as other settlers followed.

In the early thirties there began a new condition of things. Real home-

seeking immigrants began to pour into this new and fertile country where land was so cheap they could easily find homes for their growing families. While there was some immigration from nearly every quarter of the United States, the vast majority came from Virginia, Tennessee and North Carolina. A sprinkle of New Englanders and Pennsylvanians were included. After a while, beginning in the late forties, there was an inrush of Kentuckians, who were closely allied by blood and marriage to many of the settlers already here. While almost every nationality had a representative, the great mass were descended from the inhabitants of the British Isles, and the great majority of these were of the most aggressive branch of the dominant family of the superior race of mankind. Their names spoke their origin. There were Johnsons, and Jacksons, Wilsons and Petersons, and all the other sons! Then there were the Carpenters and Bakers and Masons and Carters and Taylors and Coopers and all other callings and occupations; there were Blacks and Browns and Greens and Redds and Greys and all the other shades and colors; there were Rylands and Hills and Fields and Longs and Shorts and Walkers and Rhodes; there were Barnes and Calloways and Youngs and Smiths and Smiths! In addition there were Irish Aulls and O's and Mac's and Scotch Campbells and Stewarts.

There was a sturdy German here and there and an occasional Frenchman, but the great mass were descended from the middle English. But soon another element made its appearance. The thrifty German began to come in colonies. They founded settlements completely German. In the town of Lexington there was a small colony; the north side of Main street was almost exclusively occupied by their business houses and was popularly called "Dutch Row." The southern part of Freedom township was almost exclusively occupied by them and Concordia was as much a German town as if it had been located in Germany itself. Drawn together by a language different from that of their neighbors, with different social customs, they lived almost to themselves, with very little intercourse with their English-speaking neighbors. From this condition there naturally arose no small jealousy and mutual criticism. As the passage of time was bringing about a better understanding, the Civil war broke out. The great majority of the English-speaking people sympathized with the South, while the Germans were almost unanimously loyal to the Union. This could have no other effect than to intensify the antagonism and excite animosity between the two peoples. Naturally there were some outrages committed on both sides during the war, but, considering the circumstances, they were remarkably few. Here the writer will stop to remark that the people of Lafayette county, English and German, have reason



to be proud of their record in respect to their treatment of each other during those trying times. Nearly fifty years have passed since the close of that wonderful contest. In the light of the present, events take on a different aspect from that in which they appeared at the time. We challenge the world to produce a parallel. A civil war that divided households, raging in an open country where there were no forts or fenced cities, where the citizen remained in his own home comparatively defenseless, composed of two nationalities divided in sentiment along that line. They being in close proximity to one another, yet as a general thing regardful of each other's rights, social, political and otherwise, with scarcely a personal clash, with very little interference, during four years of a hot civil war, presents a spectacle never seen in any other country save our own United States. Lafayette county emerged from the war rejoicing that it was over and without a single feud in its borders.

Since the war the German population has steadily increased. Many of the settlers of English descent have moved out farther west and their places have been taken by German immigrants from other parts of the state and from the old country and should the same conditions continue it will not be many years before they will rival in numbers the other white settlers of the county.

Lafayette county's large coal fields have created a demand for miners, which has brought in other elements of population. For ten years past there have been at least two thousand miners engaged in this business, most of them foreigners, and while this population is rather transient, some of them have made permanent homes here. There are French and Swedes and Italians and Syrians and others, forming no inconsiderable addition to the population.

There is another element in its population to which no reference has as yet been made but whose presence adds to the difficulties of the problems which arise. This is the negro element. Lafayette county ranked second among the counties in Missouri, in the number of slaves owned before the war. The negroes who were brought here and who have been raised here are far superior in intelligence and good citizenship to the negro of the South. There were few large plantations in the county and the slaves, being owned in small numbers, were managed by their own masters on their farms without the intervention of overseers. In fact the great majority of them were slaves with which their masters had grown up on their fathers' farms and which they had inherited from their fathers' estates and were thus brought into closer relationship and sympathy than simply that of master and slave. There was an exodus of slaves from this county to Kansas during the latter part of the war, but many returned after the war was over. They were attracted back to their old homes as much by their affection for their old and young masters as



by any other motive. This may account for the fact that notwithstanding the large number of negroes in Lafayette county, there has never been any serious clash between the races.

For years past writers on public questions have been predicting that the great social problems of humanity would be worked out in the Mississippi valley. Here, they have said, all creeds and nationalities would meet on equal terms in a country surpassing in resources, under a free government, where everything that affects the social excellence and progress of mankind would be put to the test of actual experience and comparison, and that here will survive the best and fittest for the use of man. It is plain that a great drama is being acted here. Missouri, occupying a central position in this great stretch of country, will share her part and Lafayette, holding within its borders all the elements and factors of the problem, will enjoy and suffer the fullest experience of the struggle and present in its borders a miniature of the great spectacle.

History is but a record of the rise and fall of nations and empires. It repeatedly records how primitive people with primitive habits and virtues, march out and conquer older civilizations and lift themselves up in power and might, until, becoming rich and luxurious, in their turn they become corrupt and effete and are themselves conquered and subdued by a newer people. The rise of every nation has been based on the primitive virtues. Their fall has followed their moral degradation. As the morals decay the nation decays. Moral corruption is but the consequence of debased conscience and conscience has always been developed by the nation's religion.

Strictly speaking, Lafayette county is too young to have a history. So far, only the foundations of civilization have been made; the elements have only been brought together. The consequences are to follow and it is their development that constitutes the true history of a country. The pages that follow are necessarily more statistical than historical. The future historian will gather from these statistics the reasons, causes and events which he may be called upon to record. An examination into the church history of Lafayette county, as shown by the statistics here given, will impress upon any thinking mind the fact of how deeply is the religious idea fixed in the very heart and soul of the county's society and Lafayette county is only an index of all of rural Missouri, which in turn is a fair illustration of society in the great Mississippi valley. It is not too much to hope that the theme of the historian will constantly be the rise of the nation; that while there may be retrogression, it will be saved from fall by the activity of her conscience, controlled by the only perfect code of personal, social and political conduct.

## CHAPTER I.

### A PRE-HISTORIC RACE—NATIONS THAT ONCE HELD THIS TERRITORY.

Lafayette county (then called Lillard) was included in the lot of new counties organized by an act of the Missouri Legislature November 16, 1820. It embraced all that portion of country taken from Cooper county, lying west of the present eastern boundary of Lafayette county, and between the Missouri river on the north and the Osage river on the south. It was named Lillard after James Lillard, the first member of the Legislature from this locality, who introduced the bill which created the several new counties above mentioned. The territory had previously been within Howard county, but in 1818 Cooper was cut off and from it came the present Lafayette county. The name Lillard was changed by the Legislature of 1824-5 to Lafayette, in honor of General Lafayette, the distinguished Frenchman, who at that date was paying St. Louis a visit, being received with a magnificent ovation. James Lillard had abandoned his namesake and returned to Tennessee and this displeased the people here, hence they sought and obtained a new name—Lafayette.

Before entering into the real history of the organized county of Lafayette, the reader will be informed as to how this territory was obtained by white men, its natural characteristics, geological formation and other points of general interest, including the various races of people who occupied its fair and fertile domain.

#### MOUND BUILDERS.

Missouri has several evidences of a pre-historic race of people, and such evidences are found to considerable extent within Lafayette county. One evidence of this long-ago race of people's activities in this section of Missouri is at Kansas City, where, in 1876, on the banks of the Missouri river, were discovered several groups of earth works. Some were built entirely of earth, and some had a rude chamber or vault inside, but covered with earth so as to look the same as earth from the exterior. These were in irregular shape, generally oval in form and from four to six feet in height, and upon them were growing large forest trees. The works were investigated by W. H. R. Lykins, of Kansas City, and this is a part of his description of the excavations made:

"We did not notice any marked peculiarity as to these bones, except their

great size and thickness, and the great prominence of the supraciliary ridges. The teeth were worn down to a smooth and even surface. The next one we opened was a stone mound. On clearing off the top of this we came upon a stone wall inclosing an area of about eight feet square, with a narrow opening or doorway for an entrance on the south side. The wall was about two feet thick; the inside was as smooth and compactly built and the corners correctly squared as if constructed by a practical workman. No mortar had been used. At a depth of about two feet from the top of the wall we found a layer of five skeletons, lying with their feet toward the south."

In other sections of Missouri are found like evidences of a pre-historic race. Among such are those found in Crawford, Clay, Pike and Gasconade counties; also some in Boone, Calloway and other counties. The first evidences of such people's workmanship were found in 1819, by Major H. S. Long, at St. Louis. He made a map of these "mounds" and sent it to the department at Washington. It was from this incident that St. Louis was styled the "Mound City." No matter what theory may be advanced as to the builders of these Missouri mounds by a pre-historic race, who at one time peopled this country, the citizens of Missouri and of Lafayette county may feel confident that a different type of humanity flourished all over this region hundreds—yes thousands—of years ago, and that they were marked by different modes of life from those of the North American Indian known to modern days. Their origin, their careers and into what they finally merged, or were succeeded by, will doubtless ever be mere speculations, as their true record has been lost in the shifting sands of oblivion.

In Lafayette county has long ago been discovered an ancient mound-builders' village near the city of Lexington. It is situated on the north half of the southeast quarter of section 27, township 51, range 27, known as the old Cromwell place, just across a ravine north from the old Judge A. S. Tutt place. Here five or six acres are dotted over with flint chips, bits of ancient pottery and other relics of the race long ago forgotten in the world's history of races. The *Lexington Intelligencer* of June 25, 1881, is the authority for the following paragraphs:

"Two of the *Intelligencer* office boys, Frank Lamborn and Eathen Allen, Jr., have specimens of flint arrow heads and other curious things which they showed to Professor Reid, of the Missouri Historical Society, and he has listed and named them thus:

"Eathen Allen's List—One flint drill three and a half inches long, used by an ancient people to drill their soap stones for making pipes; four flint arrow heads of different sizes, shapes and colors; one flesher, an implement



made of green stone, and which was used as a hand wedge or peeler in the process of skinning animals. This tool weighs just one pound. It was also used to peel bark, it is believed.

"Frank Lamborn's List—Consists of twenty-five arrow heads and javelin heads, varying from an inch and a half to five inches in length. Five so-called shovels, from three to six and a half inches long; one flesher; one stone ax—a beautiful specimen made from a species of granite.

"Last Monday evening the boys went with Professor Reid out to a place they called 'Indian Hill,' east of the old Masonic College, and there they found great quantities of flint chips, broken arrow heads, fragments of ancient pottery with different styles of ornamentation, and, best of all, a tiny ax made of copper. The last article is supposed to have been an emblem of authority, kept or worn by the chief. The abundance of flint chips and broken bits of pottery show that a manufactory of arrow heads, flint knives, shovels, stone axes and pottery must have been kept there for some time. The copper ax found at this point looks as though it may have been molded, instead of hammered out from the virgin ore."

Professor Reid made many other trips hereabouts and found other relics bearing the same unmistakable evidence of a pre-historic race. Other evidences are the mounds partly dug away at the Elizabeth Aull seminary property, and the one unexplored overlooking the river bank.

Where the old Lexington and Warrensburg road crosses the creek is a group of five mounds on Brush creek, section 36, township 50, range 27. Another mound is located on the southeast quarter of section 24, township 51, range 27; also two more on the Doctor Wilmott place, northwest quarter of section 23; others on section 22, a quarter of a mile northeast from the negro burying ground on the Aull estate. Still another large mound is found on section 5, township 50, range 27. Before the Civil war, old Mr. Odell dug into it from top to bottom. Its extreme height was about six feet. A layer of loose stones had been laid on the ground and then the earth piled up over them. No wall or chamber was found, nor any relics except a few crumbling human bones.

Jackson Cox, in his field in the south half of section 2, township 48, range 28, Sniabar township, plowed up an ancient pipe of flattened oval form, with a groove and two creases worked around from the stem hole. It is made of the pipe-stone variety of material.

Charles Teubner, of Lexington, made a collection, many years since, of over two thousand specimens in flint, comprising arrow heads, spear heads, javelins, daggers, knives, lances, etc. He also collected all over the state and



had the largest collection of any man in the entire state, if not the country. Many of these fine specimens have found their way to the Smithsonian Institution, at Washington.

#### ADVENT OF THE WHITE RACE.

Florida was discovered by that daring adventurer, Ponce de Leon, in 1512. He was a Spanish explorer who was imbued with the then current belief that in this country existed vast mines of gold, precious stones, and springs of water whose elements, if drank, would perpetuate vigor and youth eternally—at least such is ascribed to this adventurer by tradition and legend. It is believed also that the Spaniards in Old Mexico had gathered from the natives an inkling of this supposed “fountain of perpetual youth” from the healing waters now known as the Hot Springs of Arkansas, and the brilliant quartz crystals found among the rich ores of Missouri gave an understanding that here was true and untold wealth in store for the explorer who would but venture to this then unknown section of the New World.

Ferdinand de Soto landed in Tampa Bay, Florida, in 1539 and in May, 1541, discovered the “Great river,” a few miles below the present city of Memphis. After remaining there long enough to build rude boats, he pushed on as far as where New Madrid now stands, and this was doubtless the first time that the eyes of white men ever looked out upon the soil now known as the state of Missouri. This was three hundred and sixty-nine years ago, so that really, while the New Englander may boast of its Plymouth Rock, and Jamestown, Virginia, of its first American settlement, they are far behind in point of time in being viewed and explored by the white race. De Soto and his army entered Missouri from the south, twice crossing the Ozarks. He spent the winter of 1541-42 in Vernon county, in the extreme western part of the state. Ruins of their camp and smelting operations are still to be seen. They melted lead ore for silver and zinc blende (Smithsonite) for supposed gold. To their disgust, they soon found they handled but the baser metals, but which have in these later days made that section of our commonwealth one of vast richness.

The above was the beginning of operations by white men on what is now Missouri soil, and it was then abandoned for a period of one hundred and thirty-two years (June, 1673), when the French missionaries, Marquette and Joliet, went down the Mississippi river as far as the mouth of the Missouri river, which stream they named “Muddy Water river” and it was thus known until about 1712, when it was known as the “River of the Missouris,” from the Indian tribe found living in lands now comprised in St. Louis county. These great navigators, en route down the river, camped on Missouri soil

several times, and finally discovered the Ohio river, as well as the waters of the Arkansas. They reached Green bay, Wisconsin, again in September that year (1673).

In 1678 the French people built a fort at a point near present Peoria, Illinois, had a trading post and missionary station there, and during the winter of 1681-82 Robert de la Salle made preparations to explore the Mississippi river country to its mouth. He embarked with his fleet in February, 1682, but he makes no reference in his log book of stopping on Missouri soil. He reached the mouth of the Mississippi early in April, that year, and at once set up a column bearing the cross of the royal arms of France, and there, during the imposing ceremony, La Salle, in a clear loud voice, proclaimed and took possession of all the country between the "great gulf and the frozen ocean," in the name of the "most high, mighty and victorious prince, Louis the Great, by the grace of God king of France and Navarre, the fourteenth of the name, this 9th day of April, 1682." This whole territory was by him named Louisiana—Louis' land—and named the river itself St. Louis. Thus it came about that the state of Missouri first became a part of Louisiana and passed into the ownership and authority of the French government.

Up to 1705 the French people had kept on the east side of the Mississippi river, but during that year they sent out an exploring party in search of gold. The party prospected as far as the mouth of the Kansas river, where now stands Kansas City, but, not succeeding, returned in disgust. Then in 1712 the king of France gave a royal patent to Anthony Crozat for all the lands within the Louisiana country. He sent out practical miners in search of gold, but they found only iron, copper, lead, mica, pyrites, quartz crystals, etc., so after five years of disappointment, in 1717, Crozat returned his charter to his king, Louis XIV.

The next scheme was in 1716, by the Scotchman, John Law, whose wild frenzied-finance scheme, as it might be called today, was known as the "Mississippi bubble," "The South Sea Bubble," etc. This was another gold mining enterprise which failed, but some of the miners fell to lead mining and sent the product of the mines back to France. In 1731 this charter was returned to the king.

#### FIRST PERMANENT SETTLEMENT IN MISSOURI.

Lippincott's "World's Gazetteer" says: "Fort Orleans, near where Jefferson City now stands [as a matter of fact, the location was in Lafayette county], was built by the French in 1719; this was a temporary safe-guard for John Law's crazy gold hunters, but did not make a permanent settlement.

Kaskaskia, Illinois, was settled by the French in 1673, and was the metropolis of the 'Upper Louisiana' for about a century. In 1735 some of the French moved across the river and made a settlement in Missouri, at what is now known as St. Genevieve, which was the first *permanent settlement* made and maintained within the state; the previous adventurers in search of mineral wealth had located mining camps at several points, but had not established any permanent town or trading post."

The next settlement was made at St. Louis, by the noted Frenchman, Pierre Liguist Laclede, who lived in New Orleans in 1762 and organized the Louisiana Fur Company, carrying on his operations as far north as St. Peter, Minnesota. He located his main post where St. Louis now stands, the date being December, 1763. He named the place in honor of his king, Louis XIV, but never once dreamed that for two years the territory had been the property of Spain. The English government took possession of the territory about Kaskaskia (Fort de Chartres), after which many of the French and friendly Indians came to the site of present St. Louis, which caused the place to grow quite rapidly. The next settlements sprung up at New Bourbon, 1789, while St. Charles had been settled prior to this some years. St. Charles county was organized in 1803 and comprised all the territory lying north of the Missouri river and the entire states of Iowa, Minnesota, Dakota, and on west to the Pacific ocean. This was the largest single "county" ever known in the world, and St. Charles was the county seat.

In 1801, the territory west of the Mississippi river was ceded back to France by Spain and two years later President Jefferson purchased from France, through Emperor Napoleon Bonaparte, the entire territory of Louisiana, for fifteen million dollars. Change after change went forward until, in June, 1812, Congress passed an act naming "Missouri Territory," and in October of that year was held the first annual election. The territory was admitted to the Union as a state August 10, 1821, the capital being first at St. Louis, then at St. Charles for five years, but in October, 1826, it was removed to Jefferson City, its present site.

The above will give the reader of the history of Lafayette county a more intelligent understanding as to the conditions that obtained prior to the organization of this county, the various forms of government and nations under which it has existed since the discovery by white men.



## CHAPTER II.

### GEOLOGY, TOPOGRAPHY AND NATURAL HISTORY OF LAFAYETTE COUNTY.

It is not the aim of the author to go into the detail of the geological formation of Lafayette county, but to rather give a glimpse of the general lay of the land, its topography—hills, valleys, streams—and something concerning the sub-strata of the earth, with its mineral wealth, etc., without entering into the tedious routine of multiplied geological terms—rather, to give something more practical for the average reader of local history.

The first geological work performed systematically in Missouri was executed by Prof. David Dale Owen, who from 1847 to 1852 was the United States geologist. He surveyed the Missouri river valley from Sioux City, Iowa, to its mouth. His official map shows sections of the Missouri bluffs taken from the opposite side of the river, at Napoleon and Wellington, in Lafayette county, and on the south side, at Lexington, as well as at a point fourteen miles below. This was before coal mining had taken on much of development, hence his observations can be of little or no interest to the present-day reader.

The first state geologist for Missouri was Prof. G. C. Swallow, appointed April 12, 1853. In 1873 Raphael Pumpelly took the position and his published reports give out the most interesting, valuable accounts of the formation of the earth's strata in Lafayette county:

"In going from the east line of the county to Lexington, we pass in succession from the lower to the middle coal measures. At Henry Frank's mine, a half mile east of Concordia, the following geological section was noted, belonging to the lower coal measure:

#### KIND OF FORMATION.

	Feet.	Inches.
Earthly slope, bluff or loess.....	24	0
Sandstone .....	2	0
Pyritiferous limestone .....	1	2
Slate, enclosing pyritiferous concretions.....	5	6



	Feet.	Inches.
Hard splintery, slaty cannel coal.....	0	3
Bituminous coal .....	1	8
Slate and coal .....	0	2
Fire clay .....	2	6
Clay and Sandstone.....	0	0

"In going to the farm of McCausland, two miles north of Higginsville, we find the outcrops of bituminous sandstone, and borings were made to the depth of eight hundred feet for oil, but without success. Professor Swallow made geological sections here as follows:

Buff and brown marls and clays..... 5 to 50 feet.  
 Blue and brown sandy shales..... 10 to 50 feet.  
 Bluish gray and brown sandstone, the oil stone... 20 to 50 feet.  
 Blue and brown sandy shales..... 3 to 50 feet."

The following interesting and practical sketch on the geological formation of Lafayette county was prepared by the first state geologist for Missouri, in 1881:

"It is to these formations that Lafayette county owes its fair fame as a most beautiful, fertile and prosperous country.

#### GEOLOGICAL FORMATIONS IN LAFAYETTE,

in order from surface down, are as follows:

##### I. Quaternary System:

- Period 1. Recent Alluvium.
- Period 2. Bottom Prairie.
- Period 3. Bluff or Loess.
- Period 4. Drift.

##### II. Carboniferous System:

- Period 1. Lower Coal Measures.
- Period 2. Middle Coal Measures.

"1. The recent alluvium of Lafayette county includes the soils and all the deposits of clays, sand, gravels and river drift of pebbles found in the river bottoms or beds of lakes. These deposits abound in the beds of the stream, as the sand bars of the Missouri and the mud, gravel and pebbles of smaller streams, and in the stratified sands and clays beneath the bottom lands of the principal streams in the county.

"2. The bottom prairies, so extensive in the Missouri bottoms in Chariton, Carroll and Clay counties, cover but a small area in Lafayette county. It is known by the many thin beds of sand, clay and loam interstratified in the formation under the old bottom prairies. These beds were deposited in the Missouri river bottoms, when that stream spread its sluggish waters from the bluffs, filling the whole valley with the sediments of its lake-like waters. After the level was changed so as to give a rapid current to the waters, the river cut its channel through these deposits thus made, and has been wearing away ever since and forming the newer river or alluvial bottoms, whose surface is more uneven and whose deposits of sand are more irregular.

#### BLUFF OR LOESS.

"3. It is a singular fact that while the bluff is older than the alluvial bottoms and bottom prairie lands, it lies higher on the bluffs and highlands adjacent to the river valleys.

"The bluff which underlies the soil in all the highlands of the county consists of a sandy marl more or less stratified and varying in thickness from a few inches to more than one hundred feet. This vast deposit was evidently formed in one of those lakes which were formed as the ice of the glacial period melted away. This lake extended over northern Missouri, eastern Kansas, southeastern Nebraska and southwestern Iowa. These bluff marls constitute the rich sub-soils of all the uplands of central Missouri. The marls of the bluff are a little coarser and more sandy on the bluffs adjacent to the rivers, as the finer materials were washed out by the subsiding waters of the streams where the land was changed and the lake drained off and the rivers became more and more rapid, until they found their present condition.

"The bluff is by far the most valuable formation in the Mississippi valley. It is a vast storehouse of plant-food and agricultural wealth.

"4. The drift, which is so abundant on the north side of the Missouri river, is very sparingly developed on the south side. Where seen in Lafayette county it rests immediately on the consolidated rocks of the coal measures, beneath the marls of the bluff just described. These limited deposits consist of sands and pebbles, containing some bowlders, called *Lost Rocks*.

"In Lafayette county the upper coal measures overlie the middle coal measures to the west, and the lower coal measures underlie them below Lexington.

"The clays and shale of the coal measures usually make a poor soil, as in England and Pennsylvania, but in Lafayette county all the coal rocks are so deeply inbedded beneath the bluff marls that they have very little influence on the soils."

## RICHNESS OF THE SOIL.

The Professor continues: "The usual process of forming soils on the surface of solid rocks, such as the surface of Missouri was before the clays, gravel, sands and soils were placed over the solid rocks, is a very slow process. The action of the winds, the rains and the frosts would slowly decompose the rocks into sand and clays. Plants would grow on these clays and marls, and animals would live on the plants; and when the plants and animals died they would make up the necessary organic matter and thus the soil would take a thousand years to form a foot of soil by this process.

"But if some vast mill of the gods would grind up the rocks to the depth of some fifty or a hundred feet and then sort out the finest and best material and place it on top to the depth of from five to fifty feet, a first-rate soil would be formed in a few years, since all the mineral elements would be provided in vast abundance and in the best possible condition to receive the decaying plants and animals to complete the soil. This is just what has been done for central and northern Missouri."

## PLANT FOOD VALUES IN LAFAYETTE SOIL.

The subjoined table shows the amount of various elements of plant food in each foot of Lafayette soils of the uplands.

	First Foot.	Second Foot.	Twelfth Foot.
Lime . . . . .	19 lbs.	16 lbs.	26 lbs.
Magnesia . . . . .	13 lbs.	30 lbs.	18 lbs.
Potash . . . . .	13 lbs.	32 lbs.	40 lbs.
Soda . . . . .	7 lbs.	7 lbs.	104 lbs.
Phosphoric Acid . . . .	12 lbs.	11 lbs.	1 lbs.
Organic Matter . . . .	269 lbs.	253 lbs.	46 lbs.
Sulphuric Acid . . . .	3 lbs.	2 lbs.	unknown
Chlorine . . . . .	.405 lb.	.429 lb.	unknown
Carbonic Acid . . . .	unknown	unknown	unknown

This shows that these soils are as rich in food for plant life, save organic matter, at a depth of three feet as they are at the surface, even a little richer in phosphorus, soda, potash, chlorine and sulphuric acid. At twelve feet below the surface the amount of plant food is still greater, except in organic matter and phosphoric acid.

For this reason the Lafayette county farmer does not have to artificially supply his lands with fertilizers, but simply sets his plow a little deeper each few years and draws from mother earth the very elements wanted to sustain his crops. This holds good from the very surface down to the depth of from one hundred to two hundred feet.

#### REDUCED TO MONEY VALUES.

The second foot from the surface of these soils in Lafayette county contains phosphoric acid to the amount of eleven thousand one hundred and fifty-seven pounds to every acre. The next foot contains thirteen thousand nine hundred and ninety-six pounds, which, at ten cents per pound, would be worth one thousand three hundred and ninety-nine dollars and sixty cents. Thus it will be seen that two feet only of these sub-soils contain on each acre as much phosphoric acid as could be bought in commercial fertilizers for two thousand five hundred and fifteen dollars and thirty cents. Hence, the oft heard statement that "Lafayette county soil is inexhaustible" is strictly and scientifically correct. It is, then, no wonder that farm lands in this section range in value from one hundred to two hundred dollars per acre.

#### NATIVE TREES OF THE COUNTY.

Originally there were found the following varieties of trees growing on Lafayette county soil: Ash, coffee bean, cottonwood, crabapple, elm, dogwood, hackberry, hickory, ironwood, locust, linden, mulberry, maple, oak, persimmon, sycamore, walnut, wild cherry, willow.

#### NATIVE SHRUBS.

Blackberry, buttonbush, coralberry, elderberry, gooseberry, greenbriar, hawthorn, blackhaw, raspberry, red-bud, pawpaw, hazel nut, wild plum, sumach, wahoo, laurel bush, wild black or Missouri currant, wild rose, wild grapes, woodbine and honeysuckle.

#### NATIVE ANIMALS OF THE COUNTY.

Beaver, bear, buffalo, catamount, chipmunk, coyote, deer, deer mouse, elk, fox (gray and red), gopher, ground mole, groundhog, mink, muskrat,



otter, opossum, panther, prairie dog, prairie mouse, pouched rat (pocket gopher), rabbit, jack rabbit, raccoon, skunk, squirrel (red, gray and black varieties), swift, weasel, prairie wolf (gray and black varieties), and the wild-cat.

#### NATIVE BIRDS OF THE COUNTY.

Wild turkeys, grouse, or prairie chickens, wild goose, swan, pelican, wild duck, snipe, plover, pigeon, partridge, gray and bald eagles, raven, crow, turkey buzzard, owl, hawk, finch, mocking birds, blue jay, king fisher, gull, bluebird, blackbird, bobolink, woodpecker, oriole, sapsucker, night hawk, whippoorwill, curlew, sandhill crane, blue heron, swallow, wren, and other birds that have been common ever since white men first knew the county.

The "black Missouri honey-bee" is an original native of this state and county.

#### FISH FOUND IN LAFAYETTE COUNTY WATERS.

In 1880 an old-time fisherman compiled the following list of fish whose home was then found in the various streams of this county, including the Missouri river of course:

Blue catfish, crescent tail, from one hundred to one hundred and twenty-five pounds weight.

Channel catfish, dirty white color, forked tail, thirty to forty pounds.

Yellow and mud catfish, extra big head, with tail nearly square, weight from five to one hundred pounds.

Black catfish, five to twenty-five pounds.

Pone-head or bank catfish, head narrow but deep, weight from five to eighteen pounds.

Speckled catfish, small forked tail.

Bull heads, small fish.

Spoonbill catfish, long, shovel nose—not eatable.

Channel buffalo fish, sucker mouthed, ten to forty pounds.

Round buffalo, sucker-mouthed, ten to forty-five pounds.

Perched mouthed buffalo.

Red carp, sucker mouthed.

Drum fish, perch mouthed, a game fish, good biter.

Jack salmon, six to eight pounds.

Garfish, long jaws with sharp teeth; this fish is not eatable and is very destructive to other fish.

Shovel fish—not eatable.

Alewives, a small fish common in the early springtime.

Red horse, log perch, black bass, croppie, chubs, silversides and minnows. Occasionally there are caught estray pike and sunfish, but they come from some of the northern waters.

#### COAL MINES OF THE COUNTY.

The most valuable of all the mineral deposits within Lafayette county is its vast coal fields, which underlie so great a portion of the territory at a shallow or deeper location from the surface. The coal seams are not as thick as in some sections, but the "Lexington" coal is known to be superior to most any other in Missouri.

As early as 1876 Hon. William H. Chiles, in his "Centennial History," had this to say concerning the coal mining interests of Lafayette county:

"The coal beds of our county have had a wide reputation for years, and for home and river use many mines were operated. The Goodwin Brothers took the initiatory steps about the close of the war to build up a large export trade in this useful mineral, but the best facilities for transportation were not sufficient to reward their enterprise with profit, and after a few years their work was abandoned. On the completion of the Lexington & Sedalia railroad, however, the Lexington Coal Company sank an expensive shaft near Old Town, and now carries on a flourishing trade. This company has sold more than one hundred thousand dollars' worth of coal per annum since they commenced business."

The author is indebted largely to the state mining report for 1908, kindly furnished by Mine Inspector Michael Gavin, of Lexington, for the following array of facts concerning the present mining operations of this county:

There are forty-six coal mining plants in the county; twenty-three of these are shafts, nineteen drifts and four are slope mines. The depths of these mines runs from sixteen to one hundred and eighty feet from the surface. The vein, or seam, of the workable coal, suitable for marketing purpose, is from thirteen inches to twenty-two inches in thickness, and this is covered by a roofing of thick slating, which makes a safe means by which cheap mining operations can be carried on—but few accidents occur to miners in this kind of coal mining. All but six of these mines are what are known as "long wall" mines, while these six are "room."

In these forty-six mines, the report says that the total number of miners and helpers employed was two thousand and ninety-five during the winter months, with about half the number in the summer season.

Perry Brothers' mines are two and a half miles south of Higginsville, on one hundred and sixty acres of land owned by John Wagner. The shaft is thirty feet deep. Horse power is employed.

Plattensburg Coal Company is three-fourths of a mile out of Lexington, on a thirty-five-acre tract.

Sipe mine, south from Lexington, has a twenty-eight-foot shaft. Horse power is used in hoisting.

Stoll mine is a small slope two and a half miles east of Higginsville. The coal from here is sold to local dealers.

Davidson mine, near Higginsville, supplies home trade. The coal is eighteen inches thick.

Macey mine, located near Myric station, is entered by drift. The seam is twenty-two inches thick, extra quality, and is sold in Kansas City.

Hamilton & Bennett mine, near Higginsville, supplies winter home trade.

Old Glory mine, on eighty acres, is entered by a drift. Coal is hauled over a tramway three hundred feet long and dumped into the cars.

Independence Coal Company, one mile east of Napoleon, is fifty feet deep. Coal seam is eighteen inches thick.

Kierstead Coal Company is one mile west of Corder, on five hundred and seventy acres of good coal land. The shaft entrance is ninety feet deep. Steam power is employed.

Latchaw mine is a hand-power mine of no considerable capacity.

Corder Coal Company mine, near Corder, is entered by a shaft forty feet deep.

Cary mines, at Mayview, on one hundred and forty-four acres, has a shaft one hundred and thirty-five feet in depth.

Ridd mine, a drift plant on the Bell & Greer land, near Lexington, has an eighteen-inch vein of good coal.

Wright mine, on ten acres of coal land, has a shaft twenty-eight feet deep. Coal is sold to local dealers.

Waterloo Co-Operative Coal Company, a half mile east of Waterloo, has a shaft entrance of forty-five feet. Steam power is used.

Geisendoerfer mine, two miles southeast of Corder, on eighty acres, has a sixteen-inch vein of excellent coal.



Steamboat Coal and Mining Company operates a mine on the bank of the Missouri river. It has shaft entrance of one hundred feet; employs steam for hoisting. This has an extra thick seam—fifty-four inches.

Western Coal and Mining Company, capitalized at one million dollars, operates the following mines in Lafayette county: Glen Oak, Valley, Midway, Summit, Seawall and South mines. This is the largest company in the county, and maintains large machine shops at the mines for building and repair work.

Among the mines in operation now are these: The Waverley Brick and Coal Company, where the old Backbone mine used to be. The company owns or controls two thousand and five acres of coal, clay and shale lands. The mine's capacity for coal is one thousand tons a day, while the brick-making works produce one hundred and fifty thousand paving bricks, fifty thousand facing brick and fifty thousand fire brick, also ten thousand vitrified fence posts. The coal shaft is one hundred and forty-five feet deep.

Labor Exchange mine, a mile and a half east of Wellington, obtains coal through a shaft ninety-three feet deep, the seam being eighteen inches thick. Steam power is used.

Daisy mine owns thirty acres. Electric power is here employed. The coal seam is eighteen inches thick, overlaid with lime rock.

Ed. Aull mine, located two miles east of Lexington, on three hundred acres. The coal seam is twenty inches thick.

The Bell & Greer mine is a half mile south of Lexington, on seventy acres of land owned by Bell & Greer. Here the seam of coal is eighteen inches. This coal is sold to local dealers mostly.

Bonanza Coal Company, on two hundred and fifty-seven acres of land two miles east of Higginsville, has a shaft entrance eighty feet deep. The coal is sent to Kansas City.

Canterberry & Griffith mine, near Higginsville, is a slope mine.

Diamond Coal Company, the Wilson mine, is three-fourths of a mile from Corder on a three hundred and twenty-acre tract. The coal is eighteen inches thick.

Salt Fork mine is a half mile east of Corder on a four hundred and twenty-acre tract. The shaft here is forty-seven feet deep. Horse power is here employed.

Dover Coal Company, at Dover, is located on a tract of two hundred and sixty-five acres. The coal seam is here twenty-two inches thick. Product is sent to Kansas City and intermediate towns.



Duncan mine is in the vicinity of Higginsville, on one hundred and twenty acres. The coal from this place is mostly consumed at Higginsville. Seam is twenty inches thick.

Farmers' Coal Company has several mines in the county, one at Higginsville, on three hundred and twenty acres of land, with shaft eighty feet deep. Steam power is applied, together with electricity. No. 7 of the company's mines is ten miles west of Higginsville.

Kratz mine is a slope mine near Higginsville and supplied the local trade.

The J. H. Looney mine, one mile west of Higginsville, has a shaft seventy-five feet deep and hoists by steam.

McGrew Coal Company has several mines in the vicinity of Lexington. They are operated on the latest improved mining plans.

#### THE STREAMS OF THE COUNTY.

As the rivers and creeks are a part of the natural features of any country, in this connection may be named the more important streams in Lafayette county, which are as follows:

The largest and longest stream in this county is Davis creek, which takes its rise through several tributaries in the southern, western and central parts of Washington township and flows northeasterly between Freedom and Davis townships, then southeasterly into Saline county, where it finds its way into the Blackwater river.

The east and west branches of the Big Sni both rise in Sniabar township, the east fork flowing northward, while the west fork makes a grand detour westward into Jackson county, then back northeasterly to a junction with the east fork in Clay township, about three miles from its mouth, near the village of Wellington.

The Little Sni rises partly in Clay and partly in Washington townships, meanders north, northwest and north and for about three miles of its length forms the boundary line between Lexington and Clay townships.

Tabo creek rises in Washington township in two forks, in two forks in Lexington township and by one branch in Dover township. One of its tributaries or forks rises in the southeast part of the city of Lexington.

Salt creek rises in the southwest part of Middleton township, with lesser branches or head-streams flowing into its waters from Davis and Dover townships. Its course is north and northeast, and finally enters and flows across the entire county of Saline, emptying into Blackwater river, of which in that county it is called Salt fork.

Elm creek takes its source in the southeastern part of Middleton township, flows northeasterly into Saline county and there unites with Salt creek.

Panther creek rises in Freedom township, to the west of the town of Concordia, and flows southeasterly into the Blackwater river.

Lesser streams, not marked on the common maps of the county, are: Mulkey creek, in Freedom township; Blackjack creek, in the same township, as well as Peavine creek. In Middleton township are Willow creek and Craig's branch. In Davis township are found Elm branch, Bear branch, Merritt's branch and Johnson's creek, all flowing into Davis creek. In Dover township there is the Cottonwood. In Washington township flow the James and Honey creeks, north and south forks of Davis creek and Brush creek. In Clay township is Owl creek, and Helm's lake, what is left of the ancient river bed. In Lexington township are Graham's branch and Rupe's branch, at Lexington city, and the Garrison fork, of Tabo creek. In Sniabar township there is Horseshoe creek. In Clay and Lexington townships, together with Dover and Middleton, the river frontage is that of the Missouri river, which forms their northern boundaries. The chief steamboat landings in the county on this majestic water course are those at Lexington, Napoleon, Berlin, Dover and Waverly.

#### PRESENT BOUNDARY OF THE COUNTY.

The present boundary lines of Lafayette county are as follows: It is the second county from the line on the west, between Kansas and Missouri; is the seventh from the south and sixth county from the east line of the state of Missouri. It is also the fourth county south of the Iowa-Missouri state line. It contains about four hundred thousand acres of land. The thirty-ninth parallel of latitude passes through the town of Higginsville, while its longitude is almost seventeen degrees west from Washington, District of Columbia. Saline county is to the immediate east; Johnson county on the south; Jackson county on the west, and Ray county, with Carroll county, across the Missouri river, is on the north. It may be said that this county is almost on a direct line drawn from Kansas City, Missouri, to Cincinnati, Ohio, and continuing on east to Dover, the capital of Delaware. Going north and south, a line drawn from Mankato, Minnesota, through the capital of Iowa, Des Moines, will strike this county about midway. Continuing on south, the same line would reach the state line between Louisiana and Texas.

The most elevated points within Lafayette county are said to be found at, or near, the town of Odessa, in Sniabar township, and also about the same altitude is found at Mayview and Lexington.

## CHAPTER III.

### ORGANIZATION OF THE COUNTY.

The Territory of Missouri was divided into five voting precincts in October, 1812. The districts of St. Charles embraced all north of the Missouri river; the district of St. Louis all south of the river, except the old settlements of St. Genevieve, Cape Girardeau and New Madrid, on the Mississippi river. Therefore the territory now embraced in Lafayette county was at that date a part of what was called St. Louis parish or district; however, as early as the first territorial election in October, 1812, the districts were officially called "counties."

The next change in territorial bounds of these counties was on January 23, 1816, when all the country lying north and west of the Osage river, on the south side of the Missouri river and west of Cedar creek (opposite Jefferson City), and west of the dividing ridge between the streams flowing east to the Mississippi and those flowing southward into the Missouri, on the north side of the river, was organized under the name of Howard county, named in honor of Gen. Benjamin Howard, of Kentucky, who was appointed governor of the Territory of Missouri in 1810. The county seat was located at Cole's Fort, just below present Boonville, but was removed in 1816 to old Franklin, opposite Boonville.

Following the above mentioned divisions of county line, came the change in 1818 when all that portion of Howard county lying south of the Missouri river and north and west of the Osage river was organized into a new county called Cooper, named for Capt. Sarshall Cooper, who, with ten others of the same name, his sons or near kin-folk, were early pioneers and celebrated Indian fighters in the "Boone's Lick country." Captain Cooper was killed in 1814. The county seat of Cooper county was located at Boonville.

Lafayette county was among the number of new counties created by an act of the Missouri State Legislature November 16, 1820, hence really Lafayette county, as a distinct organization, never saw a territorial form of government, only as it was grouped with other sections of Missouri. The county was bounded and defined as "all that territory between the Missouri river on the north and the Osage river on the south," and received the name of Lillard,



after James Lillard, the earliest member of the Legislature from this part of the Territory of Missouri and who presented the bill for the sub-division of several counties. Mt. Vernon was fixed as the county seat of Lillard county. This place was but a small settlement near the mouth of the Tabo creek, about eight miles east of Lexington. After Mr. Lillard removed to his old home in Kentucky the name was changed to Lafayette, in honor of the great Frenchman of Revolutionary fame, Gen. Marquis de Lafayette.

No other changes were effected in the territory of this county until December 15, 1826, when Jackson county was formed, its eastern boundary being the present west line of Lafayette county. Another change was made December 13, 1834, when Johnson county was laid off by an act of the Missouri Legislature, its northern boundary line being the same as the southern line of Lafayette county. This was the last change in the territorial lines of this county.

The present townships of Lafayette county were organized as follows: Sniabar township, April 24, 1821; Lexington township, May 4, 1824; Clay township, November 7, 1825; Davis township, May 3, 1830; Freedom township, June 11, 1832; Dover township, February 5, 1836; Washington township, August 2, 1836; Middleton township, July 7, 1845.

For a detailed history of these eight townships constituting the county, the reader is referred to the chapters on township history, found elsewhere in this volume.

It should be stated, in passing, that the early records are either absent entirely or silent in relation to the change of the name of Lillard to Lafayette county, as well as to many other quite important proceedings which must necessarily have been done in the organization of this county. It is learned, however, from record, that on March 12, 1822, John Duston, James Bounds and James Lillard gave bonds as commissioners of the county, to select suitable places for the erection of a court house and jail and to let contracts for the construction of the same. The same day, the same three gentlemen were appointed to select a townsite for the county seat and to let contracts for county buildings. They finally selected the site and laid out the town of Lexington (old town).

On August 6, 1822, the county court examined and adopted a county seal which bore the figure of a plow, with the words, "Missouri, Lillard County."

The first circuit court in this county was held at Lexington, commencing November 24, 1825. Governor McNair appointed David Todd to be judge of the district, hence he held the first term of court within the county.



The first county court was held at the house of Samuel Weston, a justice of the peace (then within Cooper county), and the date of the term was January 2, 1821.

#### THE FIRST COUNTY SEAT.

In passing, it may be said of Lafayette's first seat of justice that "Mt. Vernon," the spot designated, was never a platted place and is now gone from memory. It was a mere irregular shaped group of log cabins on the southwest quarter of section 23, township 51, range 26, on the high bluff a mile east of Tabo creek, three-fourths of a mile from the Missouri river. It was a place where three or four tribes of Indians used to congregate to smoke the pipe of peace, and barter with the French traders. *Terre Bonne*, "good land," or "good place," or "no fight place," was what the French had taught the Indians to say. But the American settlement called it Mt. Vernon, as a token of respect for General Washington, whose home was at Mt. Vernon, Virginia. The county court held its first court session at Mt. Vernon in November, 1822. Its next term was at Lexington, February 3, 1823, in Doctor Buck's house, the first house erected in the place.

As a majority of the first settlers came from Kentucky, the new county seat was called Lexington in honor of the city of that state.

#### FIRST CIRCUIT COURT.

February 12, 1821, was the date of opening the first circuit court in Lillard county (now Lafayette). Judge David Todd, with Hamilton P. Gamble, circuit attorney, Young Ewing, clerk, and W. R. Cole, as sheriff, were the court officials. The place of holding this pioneer court was at the house of Adam Lightner, in Mt. Vernon. The attorneys, besides the circuit attorney, were Messrs. Peyton R. Hayden and John McKinney. The reader will find the names of some early settlers, not already mentioned, in the list of grand jurors, which is as follows: William and John Lillard, John J. Heard, William F. Simmons, Thomas and James Linwell, David Jennings, Jesse Cox, James Bounds, Jr., Isaac Clark, William Wallace, Chris Mulkey, Jacob Catron, John Bowman, George Parkinson, Thomas Hopper, John Robinson, Thomas Fristoe, William and Samuel Fox.

A "true bill" was found against one John Salady, for trespass, assault and battery. At the next term of court the man plead guilty and was fined the sum of five dollars.

## VILLAGES PLATTED IN LAFAYETTE COUNTY.

With the passing of years, the following village or town plats have been laid out and lots sold therefrom:

Alma was platted on the northeast of the southeast quarter of section 28, township 50, range 24, July, 1878, by Edwin Zeysing, Sr.

Aullville was platted by Charles B. Russell, B. F. Russell and I. H. Hungate, July 24, 1869, on section 28, township 49, range 25.

Bates City was platted on the southwest quarter of the southwest quarter of section 36, township 49, range 29, September 3, 1878, by Theodore Bates and wife.

Berlin was platted on section 24, township 51, range 26, March 7, 1854, by Gratz & Shelby.

Chapel Hill was platted March 26, 1857, on the southwest quarter of the southwest quarter of section 31, township 48, range 28, by B. D. Hudson.

Concordia, on the southwest quarter of the northwest quarter of section 4, township 48, range 24, by George P. Gordon, H. Westerhouse and H. De-tort. The date was August 26, 1869.

Corder (once called Mitchell) was platted on the northwest quarter of the southwest quarter of section 26, township 50, range 25, February 12, 1879, by George W. Corder and Bettie Corder.

Dover was platted August 7, 1835, by John Duston on the northwest quarter of section 29, township 51, range 25.

Edward's Mill (Hodge Station) was originally platted on the southwest quarter of section 11 and the northwest quarter of section 14, township 51, range 25, March 31, 1888, by W. C. Morris, proprietor.

Higginsville was platted on the west half of the northwest quarter of section 6, township 49, range 25, and in section 1, township 49, range 26, by Henry and Carrie Higgins, August 14, 1869.

Lexington, see "Old Town."

Lisbon was platted on the northeast quarter of section 23, township 50, range 29, by James Belt, December 1, 1857.

Middleton was platted on the southeast quarter of section 15, township 50, range 24, by W. W. Shroyer, in February, 1845.

Mayview was platted originally on sections 18 and 13, township 49, range 27, by George Houx, John P. Herr and Wentworth & Morrison, December 2, 1867.

Napoleon was platted November 7, 1836, by a company of men, on section 23, township 50, range 29.

Odessa was platted by John Kirkpatrick, Sarah Kirkpatrick and Alex. R. Patterson, on section 36, township 49, range 28, and section 1, township 48, range 28, on September 17, 1878.

"Old Town" of Lexington (original platting) was made by the county commission appointed for locating the county seat, etc., April 8, 1822 (see City of Lexington chapter).

Page City was platted after the railroad was built southeast from Lexington. It is situated in section 13, township 50, range 24, in Dover township. The lands were owned by Joseph Page.

St. Thomas (now a part of Waverly) was platted on the west half of section 14, township 51, range 24, by John D. Thomas, March 15, 1852.

Waverly was platted as Middleton, in June, 1850, and the name changed.

Wellington was platted on the southeast quarter of the southwest quarter of section 15, township 50, range 28, May 8, 1837, by Messrs. Wolfe, Bledsoe and Littlejohn.

Waterloo was platted on section 18, township 50, range 28, October 11, 1905, by Joseph A. Edmonds, Sr.

## CHAPTER IV.

### EARLY SETTLEMENT OF THE COUNTY.

Around the early settlement of any given community lingers many a hallowed memory. To have been a pioneer in Lafayette county was to be numbered among the early van-guard in this section of the "vast, illimitable and ever changing West." The settlement of Lafayette county dates back of the admission of Missouri into the Union as a state by half a decade and more. In the passing of almost a century the transformation has been great. The fertile, virgin soil of this county had not been touched by the plow-share of white men up to about 1815, when the first few settlers came to the domain now known as Lexington township. It seems quite well established that the first man to locate here was Gilead Rupe. He settled about two and a half miles to the southwest of where the city of Lexington now stands—the date being during the year 1815 (probably in the summer of that year), which makes it ninety-five years ago.

Gilead Rupe, the first settler of this county, just named above, was a Virginian by birth and his wife was a German lady. They had twelve children. He emigrated west and settled first in Howard county, Missouri, and operated a ferryboat at Boonville. Among his children was a son Richard, next to the youngest, and from the latter's son, W. A. Rupe, now of Rockport, Missouri, it is learned that the grandfather's family record was burned by the Indians, who drove the white settlers to the old fort in Howard county, and it was while there that their property was all destroyed. The grandson from whom these facts are obtained was born in 1851, his parents having been married near Napoleon, this county, and had three children, W. A. being the youngest, and now the only survivor of the Rupe line in this country.

The nearest neighbor of pioneer Rupe was Jesse Cox, who about the same date settled in Arrow Rock, sixty-five miles distant. Indians were then troublesome here and Doctor Smith, a good authority on early incidents, says that a party of them surrounded the house of Mr. Rupe and besieged his family about four days. Two of his sons succeeded in getting out and went to Boonville, where alarm was given and rescuers sent back and the savages were driven away. This was about 1819.



In 1817 David James came into the township and effected the second settlement on section 16, township 50, range 27. He had two grown sons, Jesse and Harry James.

A tannery was built in either 1818 or 1819, by Nicholas Houx.

The first doctor in the neighborhood was Doctor Rankin, from Kentucky.

The first steamboat landing at Lexington was at the mouth of "Rupe's branch," in 1820 or 1821.

The first settlement in Clay township, as now defined, was effected by Col. Henry Renick, William Renick, Ruth, widow of Samuel Renwick, and Young Ewing. The latter was the first county clerk of this county. These all located near the present site of Wellington in 1819. About the same date came Thomas Hopper and Killion and John Young, who emigrated from Indiana.

The next settlement was made in Dover township, as now known, by John Lovelady and Solomon Cox in 1817, at a point a half mile east of the site of the present village of Dover. W. R. Cole settled a mile and a half west of them and made improvements the same season. These families came from Virginia.

Following the settlements already named was that made in what is now called Washington and Sniabar townships. The townships were organized about 1822 and prior to that date the following lived in the part of this county now known as Sniabar township: Julius Emmons, David Ward, Thomas Swift and Jesse Hitchcock, all of whom were doubtless very early settlers in the township. Henry Renick and Abel Owen were among the earliest to locate there.

The territory known now as Davis township was originally settled by Joseph Collins, who located at "Bear's Grove," section 13, township 49, range 26, sometime between 1825 and 1829. (See township history for later pioneer settlement in this township.)

The next settlement of Lafayette county was made by Patrick Henry about 1825, and soon after came John Scott, both claiming lands in what is now Freedom township. James and Chris Mulkey located at what was termed Mulkey's Grove, two or three miles south of present Aullville village.

In the early thirties immigrants began to pour into Middleton township, which was the last in the county to be generally improved and is now one of the most prosperous and wealthy sections of the entire county. From good authority, the first actual settlement was made there in the early forties, not later than 1842, by Alexander Galbraith, from Kentucky, who purchased two

hundred acres on sections 22 and 14, in township 51, range 24. (See township history for further settlement.)

Washington Irving, the celebrated American author and traveler, immortalized the section of country near Dover and Waverly, this county. It was upon one of his extended western trips that he enjoyed the hospitality of Squire John J. Heard (whose name appears as among the first grand jurors of this county), at whose house Irving remained several days in 1819. He later wrote his book known as "Astoria," in which he paid a glowing tribute to the kindness of pioneer Heard.

The first school of which there seems to be any record in Lafayette county was in Middleton township, in the settlement made there prior to 1820, by Littleberry Estes and John Evans, a Mr. Hyde and a Mr. Russell, all of whom emigrated from Kentucky. It is claimed a school there existed as early as 1820, started by Mr. Estes' son. This school was taught in 1822-23 by Edward Ryland, brother of Judge Ryland, the elder. This was evidently a private school.

For much concerning the early times, the reader is respectfully referred to the various township histories contained in this volume.

#### THE SETTLEMENT IN 1837.

Wetmore's "Gazetteer for Missouri," published by Harper & Brothers of New York City, in 1837, gives the following on Lafayette county:

"Five saw-mills and five grist-mills are driven by water power, in the county of Lafayette. [It should have been added that at Dover—Tare Bean grove—was a grist-mill driven by the water flowing from a large spring, and that at Lexington there was a United States land office.]

"Lexington is one of the towns from which outfits are made in merchandise, mules, oxen and wagons for the Santa Fe or New Mexico trade. The fur traders who pass to the mountains by land make this town a rendezvous, and frequently are going out and coming in with their wagons and packed mules, at the same period of coming and going that is chosen by the Mexican traders. Lexington is, therefore, occasionally a thoroughfare of traders of great enterprise and caravans of infinite value. The dress and arms of the traders, trappers and hunters of these caravans, and caparisons of the horses and mules they ride, present as great a diversity as the general resurrection itself of all nations and ages can promise for the speculations of the curious."

The same book states that Lafayette county then had a population of four thousand six hundred and eighty-three persons, while it also says that in 1821 it numbered but one thousand three hundred and forty; in 1830, it was placed at two thousand nine hundred and twelve.

Lexington was given as three hundred and nineteen miles from St. Louis by river, and Fine's Landing placed as fifteen miles below Lexington. At that date the county had but three postoffices—Lexington, with James Aull as postmaster; Dover, with Benjamin F. Yates as postmaster; Pleasant Grove, with W. H. Ewing as postmaster.

A newspaper clipping of November 7, 1843, states: "Boats are arriving at our landing from the Ohio river crowded with emigrants from the older states, all seeking a better home in Missouri. Let them come. There is room and abundance of everything, and we know that they will greatly add to the Whig vote in November!"

#### EARLY MORALS.

Uncle George Houx related to a correspondent of the *Lexington Intelligencer*, in 1880, many interesting things concerning pioneer life, and especially touching on the common honesty of the first people who came in to build for themselves homes. The correspondent says:

"In comparing early times with now, in regard to honesty, Uncle George Houx says, that money was sewed up in leather bags with whangs and carried on horseback, like meal sacks, from Santa Fe, and when they arrived at Lexington, at the tavern, in the Old Town, were thrown down like common luggage. These bags would get so hard and dry that they would feel like logs when thrown down. A man by the name of Green kept the inn, as it was called, and Ed. Ryland, who was then receiver, would take the money and store it away in the rear of Stramake's store and when he got a wagon load it was hauled away in farm wagons to St. Louis, with no other guards than the two teamsters and a man or two. And once when he was in the circuit court, while John F. Ryland was on the bench, he heard the charge given to the grand jury and they repaired out of doors (there being no jury room) and after a few minutes returned into court from a hazel brush patch, and said that no one had been doing anything wrong and the judge replied that this was the fifth term and no one had been indicted, and then complimented the county for its morality and honesty."

The same writer from the same good authority says: "There was no blacksmith shop nearer this county than Old Franklin, and his brother Nick, as he called him, fixed up the fore wheels of a wagon, and the neighbors all



brought their axes and broad axes, and he, with his load, went to Old Franklin, to get a box of gold and silver belonging to Mr. Hicklin, father of James Hicklin. The neighbors in both counties knew of it. He says that they had no use for any officers, but a clerk to keep the records and a sheriff to collect and pay over the revenue. He says that Mr. Stramcke and Robert Hale well recollected these times. He tells how Judge Hicks got to be a lawyer. John Aull's father furnished the money to buy the books, and he was to help his sons keep store in return, and read law at the same time in leisure moments."

#### PIONEER CUSTOMS.

The reader will be interested in knowing something about the early marriage customs in this section of Missouri, as given by the following, which was written many years ago by Joseph H. Page:

"The first marriage ceremony in 'Long Grove Settlement' was William Johnson and Peggy Ennis, in 1828. The knot was tied by Duke Young. The usual custom of 'running for the bottle' at weddings was indulged in, and the prize was won by Granville Page. A bottle of whisky, with a red ribbon tied around its neck and called 'Black Betty,' was the prize. The contestants would start on horseback from the house where the 'infair' was to be held and run to meet the bride and groom. The one who first met them was declared the winner, and had the pleasure of presenting 'Black Betty' to the parson, who took the first drink, then to the bride, then to the groom, etc. All drank from the same bottle. Whole settlements came without invitation and all were made welcome and had a merry time, usually terminating the proceedings with a dance."

The old-fashioned flint-lock rifle was the weapon used in those days. On Fourth of July occasions it was customary to organize a grand hunting expedition. The proceeds of the game sold went to furnish the barbecue which was invariably had afterwards. Candidates and others would furnish funds to pay necessary expenses.

Joseph H. Page also writes of the early Indian troubles, and from his article the following is extracted:

"Speaking of Indians in the northern part of Lafayette county, reminds me that the Indians were at an early time very bothersome and numerous, and, while not savage, were given to petty thieving. The following is told on a party of early immigrants who were in pursuit of an Indian who had stolen a horse from one of them: They had succeeded in approaching him and were

bringing him back to the settlement. The red man professed to be very penitent, and so won upon the sympathy of his captors that they allowed him considerable liberty. One night while encamped on the Blackwater, as he was assisting them to gather firewood, he gave them the slip and secreted himself, as they later ascertained, in some driftwood in the creek, just allowing his head to project from the water, where he remained until they had crossed and ceased hunting for him and the camp had become quiet. He then emerged from his hiding place, secured another and better horse from the camp, with which he succeeded in making his way to his tribe."

Game was plenty. Chris. Mulkey, in 1826, killed five deer before sunrise, where Mr. Page now lives. Bears, panthers, catamounts and elk were plenty, and wolves "by the acre," as old Uncle Jo Page would say. A panther killed a hog weighing one hundred and fifty pounds and covered it with grass, near Mr. Page's residence. Hunters watched for his return, but he never showed up again.

#### FIRST IMPORTANT EVENTS.

Around the first events of a county's settlement there hangs much of interest, even away down the years. The following events show the beginnings of affairs in Lafayette county:

The first settler was Gilead Rupe. It is believed he effected his permanent settlement about 1815.

The judges of the first county court were John Stapp, John Whitsett and James Lillard.

The first justices of the peace was Henry Renick, and it was he who administered the oath of office to the first county judges.

The first county clerk was Young Ewing, his bond being fixed at one thousand two hundred dollars.

The first county treasurer was also Young Ewing.

The first collector was Markham Fristoe; he was also the first constable, and served from Sniabar township two years.

The first county surveyor was John Dustin.

The first sheriff was William R. Cole.

The first road overseer was Abner Graham.

The first retail dealer's license was granted to Robert Castle, and the price or fee was fifteen dollars for six months.

The first saloon license was granted to Amos Riley, dated May, 1823, and was for six months; the fee was five dollars. The limit of saloons in the county was then six.

The first tavern and ferry licenses issued were to Adam Lightner.

The first will filed for probate in this county was that of Amasa Crain.

The first school land commissioners were William Y. C. Ewing, Thomas Fristoe, Joseph Irwin, Abel Owens and James Evans.

The first county jail was erected in 1823.

The first term of circuit court was held February 17, 1821; David Todd was the presiding judge.

The first case tried by a jury was that of the State vs. Jacob Catron, trespass. He was acquitted. The jury was as follows: John Wallace, Amos Rylah, Jesse Gray, William Cox, Joseph Irvin, John Hillion, Benjaor Majors, Christopher Cox, David Blevins, William Bowers, William Dobson and James Fletcher.

The first lawful execution was that of Leland Tromly, April 4, 1834, for the killing with an ax of Joseph Stephens. The judge was John F. Ryland, the prosecuting attorney, Amos Rees, and the sheriff, James Fletcher.

The first woman to be hung in Missouri (it is believed) was the second execution in Lafayette county, Mary Andreas, alias Tromberg, who was hanged April 30, 1834, for the killing of her infant child.

Lexington's first mayor was Judge Eldridge Burden.

The first newspaper published in this county was the *Lexington Express*, its first issue being dated April 4, 1840, Charles Patterson being its editor.

## THE GERMANS OF LAFAYETTE COUNTY.

By R. P. Sevin.

When the publishers of this work requested me to write a sketch on the Germans of Lafayette county I entered upon this task with pleasure, hoping to be able to give justice to an element of our population which, in a large, if not the largest measure, has contributed and is still contributing to the development of the resources of this county and helped to make it one of the best, one of the richest sections of the great commonwealth of Missouri. As the space in this book allotted to my use has been limited I must be brief and spare the reader a lengthy preamble.

### THE FIRST SETTLERS.

A historical sketch of our first German settlers would certainly be of great interest. But since the first German settlements of this county were not prompted or aided by immigration societies, statistics are meagre and not



easily obtainable. We, therefore, must content ourselves with a general sketch. The reader will find a narration of the historical events which especially concern the German settlers, principally during the Civil war, in the general history of Lafayette county and in the sketch of Professor A. Baepler on the German Lutheran church.

This region became settled by Germans through the "consciousness of kinship." The first Germans who ventured into the wilds of west Missouri came about 1838. Those who entered land in Lafayette county in the years of 1838 to 1850, according to the original entry book in the recorder's office, were: Friedrich Dierking, 1838; Friedrich Frerking, 1838; Friedrich Threman, 1838; Christian Oetting, 1839; Christian Dierking, 1840; Conrad Stuenkel, 1840 and 1847; Heinrich Franke, 1840 and 1847; Heinrich Bruns, 1840 and 1842; Dietrich Oetting, 1841; Georg Brackmann, 1841; Heinrich F. Pauling, 1841; Heinrich Meyer, 1842; Wilhelm Frerking, 1843; Georg Kuecker, 1845; Johann C. Holtkamp, 1845; Heinrich Ehlers, 1845; Friedrich Rabe, 1845; Heinrich Brockmann, 1845; Heinrich Dierking, 1846; F. H. Walkenhorst, 1846; Casper H. Wahrenbrock, 1848; Heinrich Thiemann, 1848; Casper H. Klingenberg, 1848; Georg C. Dreiver, 1849; Heinrich Rabe, 1849; Casper Holtkamp, 1849; Louis Evert, 1849; Heinrich Oelschlaeger, 1849; Louis Stuenkel, 1850; Heinrich Heidorn, 1850; Heinrich Meinecke, 1850.

Documents in the probate court show that the first German estate was that of August Steiger, in 1840, and in 1844 Conrad Stuenkel was appointed administrator of the estate of Heinrich Bruns, Sr., deceased.

The first Germans who were naturalized in Lafayette county were: Christian Harra, in 1839; Friedrich Duerking and Casper Weiker in 1840; Heinrich Evert, Johann H. L. Brackmann, Friedrich Pauling, Heinrich Bruns, Friedrich Thiemann, Georg H. Brackmann and Johann H. Frerking, in 1841.

The fertile prairies of Lafayette county and the rich, well-wooded creek bottoms pleased these pioneers exceedingly. Their letters to friends and kin in Hanover and Westphalia soon brought numbers of immigrants to this neighborhood. Thus this region became settled by a people bound together by like tradition, like speech, and in many instances by blood-relationship. These pioneers came not to found a new German state in this country; they simply came as farmers who found the tillage of their small acres in Germany too meager a source of income. Once having gotten a foothold in that rich agricultural country of west Missouri, they, by the peaceful methods of purchase, drove their English-speaking neighbors farther and farther out, until

now one may journey for many miles without meeting any but German settlers or their descendants in this section. This applies especially to the eastern part of Lafayette county, Concordia and vicinity. This prosperous German community, year by year, stretched farther out in all directions. Emma, Sweet Springs, Ernstville, Corder, Alma and Blackburn are, in a measure, daughter settlements of Concordia.

#### SETTLERS AFTER THE WAR.

After the Civil war the advantages offered by the fertility of Lafayette county soil and the prosperity of its inhabitants became known in the counties in the eastern part of the state where older German settlements exist. Many farmers of these counties, and some from Illinois, Indiana and other states were attracted by the agricultural richness of this section, and new German settlements in different parts of Lafayette were formed. Especially Warren county, Missouri, sent many of its farmers to the Higginsville neighborhood. These settlers again induced their relatives in the fatherland, mostly in Lippe-Detmold, to come to this land of plenty. In this way Higginsville, Mayview, Wellington, Napoleon and Lexington became the centers of German communities. It may be stated that the Germans who settled in Lexington were in a large proportion mechanics, and only within the last two decades the German farmers have invaded the Lexington vicinity in greater numbers.

Today we find German settlers in every part of the county, and the German-speaking people of Lafayette number about twelve thousand, or one-third the entire population. Churches and church schools have contributed their share to keep things German very much alive, and so it happens that in this, a foreign land, the best of the German characteristics survived in our people for three-quarters of a century.

#### THE GERMAN FARMER.

The German farmer was the most potent factor in the development of our county. His love for the soil makes him an industrious, never-relaxing tiller. His painstaking endurance and his thorough methods of farming greatly increased the productiveness of the land, and thereby its value. Thus every land owner, even the one who did not cultivate his land, profited by the prosperity of the thrifty German farmer. Within the last four decades

the prices of land in Lafayette county increased from twenty-five dollars to fifty dollars to seventy-five dollars to one hundred and fifty dollars and more per acre. No price seems too high for the German farmer, provided the land is good, and conveniently located.

#### THE BUSINESS MAN.

While the German farmers have been, and are, very prosperous, the German business men, in great number recruiting from the families of old settlers, are not less successful. In every town of the county we find German firms. In several towns the mercantile business is exclusively in the hands of Germans, in others these are predominant, and even where they are in the minority their conservative business methods make them a substantial factor. All the creameries, most of the flour mills and grain elevators, one of the canneries, etc., have been established and are run by Germans. Half of the banking houses of the county are entirely or partly controlled by Germans, and their officers transact business with their German customers in the mother tongue. We may safely say that the German business man has established an enviable reputation for integrity and good service.

#### THE MECHANIC.

In other fields of industry the Germans of Lafayette county have excelled in like manner. Magnificent churches, substantial school buildings, stately business houses, innumerable residences in town and in the country, large barns all over the county, tell us of the skill and diligence of German house-builders (carpenters, masons, plasterers, etc.). The saddlers, the shoemakers, the blacksmiths, the wagonmakers in every town and village are, with a few exceptions, Germans, and in all other branches of pursuit the sons of our pioneers are well represented. German physicians, and dentists, and teachers enjoy the best reputation, and the ministers of the numerous German congregations in Lafayette have the highest esteem of their fellow-citizens. Last, but not least, we think of the German laborer in town and on the farm, whose services are sought in preference to those of all others.

#### THE GERMAN CHURCHES AND SCHOOLS.

We stated above that churches and church schools above all have done their share in maintaining the good characteristics of the Germans of Lafayette county. The list of the German churches and schools given below certainly speaks well of the high standard and the value of the German element



as a moral factor in the upbuilding of the American nation. Several of the congregations, especially the Lutheran and the Evangelical, maintain separate school buildings and employ from one to five teachers, while in others the ministers teach school in the churches. The ministers of the Baptist and Methodist churches teach German in short summer courses. In the regular church schools, both English and German are being taught and great pains is taken to maintain the standard of the public schools in all branches of study. Here is a list of the German churches and schools in Lafayette county:

Alma—Lutheran, two schools; Baptist, Three Groves, near Alma; Methodist, served by Corder minister.

Concordia—Baptist; Catholic, served by Higginsville priest; Evangelical, school; Methodist; Lutheran, four schools and college (see Prof. A. Buepler's article).

Corder—Lutheran, school; Methodist.

Emma—Evangelical, school; Lutheran, school.

Ernstville (near Concordia)—Lutheran, school.

Flora (near Alma)—Lutheran, school.

Higginsville—Baptist; Evangelical, school; Lutheran, school; Methodist.

Lexington—Evangelical; Lutheran, served by Higginsville minister; Methodist.

Mayview—Evangelical, school.

Napoleon—Evangelical, school; Methodist, served by Lexington minister.

Waverly (Hazel Hill)—Lutheran, school.

Wellington—Evangelical, school.

The German Catholics worship at the churches at Concordia, Higginsville, Corder, Dover and Lexington. Two German-speaking priests, residing at Higginsville, serve the first named three congregations.

Many members of the German congregations of Blackburn and Sweet Springs (in Saline county) reside in Lafayette county.

A compilation of the church statistics of Lafayette county for the year 1909 shows that in the German congregations there were two hundred and sixty-one births, fifty-four marriages and one hundred and four burials (several persons who had died in other parts of the country were brought here for burial). A comparison of these figures with the average rates of the nation will convincingly show that the German element is one of the main factors in upholding the vitality of the people of the United States and in maintaining a natural increase of its population.

## THE GERMAN SOCIETIES.

It is a well known fact that the Germans are very fond of organizing and joining societies, and in our larger cities these social organizations are exceedingly numerous. It is different, however, in Lafayette county, where only a few German societies exist. They are the German Pioneer Society, counting over one hundred members in all sections; the "Turnverein" at Lexington; the "Kriegerverein," for honorably discharged soldiers of the German army; the Mechanics and Laborers' Aid Society of Concordia, with a branch at Alma; Guttenberg Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, at Lexington. Besides these the different congregations have a number of societies for the promotion of church work.

## THE LANGUAGE.

It may be of interest to state that the major portion of the Germans of Lafayette county hail from Hanover, Westphalia and Lippe-Detmold, or are descendants of immigrants from these sections of Germany. The dialect of these, therefore, naturally prevails. The High Germans and Swiss who have strayed among these Low Germans are very few in number. So strong is the influence of the Low German dialect that the descendants of the High Germans soon acquire the prevailing Low German dialect.

## THE GERMAN PAPER.

The intellectual tie which binds the inhabitants of the German settlements together as one great family, is the *Missouri Thalbote*, a German paper published at Higginsville, a history of which is to be found under the heading "Newspapers of Lafayette County." The editor of this publication has, and had for many years, a highly esteemed co-worker in the person of N. Haerle, of Lexington, whose writings in prose and rhyme are eagerly read. Mr. Haerle, who has done very much for the enhancement of the German interests in this section, is the honorary member of nearly all the German societies in the county and the founder of the "Pioneer-Verein," and in spite of his advanced years he is ever ready to work in the front rank for the successful arrangement and celebration of the annual "German Day." (We have come into possession of a reminiscence by Mr. Haerle's pen, which, being of historic value, is annexed to this article in English translation.)

## THE GERMAN CHARACTERISTICS.

The Germans of Lafayette county are a pleasure-loving people, and their social gatherings always are well attended and a source of wholesome and refreshing amusement. They are a law-abiding people, and the criminal annals of our courts count but very few German names on their pages; this small percentage speaks volumes for the high moral standard of the German. They are a patriotic people who, although upholding the traditions, the customs and the language of their forefathers, are excellent citizens of this glorious country, ever ready to perform the duties of such in times of war and in times of peace. History tells us that.

May the Germans of Lafayette county continue to maintain and augment their good reputation, acquired through a history of three-quarters of a century, for painstaking industry and wise economy, conservative progressiveness, immaculate honesty, true love of home and country, devout adherence to their fathers' faith, high esteem of morality and liberal hospitality.

We conclude our treatise with sincere thanks to Prof. W. G. Bek, of the Missouri State University, and N. G. Phetzing, of Lexington, Missouri, for kindly furnishing useful information.

## A REMINISCENCE OF WAR TIME.

By N. Haerle.

It was in 1861. I was the manager of the German Turner Hall at Lexington, Missouri. The sentiments for and against the Union clashed bitterly in the border states. Lexington was at fever-heat. On the 3d of May, 1861, a pro-Union meeting at the court house had been called. With others, I went to attend the same, and soon the hall was crowded. Several speakers had made their appearance to address those present. As soon as the first orator began to speak, he was interrupted by noise and hisses, and suddenly all the lights were extinguished. Pandemonium reigned. A mob thronged to the rostrum and seized the Union flag which had been placed there. Quickly I rushed between the men and took the flag from them. I tore it from the staff and hid it under my vestcoat. During the melee I was shot in the leg and beaten over the head. While I was being taken to my home two old citizens knocked me again over the head with their canes. The next morning six men, heavily armed, came to my residence and ordered me, in the name of Jefferson Davis and the Southern Confederacy, to leave town at once. My



faithful wife told them that my condition did not allow my leaving home. The men answered that I would be hung on the nearest tree, if I should be found in town the next morning. What could be done? Early the next day friends brought me across the Missouri river, and, accompanied by Captain Fred Nest, I took a train of the Hannibal & St. Joe for St. Louis. Here I found a good position in the war relief office. In 1865 I returned to Lexington where I have lived ever since, for the last twenty-five years retired from business.

By-gones are by-gones. I always was a peaceable citizen, and I bear no hatred or grudge against my enemies of those days. They now count among my best friends. I have forgiven.

The little flag—we do not see the like today, the stripes sewn together and the stars fastened upon the cloth—is still in my possession. A battered and torn little flag, of no value to others, but priceless to me. I have saved its honor; it shall be with me as long as I live, and it shall lie with me after I am dead.

## CHAPTER V.

### COUNTY GOVERNMENT, BUILDINGS, ETC.

After the county was organized, then came the setting in motion of the machinery for its government and the regulation of its financial and internal improvement affairs, which in those early days, as well as at even a much later date, was no small undertaking. Officers had to be selected by the voters and property owners, and a place had to be provided for the holding of county courts and circuit courts, as well as a safe place provided for the keeping of public records and money, as collected for the running expenses of the new county, which had hitherto been attached to other, older sections of the state. But pioneer men ever have been equal to such emergencies, and they faltered not at the task before them, but went manfully about their duties as county citizens.

The first mention of official appointments was at the first term of county court, held at the house of Samuel Weston, January 22, 1821, when John Stapp, John Whitsett and James Lillard, Sr., had been commissioned by Governor McNair, under date of St. Louis, December 8, 1820, as justices of the court of Lillard county. Henry Renick was then justice of the peace for the county, and he administered the oath of office to the new justices. Young Ewing was the first clerk of the county court, and he gave bond for the sum of twelve hundred dollars, with William Y. Young and Joel Campbell as sureties. This was the April term of the county court. The January term did no business other than to swear into office the justices above named. The first case in this court was that concerning the will of Amasa Crain, deceased, and the appraisers were appointed to place value on the slaves and all personal property of the estate and report the same into court as provided by law.

On April 24, 1821, John Dustin was examined and then appointed surveyor of the county of Lillard.

On July 24th of the same year, John Stapp was appointed to be president of the court and the first bill of county expenses was made out at that date, the same amounting to fifty-five dollars and twenty-five cents, which included rental for county offices, sheriff's fees and other expenses incurred up to that time.

At the October term of county court, Braxton Small was appointed deputy clerk of the county court. On the same day, the first report of the county's first tax collector was made to the court, and the amount due from his collections was eighty-three dollars and seventy cents.

At the March 12, 1822, term of county court, as before mentioned, the court appointed the commissioners to select a county seat site and they gave bonds in the sum of two thousand dollars; they were to also see to getting a proper location on which to erect county buildings.

Concerning the first election held in the county, the minutes of the county court state that on July 9, 1822, Solomon Cox, Legard Fine and James Lillard, Jr., were "appointed judges of election to be held at Mt. Vernon, in Tabo township; and Julius Emmons, David Ward and Thomas Swift were appointed judges of the election to be held in Sniabar township, at the place of preaching near Henry Renick's." These appear to have been township elections for the election of constables.

The contract to erect public buildings was let to Henry Renick, and on June 27, 1825, appears an account of eight hundred and seventy-five dollars and fifteen cents paid him on the contract. For the next two or three years there appear various items and small partial payments on the construction of a court house and jail, but the total cost is unknown and of little consequence today; it may be stated, however, that the jobs were not well done and only served their purpose a few years, when other provisions had to be made for a permanent set of county buildings. It seems that this building—the first court house—was accepted by the court on November 23, 1825, and the commissioners were then discharged.

#### FIRST COURT HOUSE SOLD.

Being unfit for further use, the old court house (built in 1825) was ordered to be sold, except the stone in its foundation. This sale took place August 1, 1832, after which the county rented accommodations for a number of years. (This was built in Old Town.)

#### SECOND AND THIRD COURT HOUSES ERECTED.

In 1835 Messrs. Rollins and Thomas completed a new three-story building for the county's use. This was used until 1847, when the present court house was completed, and in its early day was looked upon as among the finest, most classic public buildings in Missouri. The second building was



in the old town, but the present temple of justice stands in the public square, facing Main street on the north. The new court house was erected by Hunter & Alford, contractors. The second court house was eventually sold to the Baptist Female College, and by that institution used until the coming on of the great Civil war, during which turmoil it was used by the United States troops as a hospital, and finally as a pest-house for small-pox cases; hence, after the war it was abandoned for school purposes and torn down, the brick being sold.

The county court records show that on March 25, 1849, the court ordered "that the public square in the town of Lexington (commonly called Old Town), together with the buildings thereon, be sold to the highest bidder, on the first Monday of August next; and also the lot on which the old jail stood." Louis W. Smallwood was the commissioner to manage the sale.

The commissioners to oversee the construction of the new court house were Silas Silver, John Carton and Robert Aull, with Henderson Young as their attorney for legal counsel on any contracts drawn. William Spratt was subsequently added to the board. In April a plan was submitted by William Daugherty for the court house to be built. It was accepted and called for a twelve-thousand-dollar structure, and Daugherty received forty dollars for his specifications and plans—not modern prices for such expert work. The following appear as having had part in the real construction of this, the present court house of Lafayette county: Elijah Littlejohn, Alexander McFadden, John Alford, William Hunter, G. F. Brown, Samuel Ball and Cyrus Osborn, the latter doing the painting on the building.

In the eighties a wing or addition was made to the court house, which gives the present court house accommodations. In the days of the Civil war a cannon ball shattered one of the immense columns in front of the main structure, near its top, and it still remains in view, a relic and reminder to the passerby of those days when brother fought against brother.

In December, 1865, the county jail was burned down. There was an insurance of three thousand seven hundred and fifty dollars on the same, which was promptly paid. The jail was rebuilt by a Mr. Hackett in 1866-67, and accepted by the county court. This is the present jail, with slight changes and additions.

#### THE COUNTY OFFICE BUILDINGS.

Here, as in other counties, a part of the county's business is transacted in an office building, situated close to the court house proper, and upon the east side of the public square. This building was originally constructed

in 1854, by an appropriation of four thousand five hundred dollars, the same to be used by the clerks of the circuit and county clerks. It was William Morrison who superintended the construction of this building, in which, under the present order of things, are the offices and fire-proof vaults occupied by the clerks above mentioned, together with the county auditor and treasurer.

#### THE COUNTY JAILS.

The first recorded mention of any county jail was in May, 1823, when the court record reads: "That the jail be received for public use, but the commissioners are to go on and have it finished according to contract; and it is further ordered that all persons liable to be sent to jail be confined in the same."

About 1845, Eldredge Burden, William Boyce and Alexander McFadden were jail commissioners appointed by the county court, and on October 6, 1846, it is recorded that two thousand seven hundred dollars was paid to Gabriel F. Brown, contractor for jail building. This is the jail that is still in use, with some additions made thereto, which have been built of brick, the original section being of rough stone.

#### THE COUNTY POOR HOUSE.

The poor house for Lafayette county is situated in Clay township, about six miles west of Lexington. It comprises a fine modern brick structure, with hot and cold water, baths and closets. It was first occupied in the autumn of 1906. Its cost was about twelve thousand dollars. The average number of inmates is from twelve to twenty unfortunate poor. They are cared for by a superintendent, who receives a certain sum per capita for boarding the persons, all of whom are aged and unable to labor. In addition to this means of caring for the poor, the county court provides for upon an average, now, of about fifty-five persons, by allowing them from two to eight dollars per month, and they have their homes with friends or relatives in the various townships.

#### FIRST HIGHWAYS, FERRIES AND LICENSES.

The first mention in the county records of a public road occurs April 24, 1821, when Abner Graham was appointed overseer of a road leading from Fort Osage through Sniabar township. This road was to be kept clear

and in good repair for twenty feet in width. At the same term of county court, James Young was appointed overseer of the road from Little Sniabar to James Connors'; William F. Simmons overseer of the road from the Tabo creek, crossing near Mt. Vernon, to the range lines 26 and 27.

On the same day were appointed commissioners to view the best and nearest route for a road leading from Jack's Ferry to intersect the road leading from Fort Osage to Mt. Vernon. Fort Osage stood near the present town of Sibley in Jackson county. This fort was simply a United States military post with soldiers to protect the settlers from intrusion by the Indians.

#### EARLY-DAY FERRIES.

In 1821 a license was granted by the county court to Adam Lightner to operate a ferry across Tabo creek, for which he paid the sum of two dollars. The rate of toll to be charged was fixed at: One passenger, three cents; horse, three cents; cattle, three cents each; hogs or sheep, two cents each; carriage or cart, twenty-five cents; wagon and team, thirty-seven and a half cents.

On July 23, 1821, license was granted to Thomas Stokely to keep a ferry across the Missouri river about three miles below Fort Osage. Abel Owens went on his bond for two thousand dollars. The following toll rates were charged: Passengers, twelve and a half cents; man and horse, twenty-five cents; cattle, ten cents each; hogs or sheep, three cents each; carriages, thirty-seven and a half cents; carts, fifty cents; wagons, one dollar; lumber, or goods not in vehicle, six cents per hundred weight. A road was also authorized laid out from the bridge on Fire Prairie creek to this ferry landing on the Missouri river.

Just where "Jack's Ferry" was and when authorized is not now a matter of record, but many years since it was stated by General Graham to have been located at the original steamboat landing, which later became the foot of Commercial street in Lexington, although there was a strip of solid land for a half mile out from the old landing more than twenty-five years ago.

#### FIRST LICENSES ISSUED.

On July 9, 1821, was issued the first license for the sale of merchandise to be sold in Lafayette county. It was given to Robert Castles to retail merchandise, and for such he paid the amount of thirty dollars per year. Just where his store was located is not now positively known.



On July 24, 1821, Adam Lightner was granted license to keep a tavern; the fee was twelve dollars per year. Michael Ely was granted merchandise license on the day last named.

On August 6, 1822, Alfred K. Stevens was given a permit to build a warehouse on the Missouri river, on the northwest fractional quarter of section 24, fractional township 51. This was for the storage and proper inspection of tobacco, and it is related that this was the first real industrial enterprise promoted in Lafayette county.

The liquor license in those early days amounted to only five dollars for six months, while to sell the necessities of life six times this amount was charged the retail merchant—but times have changed in ninety years and more.

#### FIRST MARRIAGES.

Here in Lafayette county, as well as in all parts of the West, the young frontiersman saw the need of a good wife to share his fortunes with him, and the record shows that the first to take advantage of the matrimonial pledge was James Keeney, who married "Anney" Ramsey, February 8, 1821.

During the same year additional marriages were recorded as follows: George Shelby to Margaret Tunage, by Rev. Martin Trapp; William Cox to Sary Cantrel, by the same minister; William Ferguson to Polly Heard, by Samuel Weston, a justice of the peace; Wallace McAfee to Susanna Givens, by John Heard, justice of the peace; Robert McAfee to Mary Gladden, by the same officer; Walter Burril to Lydia Cox, by the same. These constituted all the marriages within this county for the first year of its organization—1821. There were sixty-one marriages from February 8, 1821, to August 1, 1825. The first marriage actually within this county was that of John Lovelady and Mary Cox, in 1818, before the organization of the county, hence it does not appear of record here.

#### COUNTY LINE SURVEYS.

A paragraph in the county court's minutes, dated September 2, 1846, states that a report was made to the court by John C. Bledsoe, surveyor of Lafayette county, and A. H. Perry, surveyor of Johnson county, regarding an official survey of the line between these two counties. The cost of this joint survey was six hundred and ninety-six dollars and thirty-five cents, of which Lafayette county paid one-half. The twenty-two-page report is found from pages 131 to 152 of the County Record Book No. 8.

On September 1, 1851, the county surveyor was ordered to resurvey and establish the boundary line between Lafayette and Saline counties. On October 10, 1854, appears a similar entry with reference to Lafayette and Johnson counties again.

Through some ill-worded instruments, and a misunderstanding in late years, the defining of the territory embraced in Clay and Lexington townships is not quite clear, and out of it has grown some litigation concerning the collection of taxes, especially those of railroad corporations. This has come about by reason of the supposition that the Sni creek was to be the boundary to its mouth into the Missouri, which with passing years and topographical changes is a mixed question. The matter is not fully settled as yet.

#### THE SEAL OF THE COUNTY.

In 1828 Lafayette county had not yet been provided with an official seal, and Markham Fristoe, the county assessor, and County Clerk Young Ewing affixed an improvised seal, known as "a private seal," consisting of a four-rayed star cut out of white paper, the rays measuring three inches from point to point, and stuck it onto the document with a red sealing wafer, such as was common in the early days for sealing letters and documents of various kinds.

The seal of today is a circle a little larger than a silver dollar coin, with the word "SEAL" in its center, while around its outer rim are the words "Lafayette County, Missouri—County Court."

#### FINANCES OF THE COUNTY.

It is not the aim to go into a detailed statement of the finances of this county by years or even decades, but to give the reader a general idea of the county's finances from the date of its organization to the present time—1910.

While the county was yet known as "Lillard county," William Y. C. Ewing, on April 23, 1821, was appointed assessor of the county. The first tax collector was Markham Fristoe, appointed at the same time, his bondsmen being Isaac Clark and Thomas Fristoe. William Christie is also named in the records as being the "auditor of public accounts." He was really a state officer to whom all county financial matters had to be certified. On July 23d, the same year, Young Ewing is mentioned as county treasurer, but there seems to be no record now of when or how he was elected to such

office. It appears on the date just mentioned that W. Y. C. Ewing received the sum of thirty dollars for his services as county assessor. It is here that the first mention is made of a county fund.

The total tax assessed for 1822 amounted to one hundred and sixty-eight dollars and seventeen cents. This seems to have all been collected except eight dollars and ninety-seven cents.

The record shows that in 1821 there were one hundred and eighty-eight resident and seven non-resident tax-payers, and the total taxable property was as follows:

Total on valuation .....	\$199.72
Total on bachelors .....	38.00
Total on watches .....	9.12
Total on carriages .....	6.00
Total on household furniture .....	1.00

---

Total amount of state tax .....\$253.84

At the time the county was organized the state of Missouri levied a special tax on "unmarried white males above twenty-one years and under fifty years." During the time Lafayette was called Lillard county the following bachelors were thus taxed for their "single blessedness": Aaron Bryant, Thomas Blakey, John Bastic, David Blevins, James Ball, Solomon Catron, Gabriel Chineth, William Wallace, Joseph Cox, Isaac Tribble, Elijah Demasters, Isaac Dunaway, Moses Day, Alexander Dunbar, Robert Ewing, Green Hughes, William Hall, William Young, Jr., Amos Horn, Elijah Tate, John Ingram, Zachariah Linville, Green McCafferty, Thomas McCafferty, Hugh McCafferty, Robert Renick, George Stevens, James Young, John Sal-lady, Henderson Wheeler.

#### TAX LIST ABSTRACT FOR 1828.

What Taxed for.	Number.	Value.
White males (poll tax) .....	315.00	
Acres of Land .....	17,118	\$22,617.00
Town Lots .....	71.50	4,607.50
Improvements .....	136	8,400.00
Slaves .....	239	59,665.00
Horses .....	713	23,407.00
Cattle .....	1,459	9,306.00
Watches .....	21	396.00



What Taxed for.	Number.	Value.
Tanyards .....	3	\$140.00
Distilleries .....	4	360.00
Mills .....	4	225.00
Carriages .....	3	415.00
Added at Court (increase)...		3.16
		<hr/>
Total .....		\$487.52

There was but forty-two dollars and twenty-six cents of a non-resident tax at the above date. Forty-two years later, 1870, the total number of acres of land taxed within this county was three hundred eighty-seven thousand six hundred and seventy-eight; number of town lots in county, three thousand eight hundred and forty-six; valuation of landed property, five and three-quarters million dollars; personal property assessed, two and a half million dollars; this made a total valuation of all property of eight and a quarter million dollars.

## THE VARIOUS TAXES IN 1870.

State tax .....	\$20,984
State Interest tax .....	20,897
County tax .....	41,813
Road tax .....	19,872
Poorhouse tax .....	13,301
Lexington & St. Louis Ry. tax.....	62,798
Bridge tax .....	16,716
County Interest tax.....	20,899
Lexington township railway tax.....	9,344
	<hr/>
Total .....	\$226,588

At the above date the rate of school tax in Lexington township was sixty-nine cents on every hundred dollars of taxable property.

In 1870 the records show that the county received from all revenue sources the amount of \$26,772.62, and after paying all current expenses had a balance in the treasury of \$4,509.63.

Ten years later, 1880, the books show that the county had \$280.72 of a balance on hand, which was turned over to the state treasurer and credited with the same.

In the case of the Lexington & St. Louis railroad bonds, at that time, the amount compromised was \$578,900; amount outstanding, \$44,900; amount in

litigation, \$11,000; amount paid and canceled, \$131,900. Of county funding bonds, compromised, \$95,000; amount outstanding, \$65,000; amount in litigation, \$41,000; amount canceled and paid, \$81,250. Of the compromise bonds outstanding, \$611,900 and \$19,200 paid. The Lexington & St. Joseph railroad bonds had then been declared unconstitutional by the United States supreme court, but were in 1880 still out in claimant's hands. All township bonds were then still outstanding, with accrued interest from date of issue.

#### ASSESSED VALUATIONS OF 1880.

In 1880, the assessed valuation of property in Lafayette county was on lands (491,645 acres), \$4,493,855, an average of \$11.47 per acre; number of town lots, 6,575, valued at \$988,500, an average of \$150.34 each. Total value of all realty in county, \$5,482,355. Total personal property, \$2,307,530. Grand total taxable wealth of county, \$8,789,885.

#### RECEIPTS INTO THE COUNTY FUND—1908.

From Merchant's Tax-book .....	\$ 1,944
Current Receipts .....	43,312
Railway and Telegraph .....	7,558
Book Personal tax list .....	1,399
Land Delinquent Book .....	3,738
All Licenses .....	5,386
All other sources .....	14,788
Total .....	<u>\$80,430</u>

#### EXPENDITURES FOR COUNTY—1908.

Highways and Bridges .....	\$44,833
Support of Paupers .....	8,275
Poor Person's Asylum.....	5,138
Reform Schools for Boys .....	245
Fees, Salaries and Court Expenses.....	14,453
Books and Stationery .....	2,012
Costs in Criminal Cases.....	3,836
Grand and Petit Jurors and Witnesses.....	5,466
County Building Repairs .....	750
Miscellaneous Expenses .....	6,150
Total .....	<u>\$91,195</u>

## LIQUOR LICENSES IN 1880.

In 1880 the county had twenty-eight dram-shops, as reported to the state authorities. From the same the county received a revenue of two thousand five hundred and ninety-three dollars, while Missouri received license money amounting to one thousand two hundred and ninety-five dollars. The state license was then fifty dollars, while that imposed by the county was one hundred dollars. In 1909 there were twenty-six dram-shop licenses in force in Lafayette county.



## CHAPTER VI.

### COUNTY, STATE AND NATIONAL REPRESENTATION.

The object of this chapter is to give as near a complete list of the men who have filled the various county, state and national offices as is possible to compile at this date. The men who have been residents of Lafayette county who have served in the United States Congress, the state senators and state's representatives and the various county officials here follow:

#### CONGRESSMEN.

Thomas P. Akers, of this county, served in the thirty-fourth Congress in 1855-56; Alexander Graves served in the forty-eighth Congress in 1883-85; John Welborn served in the fifty-ninth Congress in 1905-07.

#### STATE SENATORS.

1826—L. W. Boggs.	1862—Robert T. Van Horn.
1828—L. W. Boggs.	1864—Robert T. Van Horn.
1830—L. W. Boggs.	1866—James Young.
1832—Julius Emmons.	1868—L. Davis.
1834—Julius Emmons.	1870—J. B. Wornell.
1838—Peter R. Pratt.	1873—J. B. Wornell.
1840—John Polk.	1875—John B. Newberry.
1842—L. W. Boggs.	1877—John B. Newberry.
1844—L. W. Boggs.	1879—James N. Bradley.
1846—George W. Miller.	1881—James N. Bradley.
1848—E. L. Edwards.	1883—James H. Walker.
1850—Preston B. Reed.	1885—James H. Walker.
1852—Preston B. Reed.	1887—James E. Hazell.
1854—John D. Stevenson.	1889—James E. Hazell.
1856—John D. Stevenson.	1891—James D. Stark.
1858—R. L. Y. Peyton.	1893—James D. Stark.
1860—R. L. Y. Peyton.	1895—Hiram M. Bledsoe.

1897—C. H. Vandiver.  
 1899—C. H. Vandiver.  
 1901—N. M. Bradley.  
 1903—N. M. Bradley.

1905—Robert H. Brown.  
 1907—Robert H. Brown.  
 1909—James P. Chinn.

## STATE REPRESENTATIVES.

1820—William Lillard.  
 1826—Abel Owen.  
 1828—David Ward.  
 1832—N. C. Mitchell.  
 1834—R. Macklin White.  
 1836—William McCausland.  
 1838—J. Young.  
 1840—John B. Vivian.  
 1842—Eldredge Burden.  
 1844—Stephen T. Neill.  
 1846—Eldredge Burden.  
 1848—John P. Campbell.  
 1850—J. P. Campbell.  
       E. Burden.  
 1852—R. N. Smith.  
       I. S. Warren.  
 1854—S. T. Neill.  
       W. S. Field.  
 1856—John S. Holliday.  
       William Morrison.  
 1858—Samuel F. Taylor.  
       Eldredge Burden.  
 1860—G. S. Rathburn.  
       W. A. Gordon.  
 1862—Thomas H. Allen.  
       H. C. Chiles.  
 1864—William Boyce.  
       William Spratt.

1866—A. K. Stilington.  
 1868—August Hackman.  
       ——— Miller.  
 1870—Z. J. Mitchell.  
       B. H. Wilson.  
 1872—Richard A. Collins.  
 1874—M. V. L. McClelland.  
 1876—Charles L. Ewing.  
       H. S. Van Angelen.  
 1878—R. A. Collins.  
       A. A. Lesueur.  
 1880—Jo F. Smith.  
       J. A. Lockhart.  
 1882—William H. Carter.  
 1884—William H. Carter.  
 1886—Robert Hicklin.  
 1888—Robert Hicklin.  
 1890—J. T. Ferguson.  
 1892—John F. Miller.  
 1894—J. T. Ferguson.  
 1896—Jo. H. Christy.  
 1898—Jo. H. Christy.  
 1900—Jo. B. Shelby.  
 1902—Jo. B. Shelby.  
 1904—Glover Branch.  
 1906—J. H. Christy.  
 1908—J. H. Branch.

## COUNTY OFFICERS.

The early election records being absent, a list of those who have served as county officers from about the close of the Civil war will be here given :

## RECORDERS.

1870—William Hixon.  
 1874—J. D. Conner.  
 1878—J. D. Conner.  
 1882—J. D. Conner.  
 1886—J. D. Conner.

1890—Charles C. Wallace.  
 1894—Charles C. Wallace.  
 1898—Clem Tyree.  
 1902—Clem Tyree.  
 1906—H. W. McNeel.

## TREASURERS.

1866—M. Chapman.  
 1868—Charles B. Scott.  
 1870—Benjamin Marshall.  
 1872—B. I. Ireland.  
 1874—B. I. Ireland.  
 1876—B. I. Ireland.  
 1878—B. I. Ireland.  
 1880—B. I. Ireland.  
 1882—B. I. Ireland.  
 1884—M. V. L. McClelland.  
 1886—M. V. L. McClelland.

1888—J. R. Dillard.  
 1890—J. R. Dillard.  
 1892—Lee H. Dillard.  
 1894—Lee H. Dillard.  
 1896—J. C. Bledsoe.  
 1898—J. C. Bledsoe.  
 1900—William H. Edwards.  
 1902—William H. Edwards.  
 1904—John Taubman.  
 1906—B. C. Drummond.  
 1908—Charles Hoefer, Jr.

## SHERIFFS.

1866—J. M. Pool.  
 1868—J. M. Fleming.  
 1870—Robert Taubman.  
 1872—William Young.  
 1874—George M. Mountjoy.  
 1876—George M. Mountjoy.  
 1878—George M. Mountjoy.  
 1880—Benjamin Elliott.  
 1882—Benjamin Elliott.  
 1884—J. W. Bowman.  
 1886—J. W. Bowman.

1888—Charles S. Mitchell.  
 1890—Charles S. Mitchell.  
 1892—Z. W. Wright.  
 1894—Z. W. Wright.  
 1896—J. A. Fulkerson.  
 1898—J. A. Fulkerson.  
 1900—Oscar A. Thomas.  
 1902—Oscar A. Thomas.  
 1904—Charles F. Kinkead.  
 1906—Charles F. Kinkead.  
 1908—W. S. Peacock.

## CIRCUIT CLERKS.

1866—John B. Terry.  
 1870—H. L. Barksdale.

1874—Frank Trigg.  
 1878—Frank Trigg.



1882—Frank Trigg.	1898—Hub. Campbell.
1886—C. B. Daniel.	1902—Hub. Campbell.
1890—Charles C. Ewing.	1906—J. W. Sydnor.
1894—Charles C. Ewing.	

## COUNTY CLERKS.

1866—W. H. Bowen.	1890—Samuel J. Andrew.
1870—Jo. O'Gorman.	1894—Samuel J. Andrew.
1874—William B. Steele.	1898—Frank Thornton.
1878—William B. Steele.	1902—Frank Thornton.
1882—William B. Steele.	1906—C. L. Glasscock.
1886—William B. Steele.	

## CORONERS.

1866—H. Smith.	1888—W. J. McDonald.
1868—Granville Clayton.	1890—James H. Straughn.
1870—Adam Walk.	1892—James H. Straughn.
1872—Harrison Smith.	1894—E. W. Fulkerson.
1874—John D. Williams.	1896—F. W. Mann.
1876—James D. Williams.	1898—F. W. Mann.
1878—J. D. Williams.	1900—W. B. Weedon.
1880—James G. Russell.	1902—W. B. Weedon.
1882—James G. Russell.	1904—F. W. Mann.
1884—James G. Russell.	1906—F. W. Mann.
1886—William J. Drummond.	1908—F. W. Mann.

## COUNTY ASSESSORS.

1866—Robert F. Taylor.	1886—James B. Santmyer.
1868—Milton Smith.	1888—James B. Santmyer.
1870—John Fritz.	1890—John Walker.
1872—John Fritz.	1892—John Walker.
1874—Z. S. Mitchell.	1894—M. Drummond.
1876—William C. White.	1896—M. Drummond.
1878—William C. White.	1900—George C. Marquis.
1880—Z. S. Marshall.	1904—George C. Marquis.
1882—William A. Thornton.	1908—George C. Marquis.
1884—William A. Thornton.	

## COUNTY SURVEYORS.

1868—Byron Bliss.	1892—James K. Gray.
1872—John O. Lockhart.	1896—James K. Gray.
1876—Herman Krause.	1900—B. D. Weedin.
1880—B. D. Weedin.	1904—B. D. Weedin.
1884—B. D. Weedin.	1908—John Walker.
1888—B. D. Weedin.	

## PUBLIC ADMINISTRATORS.

1868—John R. Runyon.	1892—S. N. Wilson.
1872—Moses Chapman.	1896—W. J. Howe.
1876—Thomas Standish.	1898—M. D. Wilson.
1880—Thomas Standish.	1900—M. D. Wilson.
1882—Jo. A. Wilson.	1904—W. D. Meng.
1884—Jo. A. Wilson.	1908—W. D. Meng.
1888—S. N. Wilson.	

## PROBATE JUDGES.

The office of probate judge has gone through several changes in Missouri. From 1849 to 1868 it was authorized by special legislation and was not in operation in every county, but was in Lafayette. The office became an elective office in 1868 and in 1878 the law was so changed that every county within the state had a probate judge elected at the general election with the other county officers. The following have served as probate judges in Lafayette county:

In 1850 Ed. Stratton was appointed; he was succeeded by W. H. Smallwood about the commencement of the Civil war. In 1862 Eldridge Burden was appointed in July, served until 1865 and was at that time commissioned by the governor and in 1868 (when the law was changed) was elected for a term of six years, which brought it down to 1874, when William T. Gammon was elected, serving until the election of James B. Hord, who died in office after a short time. In 1882 Xenophon Ryland was elected and served until 1890. In the last named year, William Young was elected and served until 1898. Following him came J. P. Chinn, who served from the close of Judge Young's term until January 1, 1907, when the present incumbent, Thomas A. Walker, was sworn into office.

## COUNTY COLLECTORS.

1872—William A. Gordon.	1890—John G. Worthington.
1874—William A. Gordon.	1892—Thomas A. Catron.
1876—P. S. Fulkerson.	1894—Thomas A. Catron.
1878—P. S. Fulkerson.	1896—George W. Bates.
1880—George M. Mountjoy.	1898—George W. Bates.
1882—George M. Mountjoy.	1900—J. J. Fulkerson.
1884—James W. Harrison.	1902—J. J. Fulkerson.
1886—James W. Harrison.	1904—George B. Gordon.
1888—John G. Worthington.	1906—George B. Gordon.

## PROSECUTING ATTORNEYS.

1872—A. J. Hall (County Attorney).	1890—William Aull.
1876—William Young (County Attorney).	1892—William Aull.
1874—Alexander Graves (now called prosecuting attorney).	1894—William Aull.
1878—John S. Blackwell.	1896—C. Vivion.
1880—John S. Blackwell.	1898—C. Vivion.
1882—John S. Blackwell.	1900—H. F. Blackwell.
1884—James S. Blackwell.	1902—H. F. Blackwell.
1886—William B. Wilson.	1904—N. M. Houx.
1888—William B. Wilson.	1906—N. M. Houx.
	1908—C. A. Keith.

## COUNTY JUDGES.

1866—Jesse Scofield.	H. H. Elling.
N. W. Letton.	John F. Smith.
W. S. Thomas.	1888—R. H. Benton.
1868—George H. Ambrose.	C. A. Catron.
1878—I. A. Prather.	1890—R. S. Andrews.
J. W. Harrison.	J. F. Smith.
Robert Barnett.	William Young.
1882—Robert A. Barnett.	H. H. Elling.
John A. Lockhart.	1892—R. S. Andrews.
J. W. Harrison.	George Chamblin.
1884—Robert Hale.	1894—William F. McCausland.
H. H. Elling.	Thomas E. Chinn.
1886—R. H. Benton.	George A. Chamblin.



1896—Thomas E. Chinn.	P. W. Osborn.
G. A. Chamblin.	1904—J. S. Klingenberg.
1898—P. W. Osborn.	E. S. Butt.
J. H. Green.	1906—J. B. Hagood.
Chris Temple.	E. M. Thomas.
1900—J. H. Green.	J. S. Klingenberg.
Jo. R. Hagood.	1908—J. S. Klingenberg.
1902—William A. Redd.	E. M. Thomas.

## SUPERINTENDENT OF PUBLIC SCHOOLS.

The state law provided for a superintendent of schools from 1866 to 1873 and then lapsed back to the old school commissioner system, which left the counties without a superintendent of their public schools until the new law was passed (mentioned in the Educational chapter), which was in 1909, since which time all counties may have their regular county school superintendents. The superintendents in the early years were as follows: 1866, A. Chinn; 1868, George K. Smith; 1870, George M. Catron, who served until 1873, when the law was repealed that created such a school office in the counties of the state. The first to be elected to this office under the new school law of 1908-9, in this county, was Homer T. Phillips, the present efficient and highly practical educator.

## PRESIDENTIAL VOTE AT VARIOUS TIMES.

While the election returns are by no means complete in the county offices of Lafayette county, it is possible to give the reader a fair idea of the political complexion of the county at critical dates in its history, as seen in the subjoined:

	Majority.
1840—William Henry Harrison (Whig) . . . . .	75
1844—Henry Clay (Whig) . . . . .	480
1848—Lewis Cass (Democrat) . . . . .	500
1852—Winfield Scott (Whig) . . . . .	large
1856—Millard Fillmore (Know-Nothing) . . . . .	large
1860—John Bell (Old-line Whig) . . . . .	476
1864—George B. McClellan (Democrat) . . . . .	50
1868—Horatio Seymour (Democrat) . . . . .	106
1872—Horace Greeley (Democrat) . . . . .	1,481
1876—Samuel J. Tilden (Democrat) . . . . .	1,451
1880—W. S. Hancock (Democrat) . . . . .	1,341

1884—Grover Cleveland (Democrat) .....	1,112
1888—Grover Cleveland (Democrat) .....	1,046
1892—Grover Cleveland (Democrat) .....	
1896—W. J. Bryan (Democrat) .....	1,088
1900—W. J. Bryan (Democrat) .....	903
1904—Alton B. Parker (Democrat) (plurality) .....	66
1908—W. J. Bryan (Democrat) .....	94

## CONSTITUTIONAL VOTES.

For the vote on the state constitution of 1865, the following is the true record:

	For Constitution.	Against Constitution.
Lexington .....	170	271
Clay township .....	2	132
Freedom township .....	124	not given
Sniabar township .....	2	55
Davis township .....	3	101
Middleton township .....	1	113
Washington township .....	3	42
Dover township .....	not given	102
Totals .....	295	816

The above-referred-to state constitution was voted upon by the people of the state with the limitation, or restriction, provided for in the following oath, hence was never a popular constitution, for in fact only a portion of the people of Missouri had any voice in making it:

“That I will bear true faith, loyalty and allegiance to the United States, and will not directly or indirectly give aid, or comfort, or countenance, to the enemies or opposers thereof, or of the provisional government of the state of Missouri, any ordinance, law, or resolution of any state convention or legislature, or of any order or organization, secret, or otherwise, to the contrary notwithstanding; and that I do this with a full and honest determination, pledge and purpose, faithfully to keep and perform the same, without any mental reservation or evasion whatever. And I do solemnly swear, that I have not since the 17th day of December, 1861, wilfully taken up arms, or levied war against the United States, or against the provisional government of the state of Missouri, so help me God.”

This oath naturally disfranchised many of the men who would otherwise have a chance to vote on the adoption of a new constitution. The constitution was adopted by about one thousand eight hundred and sixty-two majority in the state.

#### VOTE ON THE CONSTITUTION OF 1875.

Hon. Henry C. Wallace, of Lexington, was state senator and represented Lafayette county at the convention which framed this constitution and the vote on the adoption, in this county, stood as follows:

	For	Against
Mount Hope precinct .....	83	19
West Sniabar .....	49	3
Aullville .....	113	11
Concordia .....	47	93
East Lexington .....	91	30
West Lexington .....	373	115
Dover .....	137	1
Page City .....	61	...
North Washington .....	89	...
South Washington .....	38	1
Wellington .....	137	2
Napoleon .....	57	8
Greenton .....	84	1
Coffee's Schoolhouse .....	37	...
Higginsville .....	125	...
Middleton .....	257	3
Total .....	1,778	287

This constitution went into effect November 30, 1875, and is the present constitution.

It may be observed that the disfranchising clause and oath had been removed when the vote was taken on this Constitution.

#### LOCAL OPTION VOTE OF COUNTY.

In April, 1908, at the local option election the vote stood: "Dry," 2,084; "Wet," 2,865; majority for saloons, 781.

At the election on this issue in 1887-88, the vote stood, 1,697 majority for the saloons.



## CHAPTER VII.

### MILITARY HISTORY OF THE COUNTY.

Wherever men have lived and developed into communities, states and nations, there have been, from the difference of human understandings, bloody wars, of greater or less magnitude. Some wars have been for conquest solely, while others have been from principle and for the securing of human rights. The part that Missouri has had in the great wars of America began with the Mexican war of 1846-48. The next conflict was known as the Rebellion, or Civil war, fought between April, 1861, and May, 1865, between the Federal and Confederate forces, in which the former was successful. By it the slaves of the country were set free by President Lincoln. The next war was that between the United States and Spain, growing out of the inhuman treatment of the latter toward their subjects on the island of Cuba, the immediate cause being the sinking of the American warship "Maine" in Havana harbor, Cuba, in April, 1898. In this the American forces were successful, as they have been in all the wars in which they have participated, including the Revolution, beginning in 1776, when the British yoke was thrown off.

It will be the object of this chapter to inform the reader of a purely local history as to the special part taken by the citizens of Lafayette county, Missouri, in the last three wars—war with Mexico, the Civil war and the Spanish-American war; also the Kansas border war.

### THE WAR WITH MEXICO.

Without going into the details of what brought on the war between this country and Mexico, it may be said that Lafayette county did her share in the short, but decisive, conflict. This war was fought between 1846 and 1848 and in May, 1846, a company was formed at Lexington to join Colonel Doniphan's regiment, and was mustered as Company B. The men who served from Lafayette county were for the most part as follows, together with their whereabouts in 1880:

Captain William Walton, deceased; first lieutenant, Booth Barnett, deceased; second lieutenant, Kirkpatrick, killed; first sergeant, Thomas Hinkle;

H. J. Mallory, Dover township; G. W. Vivion, Davis township; Baxter D. Kavanaugh, Ray county; Isaac Braden, Clay township; George King, deceased; Jacob Ridge, deceased; William Osborne, deceased; W. B. Coffee, deceased; John Ridge, deceased; William Cromwell, Ft. Worth, Texas; Upton Winsor, deceased; Jere Bear, Kansas City; John Music, deceased; W. B. Tyrce, deceased; H. M. Bledsoe, Cass county, Missouri (commander of "Bledsoe's Battery" in the Civil war); William Nelson, Carroll county, Missouri; Joseph Chinn, jailor at Lexington; Buck Chinn, deceased; Alexander Green, Saline county; Daniel Horn, deceased; Thomas Hughes, deceased; John McDougal, Dover township; William Hale, Lexington; William Chancellor, Lexington. The balance were not residents of this county.

Colonel Doniphan's command consisted of one thousand men, all mounted. They marched overland from Fort Leavenworth, by the way of the old Santa Fe trail, to Santa Fe and from there over into Old Mexico city. They took with them a large number of cattle and sheep, and the Indians, who kept harassing them to get possession of this stock, succeeded in capturing one thousand of their sheep. They were pursued by the soldiers three days, but the stock was not recovered. This regiment participated at the battle of Bracito and also at Sacramento, with numerous lesser engagements on the line of march. At the battle of Sacramento, Major Campbell, of Lafayette county, was with them, though not a member of the regular command. He was in Mexico on some trading expedition. Colonel Doniphan's regiment received very high praise from Gen. Zachariah Taylor, as well as from General Wool, for its gallant action and signal success at Sacramento, a part of which glory, of course, belonged to the men from Lafayette county.

#### "OLD SAC."

Colonel Doniphan captured a cannon at Sacramento which was given by the United States to Missouri and the state, in turn, gave it to Lafayette county. It was of amalgam brass, copper, silver, etc., and was at first a nine-pounder. It laid at Lexington for a long time, being used only on Fourth of July occasions for firing the national salutes. The boys of the city used to ram it half full of powder and brick bats and then it made a thundering noise, to the delight of all celebrators of Independence Day. At Morrison's foundry, in Lexington, it was bored out, making it a twelve-pounder. It was imperfectly bored at the breech and hence could not be of practical field service. It was familiarly known as "Old Sac," and later was pressed into service and did excellent work for the Southern cause in the Civil

war. It proved itself true on the battlefields of Wilson's Creek, Elkhorn, and at famous Pea Ridge, as was testified to by the Federal forces. At Memphis it was condemned and at last was placed in the Confederate navy yard at Mobile, Alabama. Hence the cannon served well its purpose in two American wars.

## KANSAS-NEBRASKA BORDER WAR.

Just prior to the Civil war, in 1856, occurred what is commonly designated the Border war, or Kansas trouble. This marked a special epoch in the history of Lafayette county. It was brought about by the now historic Kansas-Nebraska bill. It was in the month of August of that year that flaming hand-bills appeared in Lexington headed "War in Kansas!" This called attention to the rash, bad things the abolition party were reported to have committed in Kansas. The bill made a strong appeal for volunteers. A part of the long bill read as follows:

"Now, men of Lafayette, what will you do? Will you stand still and see the enemy approach, step by step, until he stands on your door-sill and finds you unarmed, or will you go out to meet him, and drive him from your soil? We have stood still long enough. The time has come when you must do something to protect your firesides. We must have men to go to the territory at once, or it will all be lost. The intention of the abolitionist is to drive us from the territory and carry the next election and get possession of the government reins. This we must not submit to. If we do, Kansas is lost to the South forever, and our slaves in upper Missouri will be useless to us, and our homes must be given up to the abolition enemy. Come, then, to the rescue! Up men of Lafayette! Meet at Lexington on Wednesday, at 12 o'clock, August 20th. Bring your horses with you, your guns and clothing—all ready to go on to Kansas. We want two to three hundred men from this county. Jackson, Johnson, Platte, Clay, Ray, Saline, Carroll and other counties are now acting in this matter. All of them will send up a company of men, and there will be a concert of action. New Santa Fe, in Jackson county, will be the place of rendezvous for the whole crowd, and our motto this time will be 'no quarters,' etc."

This bill was signed by twelve well known citizens. The meeting was held and the company was sent. This action, as seen in the light of subsequent events, had its historic phase, showing as it does the opinion of the citizens of Lafayette county and Lexington. Of this meeting and the company



formed such great authority as "The Lost Cause," by Pollard; Greeley's "American Conflict," and Colonel Benton's "Thirty Years in the United States Senate," all make mention.

The result of this border war, the John Brown raid, backed by the abolition party at the North, only fanned the fire already kindled over the question of slavery being extended into more western territory. The culmination was the Civil war, which, however, did not come until much blood had been spilled along the Missouri and Kansas borders. Property and human life were sacrificed on both sides by self-constituted forces of slavery and anti-slavery elements, both of which had their allies from far north and south.

#### THE CIVIL WAR.

Missouri was greatly exercised over the agitation of the question of slavery as early as 1818-19 and 1820, which finally resulted in the "Missouri Compromise," which act of Congress was passed in 1820 and by which it was agreed that Missouri territory should be admitted into the Union as a slaveholding state, but that slavery should not be extended and should forever be excluded from any states which might thereafter be formed out of new territory west of the western boundary of Missouri and north of the thirty-sixth degree of latitude north, which line practically corresponded to the southern boundary of Virginia, Kentucky, Missouri, Kansas, Colorado and Utah as now constituted.

In 1854 Congress passed a bill organizing the territories of Kansas and Nebraska, in which it was declared that the "Missouri Compromise" of 1820 did not apply to them. This opened up the flood-gates of angry debate and strife. The issue of all elections then hinged on this great and all-absorbing question. This brought on a border war and both sides did many rash acts to carry their point. The free-state party, however, carried the day and this really brought on the Civil war, of which the world has seen no greater strife. From that time on war was inevitable. In April, 1861, the climax came when Fort Sumter was fired upon in South Carolina, by those who had seen fit to take the side of "State's Rights," i. e., letting each state and territory settle these questions for itself.

Missouri finally took sides with the South and resisted federal authority. The state troops were mostly under command of Gen. Sterling Price, backed by the governor of Missouri, C. F. Jackson, while the federal troops were under command of Gen. Nathaniel Lyon, by authority of President Lincoln.

When the war broke out there were but few—not more than two score—

Lincoln Republicans residing in Lafayette county. The election returns show but twenty-four votes cast for Lincoln and Hamlin, the Republican candidates for President and Vice-President, in November, 1860. Yet there were many more who in heart were of that political belief, but dared not express their opinion at the polls. But a large per cent of the voters were not for war. They were, regardless of party ties, not caring to take sides, but preferred to remain neutral, believing that to protect their home and firesides from invasion of either army was all they should be called upon to do.

#### FIRST TROOPS RAISED.

The first military company in Lafayette county was raised in Lexington, and commanded by Capt. John Tyler. This company was composed of all shades of men, mostly of ripe years. It was intended for home protection only and to compel a sort of "armed neutrality." It was neither for the North nor for the South, but for peace and protection of person and property as against any invading foe, whether Confederate or Union. But soon, after drilling a short time, the company disbanded, not finding harmony within its ranks. Captain Tyler subsequently entered the Federal army.

When the report reached Lafayette county that General Lyon, of the Federal forces, had, on May 10, 1861, fired upon citizens of St. Louis, intense excitement prevailed throughout the entire county. Public meetings were held and measures taken at once to organize military companies to assist in defending the state against encroachments of Federal troops. These meetings were headed by men who had seen service in Mexican war days and elsewhere.

The real Union men in this county were few in numbers, and the men who were opposed to war—conditional secessionists—became bold and somewhat defiant toward the small minority of their neighbors, with whom they had no patience for the belief they entertained and their conduct. The Union men held a meeting in the courthouse at Lexington, about the middle of May, 1861, John Fleming was chairman and Dr. J. F. Atkinson acted as secretary. From the chairman's seat was unfurled the "stars and stripes." The meeting had not progressed far, when the secessionists present, to the number of fifty or more, began violent interruptions, and at last, under the leadership of one Charles Martin, a desperate character, silenced the speaker, tore the flag from the hands of the secretary, breaking off the staff in his effort, and bearing it triumphantly from the room. Nicholas Haerle, a stanch Union man (a German), attempted to take the flag from Martin and his men, as they were leaving the room, but was shot in the leg by Martin himself and fell to the floor.

From that date on the element supporting the Federalists were less seen and heard in public capacities in Lafayette county, for some time. The flag above mentioned is now (1910) in the hands of Nicholas Haerle, who resides in Lexington.

#### COUNTY MILITIA FUND.

On April 29, 1861, a petition was made to the county court, signed by Thomas W. Shields, R. M. Henderson, John P. Bowman and others, asking for an appropriation "to arm and equip at least one thousand men." The court declined to do so until first the Legislature and governor had made the order possible by a special act, which was finally effected and on May 14th the court appropriated ten thousand dollars, "or so much thereof as may be needed, for the purpose of arming and equipping the volunteer militia of said county for the necessary defense of the county and state as the court may deem proper."

Charles S. Tarlton, one of the judges, was appointed agent to disburse this fund. The bonds on which this money was raised were made payable in one, two and three years, at ten per cent interest. It may be said, however, that only one thousand dollars was ever used from this fund—one warrant drawn for five hundred dollars May 17, 1861, and another of the same amount, signed June 20th, of that year.

#### FIRST BATTLE FOR LAFAYETTE MEN.

About June 1, 1861, a company of United States dragoons from Fort Leavenworth, under command of Captain S. D. Sturgis, afterward a major-general, had an encounter with some of the Jackson county militia under Captain Holloway, who had been lately connected with the regular army, but had resigned and offered his services to Missouri. This skirmish took place on Rock creek, a branch of the Big Blue, and there Captain Holloway and Lieutenant McClenahan, of the Jackson county troops, were killed. Capt. J. O. Shelby, of Waverly, this county, had raised a company of cavalry and was in Jackson county when this encounter took place. Holloway was in command of all the Jackson county men as their colonel. He was an active, brave man and only a few days before this fight had been in Lexington recruiting men for the state service and home protection.

As soon as the news of this fight was brought to Lexington, several companies of Lafayette county men were formed and marched to the relief of their Jackson county friends. Among such men were those in the company of Capt. Ben Elliott, from near Chapel Hill; those in the company of Capt. J. M.



Withers, from near Mt. Hebron; Seth Mason's company, from Davis township; Captain Webb's company, from Denver, and that of Captain Whiting, from that vicinity; Doctor Hassell and Captain Graves had companies from Lexington. There was also an artillery company composed of Lexington men and those from outlying townships, commanded by Capt. H. M. Bledsoe.

The Lafayette men soon reached the scene of the trouble and pitched camp on the Blue river, naming the camp, in honor of their late friend, Captain Holloway, "Camp Holloway." After remaining in that section a week or so, they returned home.

In the outset, the militia, or state guards as they were later termed, were armed, uniformed and equipped by themselves. The infantry and cavalry carried arms of almost every conceivable description, the favorite weapon, however, being the double-barreled shot-gun. They also had some squirrel rifles, revolvers, pistols and other fire-arms, while a still lesser number carried bowie knives.

Bledsoe's Battery at first consisted of two pieces of artillery. One of his guns had been captured by Colonel Doniphan in the Mexican war, at Sacramento, given to Missouri, and by the state transferred to Lafayette county. It was known as "Old Sac" and is referred to elsewhere in this chapter. The other gun was an iron six-pounder, cast at the Morrison foundry in Lexington. Its mate, cast at the same time, was never mounted, but left in front of the Masonic College upon the retreat of the state troops from Lexington. Later it formed a part of the battery commanded by Pirner, under Colonel Mulligan, at the battle of Lexington.

Fortunately for Missouri, it lacked not in powder, as Governor Jackson sent to Saline county ten thousand pounds of Laflin's and "Dupont's Best," which was later distributed among the friends of the Southern Confederacy for safe keeping. A portion of this powder was captured in December, 1861, by General Halleck at Glasgow, where he found it secreted in kegs on a farm. Some of it was hidden away in hay lofts, under bridges, buried in orchards, while it was claimed by the knowing ones, as late as 1880, that several kegs were hidden in lofts in the city of Lexington.

#### GOVERNOR JACKSON CALLS MILITIA.

On June 12, 1861, Governor Jackson by proclamation called into active service fifty thousand state militiamen, "*for the purpose of repelling invasion, and for the protection of the lives, liberty and property of the citizens of this state.*"

Lexington was designated as one of the places of rendezvous, and here were marshalled those who desired to obey the order of their governor. The Masonic College and adjacent campus was chosen as headquarters, and there (where now stands the Methodist Female Seminary) were congregated a thousand men, mostly from Lafayette county. A full regiment of men was formed of Lafayette men, of which John T. Graves was chosen colonel, Cave Kirtley, lieutenant-colonel, with Major Brazier and Captains Withers, Whiting, Percival, Webb and Ferguson in command of the various companies. It was here that Bledsoe's Battery was fully organized, with Hiram M. Bledsoe as captain; Curtis O. Wallace, first lieutenant; Charles Higgins, second lieutenant, and Frank S. Trigg, third lieutenant.

The first battle of Boonville was fought June 17, 1861, between eight hundred State troops, under Col. John S. Marmaduke, of Saline county, and about the same number of Federal troops under Gen. Nathaniel Lyon. The superior equipment and drilling of the Federals caused them to be victorious, but in this fight there were but two killed on each side and a few wounded.

The next move was the coming of the State troops to the rendezvous at Lexington, where they united with the other State men there assembled. Major-Gen. Sterling Price had been commissioned by Governor Jackson as general-in-chief of the State army, at Lexington. Learning that the Federal General Lyon was still moving up the river, and being unprepared to meet him, General Price resolved to retreat to the southwestern part of the state. According to a statement made many years after the war by a citizen of Lexington, C. M. Pirner, the sudden flight of Price's army from Lexington happened on this wise:

"A young fellow named Brown, who was a printer in the *Lexington Expositor* office, suggested a plan to have some fun, but the affair was never known only to Pirner, Brown, James Curry, and a young telegraph operator, whose name I cannot now recall. The joke as carried out was as follows: The telegraph operator had a pocket instrument of his own. The telegraph at that time went eastward by Waverly. He, Pirner and the operator went out a little ways east of the Old Town, after it was quite dark and quiet for the night, and managed to reach a telegraph wire and hitch on the pocket instrument. The Lexington office was informed "The Federals have left Marshall for Lexington; may arrive any minute." The young wags then went back to the city to watch the effect; and sure enough by the time they got up onto Main street in the vicinity of Laurel street, there were horsemen riding rapidly to and fro, between the college grounds and different parts of

the city. The jokers didn't dare ask any questions for fear of some suspicion arising, which would have been sure death. But in the early morning the State troops were gone. Several war histories speak of the sudden and rapid retreat from Lexington, but no one has before (1880) given the secret of its mysterious suddenness. It is believed that this was the first 'grapevine dispatch' sent during the civil conflict, and Mr. Pirner was anxious that Lexington have the proper credit for the same."

So, about June 25, 1861, the troops left Lexington for the southwest, most of the Lafayette county men being in Graves' regiment or Bledsoe's battery. Governor Jackson, General Rains and General Parsons commanded. The ladies and citizens generally turned out to bid them adieu, to wave fond farewells, and to pray for their success and safe return. The force was hardly an army, since it lacked organization, discipline and experience, but there was material in it for an Old Guard or a Light Brigade, as was afterwards demonstrated.

On July 5th, of that year, occurred the fight between these men and Gen. Franz Siegel's command. Bledsoe's Battery was in the fight, but Graves' regiment was not actively engaged.

The famous battle of Wilson's Creek was fought August 10, 1861, and in that engagement Federal General Lyon fell. Graves' regiment was commanded by Benjamin Elliott. At the time of his promotion by General McCulloch he was serving as a private in the regiment, but had been a captain at Camp Holloway.

#### THE FIRST UNION TROOPS.

Both the Federal and Confederate elements had not been idle in making preparation for the long war that ensued. Lines were soon sharply drawn. Early in the season a number of the Union men had left the county for the purpose of enlisting at Kansas City or in the state of Kansas, where they joined the Union Militia or other military organizations destined to serve beneath the stars and stripes. The Germans of Freedom township, under leadership of Captain Becker, were well organized and only waiting for arms and an order to go to the seat of war. Be it recorded here, that the German population in Lafayette county, as was true all over Missouri, rallied to the support of the Union cause, almost to a man.

#### LAFAYETTE'S FIRST PRISONER OF WAR.

William G. McCausland, of Lexington, became the first prisoner of war captured in this county. It came about in the following manner: After the fight at Boonville, General Lyon, of the United army, sent a regiment of men



up the river on the steamer "White Cloud," landing at Lexington, July 9th, a few days after General Price, of the State forces, had left. The arrival of these Union men caused no little excitement at Lexington. As they marched up the wharf, from the boat, the angered secessionists shouted to them not in the most friendly manner. As they passed the residence of William G. McCausland, they noticed a small secession flag floating in the dooryard and demanded that it be taken down. Mrs. McCausland told them that if they wanted it taken down that they must do it themselves—she would not do it. Meanwhile, Mr. McCausland, looking up the street from his store, saw the soldiers in front of his house. He grasped an old shotgun and ran to drive the invaders away from his premises, but was promptly arrested, being the first prisoner captured on Lafayette county soil by Federal troops. He was held about two weeks, and then paroled. It may be added, in passing, that Mrs. McCausland was one of the most refined, intelligent and liberally educated ladies of Lexington, and would have made sacrifices to minister to the wants of a sick Union as quickly as for a Confederate soldier. It was one of the thousands of unfortunate circumstances growing out of that long, bitter civil conflict.

The regiment above named was commanded by Col. Charles Stifel (pronounced "Steefel"). It was entirely a German regiment and was the one formed in St. Louis.

A dozen or more prisoners were taken besides the one already mentioned. These were taken to the boat "White Cloud." One of the number, James Lightner, was shot dead by his guard, Henry Hoefel, of Company A, while trying to make his escape. The guard claimed he shot in self-defense, as Lightner was attacking him with a chair. The balance of the few prisoners were either released on parole or taken to St. Louis on the return of the regiment.

During the time that Colonel Stifel was stationed at Lexington, a detachment was sent out through the country, one of which went up the river to destroy all boats, so as to prevent the crossing and re-crossing of any reinforcements to General Price. At Blue Mills landing this detachment was fired upon, one man killed and twelve were wounded. Two hundred packages of the gunpowder before referred to were also found by another detachment. A detachment for re-enforcement was brought down from Fort Leavenworth and left at Lexington. Two other companies of Union soldiers were organized, armed and placed in the newly constructed fort. One of these was Becker's company, and the other a company raised in Lexington, first commanded by Gustave Pirner and later by Henry Emde. Each company num-

bered about fifty men. The first comprised the Germans from Freedom township, with some from Pettis county; the other company was made up largely from members of the German Turner organization of Lexington. Another company was raised in Lexington by Capt. Fred Neet, the same being composed largely of Lafayette county Unionists. Another company was commanded by Captain Ridgell, of Ray county. This was composed of men from Lafayette, Carroll and Ray counties.

On July 16, 1861, the three months time for which Stifel's command had enlisted expired and the men returned to St. Louis. On the way down the Missouri river they were fired upon from Saline county shores and a few men were killed and others wounded. In Cooper county the boat landed and three of the firing party from the shore were killed by a detachment sent ashore. Stifel's regiment was the one that fired on the citizens of St. Louis at the time Camp Jackson was captured.

With the departure of Colonel Stifel's command, Capt. F. W. Becker, of the Freedom township company, was left to hold the place. He had three companies under him, and assumed the title of major. He had formerly been a stage driver from Georgetown to Warrensburg. He had but a limited education, was a man of good judgment, and "felt his oats" to a remarkable degree. His uniform was of the flashy character and he felt the importance of his office, keeping aloof from his men as much as any regular army officer ever did. It is related that he drilled his men with much military skill.

Becker—the "Major"—remained in command at the Old Masonic College until August 25th, the first year of the war, the force consisting of Becker's, Emde's, Ridgell's, Neet's and Graham's companies. At this time Lieutenant-Colonel White, formerly of Stifel's regiment, assumed command. A regiment in course of organization was to be commanded by White, as its colonel, Graham, as lieutenant-colonel, with Becker as major. White had, in addition to his infantry forces, four pieces of artillery, two six-pound iron guns, and two brass cohorn mortars, or howitzers. Neither of these pieces was of much actual value for effective warfare, but made a showing. Graham's company was the one sent from Leavenworth and was composed of men from near Rock Island, Illinois, many of whom were professional men.

Lexington had already come to be known as quite a military headquarters for the Federal forces, and by the end of August, 1861, there came two battalions of the First Illinois Regiment of cavalry, about five hundred men, commanded by Col. T. A. Marshall. They were from St. Louis, coming via Sedalia. They were a fine body of men, but armed with only old-fashioned single-barreled dragoon pistols and clumsy sabers. Colonel Marshall at once

assumed command, and on September 8th came Col. James A. Mulligan, with the Twenty-third Regiment Illinois Infantry, a regiment composed almost entirely of Irishmen and styled the "Irish Brigade." They also marched across the country from Sedalia. Being the senior officer, Mulligan relieved Marshall of the command at Lexington post. He had orders from Gen. John C. Fremont to fortify and hold the place, with information that he was soon to be reinforced. He at once began throwing up additional entrenchments and enlarged those already provided.

Within a day or two there came from Kansas City the Thirteenth Regiment Missouri Infantry, under Col. Everett Peabody, of St. Joseph, and Major R. T. Van Horn's battalion of United States Reserve Corps, of Kansas City. These troops were all armed with muskets and bayonets. These men were largely from northwestern Missouri, southern Iowa and eastern Kansas. Captain Adams was also with them and had two six-pound brass cannon, but was poorly supplied with ammunition.

#### FAIRGROUND ENCAMPMENT OF STATE TROOPS.

The month of August was one of great preparation and no little excitement, both for the Federal and State troops. Neither one seemed to know the real situation, or what might be the next move, but during the latter days of the month Col. Henry L. Routt, with a body of State troops intended for actual service against the Federal side, rendezvoused at the fair grounds at Lexington. At first his force numbered about eight hundred men, but, by constant, daily recruiting, soon numbered fully twelve hundred. Colonel Routt was from Ray county and was not a stranger to war, having served in the war with Mexico a dozen years prior to this date. His men were from Lafayette, Clay, Jackson, Ray and other counties north of the Missouri river.

Pickets were kept constantly out by both forces, the distance being about a mile between the two encampments. A few shots were exchanged between pickets, but no serious damage was done. As has been said, "one side was afraid and the other dare not attack their foe."

Routt had the larger number of men, but the Federals were better equipped and armed and within a fortification. At last Routt thought to work a rather questionable ruse, fair only in times of war, if even then. Sometime before this the State troops had captured a number of Unionists, including men of such prominence as ex-Governor Austin King, of Ray county, governor from 1849 to 1853; Hon. John F. Ryland, of Lafayette county, who had been an honorable citizen of Missouri from 1819 and a judge of the circuit court for



eighteen years, and later judge of the supreme court; William Fields and Mr. Casper. Routt made a demand for the surrender of the troops on College Hill, which was refused. He next drew up a paper in which it was stated that the forces on the fair grounds was very large, with reinforcements daily arriving and heavy artillery coming in from north of the river; that College Hill was completely invested, and that the wisest thing Becker could do was to surrender. This paper was addressed to the commander of the Federal forces, and was first presented to the Union prisoners for their signatures. The prisoners, headed by Judge Ryland, positively refused to sign a paper containing so many flagrant false statements, hence Routt's scheme failed.

Meanwhile, two brothers named Pirner, who had seen military service in the old country, had provided three shells with fuses and wanted to see whether they would "go" or not. So the next evening they ran one of the old mortars out to the place where later stood Hon. H. C. Wallace's residence, and there fired off their three rounds of home-made shells in the direction of the fair ground encampment of the State troops. This created a perfect panic among the raw troops there and they climbed the fences in hot haste, every man for himself, leaving horses, ammunition and prisoners to take care of themselves. Judge Ryland afterward remarked that he was as badly frightened as the balance, but thought he would be as safe there as to run. After firing the three improvised shells, the Pirner brothers withdrew and knew nothing of the effect until a negro told them the next day.

Within a few days—probably three days—scouts reported the advance of a large Federal force, known to be in Johnson county, threatening Lexington. The position of Colonel Routt and his men was then serious. It was also reported that another force was coming from toward Sedalia. Hence Routt and his command retreated and formed a junction with the advancing army of General Price at Index. The Union citizen prisoners, above referred to, were taken along with the men under Routt.

#### THE BATTLE OF LEXINGTON.

Like the battle of Lexington—"The Lexington Alarm"—fought in Massachusetts, in Revolutionary days, April 19, 1775, the battle of Lexington, Missouri, marked an important era in the history of the Rebellion for the state of Missouri and county of Lafayette. The latter was fought September 18, 19 and 20, 1861. In this case, as in most every other battle fought in the Civil war, there has been a difference of opinion regarding certain points, but

nearly all who were in a position to know agree on the general points of the engagement, which took place between Gen. Sterling Price, commanding the Missouri State Guards at the time, and Col. James A. Mulligan, of the United States army.

Before giving the official reports of both the commanding officers (really the best evidence obtainable), the author will briefly outline the immediate events that led up to the engagement.

Early in September, 1861, the military situation in Missouri was this: The Federal troops held the Missouri river by a chain of posts stretching from St. Louis to St. Joseph, and communication was kept up between the two points, the object of this being to prevent the crossing of the river by secessionists of northern Missouri, who, to the number of five thousand to six thousand, were armed, organized and intending to join General Price's State Troop army, then in southwestern Missouri. A portion of these men were of Gen. Thomas A. Harris's Second Division of northeast Missourians, including Martin E. Green's brigade, which had been defeated in an engagement at Athens on August 5, 1861. Harris doubtless had about three thousand men. Another body, a part of the Fourth Division, belonged in northwestern Missouri. All crossing of the Missouri river by secessionists had to be done stealthily and in small squads. There is no record where more than a hundred crossed over at any one time.

General Price determined on breaking up this blockade. He had been laying up and resting on the laurels he had fairly won at Wilson's Creek, and was stationed then in and near Springfield. He believed that of the four Federal posts in Missouri,—Jefferson City, Boonville, Lexington and Kansas City,—that Lexington was the most important and easiest for him to undertake to capture.

Hence, in the last days of August, General Price, with about eight thousand men and seven pieces of artillery, took up the line of march for Lexington. He, however, continued to receive reinforcements all along his route northward. He reached Nevada September 2d and there met Colonel Bevier with three hundred men from northern Missouri. On September 8th the army encountered Lane and Montgomery's Kansas troops at Drywood creek, in Vernon county, brushing them aside, with but a slight loss. It was here that Colonel Bledsoe was severely wounded by a bullet in the groin, and this prevented his joining his battery for several weeks.

At Index, in Cass county, the advancing column was met by Routt's and Vard Cockrell's forces from Lexington. Here the Lafayette regiment was

completely reorganized and Col. Benjamin Elliott was chosen colonel and Samuel Taylor as major. This regiment lasted until the six months' service of the regiment had expired. At this point other Missourians were met and found in good spirits, ready for actual battle service.

#### LEXINGTON BANK SEIZED BY FEDERALISTS.

Governor Jackson had, as a war measure, appropriated the school fund of Missouri to the arming and equipment of the State troops, and it was proposed to make forced loans from certain banks of the state for the same purpose. In order to checkmate this plan on the part of the Confederates, Gen. John C. Fremont, as he alleged, as commander of the Federal forces, ordered the funds of certain banks sent to St. Louis, not for the use of the Federal authorities, but to prevent their being used to aid the forces of Governor Jackson and General Price. In compliance with this order from Fremont, Colonel Marshall directed his lieutenant, Col. H. M. Day, to wait upon the officers of the Branch Bank of the State, at Lexington, and secure all the funds of that institution, give a receipt therefor, and bring them to the fortifications at the college. This was done, Colonel Day presenting the following order to the bank:

"Headquarters at Lexington, Missouri,

"September 7, 1861.

"To Colonel Day: You will proceed, without delay, with one company, to take possession of the money in the bank at this place and give your receipt for it, as also a copy of this order.

"T. A. MARSHALL,

"Colonel Commanding at Lexington.

"To Lieut.-Col. H. M. Day."

Mr. Morrison, then one of the directors of the bank (later of the Morrison-Wentworth bank), after the war was ended stated that he had buried the funds of the bank, in anticipation that they would be taken, but the Federal officers had been informed of their whereabouts and so informed him. They were therefore surrendered. The cashier, C. R. Morehead, was afterward censured and dismissed from the service of the bank for being the informant, but he declared his innocence.

The funds taken by the federal officer, Colonel Day, amounted to nine hundred sixty thousand one hundred and fifty-nine dollars and sixty cents, of which one hundred and sixty-five thousand six hundred and fifty-nine dollars and sixty cents was in gold. There were seven boxes of gold coin, each



marked to contain twenty thousand dollars; one box of foreign and California gold, marked to contain ten thousand six hundred and fifty-nine dollars and sixty cents; three bags said to contain five thousand dollars each; seven cases of bank note circulation of the Farmer's Bank of Missouri, at Lexington, the total of which amounted to seven hundred ninety-four thousand and five hundred dollars; all of this was receipted for by Colonel Day. The bank appointed Messrs. S. G. Wentworth and C. R. Morehead, who started with the money for St. Louis, via Warrensburg, under convey of Marshall's cavalry. When out about twenty miles from Lexington, the expedition confronted the advance of Price's army and hurriedly retraced their march to the entrenchments at Lexington. The money was then delivered to Colonel Mulligan and buried under his tent, by Lieutenant-Colonel Quirk, Major Moore and Captains Gleason and Moriarty, the first three named from Chicago, all from Colonel Mulligan's Twenty-third Illinois Regiment.

When General Price caused Colonel Mulligan to surrender in September, 1861, Price demanded and received every dollar of the bank's gold which had been buried under Mulligan's tent within the fortifications. It was claimed that fifteen thousand dollars of paper money was short, and such notation was made and is now to be seen at the Wentworth-Morrison Bank. The money thus recaptured was turned over to the bank, but five days later a demand was made by Governor Jackson for a portion of it for the state. The amount of about thirty-five thousand dollars in gold was turned over to the state, and State of Missouri bonds were given for the same. The cash was put into the treasury of the state (under Jackson), but not one dollar was ever returned. Then when Governor Gamble, the Union governor, made a like demand for a like amount, it too was forthcoming, and, pursuant to the act of March, 1861, these bonds were redeemed at their face when due.

Long after the war closed men believed that a part of the gold hidden in the Lexington fortifications was still in hiding in the earth, near an old hackberry tree, and one man came from Kentucky in search of the treasure, but of course he found none.

#### CONFEDERATES MARCH TO LEXINGTON.

On September 10, 1861, the advance of Gen. Sterling Price's army reached Warrensburg, and the next day the entire army came up and rested there that entire day. The soldiers were tired and hungry and the people of that city did all in their power to make them comfortable. At midnight, the night before, the Federals had abandoned Warrensburg and retreated toward

Lexington, burning the bridges behind them. The distance between the two cities is thirty-four miles, and early in the morning of the 12th Price and his command left for Lexington, Colonel Elliott's Lafayette county regiment having the advance. While greatly fatigued, his men, many of whom were in sight of their own homes, marched fast and endured the march well.

At the covered bridge across the Garrison fork of the Tabo creek, five miles out from Lexington, a force of Federal soldiers were encountered by Price's forces. It consisted of four companies of Home Guards, from Peabody's regiment, with two companies of Illinois cavalry, and had fallen back from Warrensburg on Price's approach to that city. The Union troops were driven back and another skirmish ensued at another bridge near town. One of these bridges was set on fire. At last the Union soldiers were forced back into their intrenchments and Price's troops occupied the southern and eastern portion of the city of Lexington. The artillery was brought forward and the fortifications hotly cannonaded for several minutes. Bledsoe's Battery took a position near the residence of Judge Tutt, and Guibor's guns were stationed in different parts of the city, but all in range of the old Masonic College. A portion of Rains' division also got within range of the Unionists and skirmished with them some time. As the curtain of night fell, both forces rested and prepared for further conflict, each side keeping out a strong picket guard. The *Chicago Post* had a correspondent present and he was the authority for the statement that the loss to the Union forces was eight killed and fifteen wounded, while the estimated loss of the enemy was twenty-five killed and wounded. The Union troops were commanded by Major Van Horn, who for many years after the war was editor of the *Kansas City Journal* and served as a congressman for four sessions. The troops of General Price were the Lafayette soldiers and some from Rains' division.

During that night, councils of war were held by the contending forces. Colonel Mulligan sent for his officers and a council was had in the college building. The subordinate officers all agreed that under the circumstances, the best thing to do was to evacuate the works and the place. Lieutenant-Colonel White wished to cross the river on the two steamboats lying near the works. Peabody and Marshall wanted to go to Sedalia, Peabody promising to go with his men in the advance and clear the way. When all the officers had given their opinion, Mulligan spoke: "Gentlemen," said he, "I have heard what you have to say, but, begad, *we'll fight 'em!* That's what we enlisted for, and *that's* what we'll do."

One account of the next steps taken reads as follows, and the same has for years been considered as authority:

Preparations were instantly begun in accordance with the directions of the plucky commander, Colonel Mulligan. The whole force, in details of five hundred men, were put at work on the entrenchments and worked night and day until they were completed. Mulligan expected reinforcements every day. General Lane, on the frontier of Kansas, had two thousand men, and these, with a part of Pope's command, under General Sturgis, and a large portion of Jeff C. Davis's at Jefferson City, were disposable for the relief of Lexington, toward which point they were directed and expected to move as rapidly as possible. On the 13th two regiments were ordered from Jefferson City to Lexington, and word of this reached Mulligan. He accordingly enlarged his works to accommodate his expected reinforcements. He refused to have any wells or cisterns dug at first, saying that the college cistern would afford sufficient water for the men and the Missouri river, which his works commanded, would furnish enough for Marshall's cavalry horses. Major Moore and Captain McNulty, civil engineers, of Mulligan's regiment, laid out the works.

The same night a conference was held between General Price, Governor Jackson and subordinate commanders. One or two of the officers voted for an immediate assault, but General Price, with a majority of the others, voted that there should be no useless loss of blood; that the Federals need only be surrounded and watched. That Harris' and Green's men, from north of the river, as well as Boyd's and Patton's, were on the way and ought to be waited for, and that under no circumstances, except for defense or to prevent the escape of the Federals, ought offensive or vigorous operation be conducted. "We've got 'em, dead sure," said "Old Pap" to his officers. "All we have to do is to *watch 'em*."

The next morning a small skirmish was had in the vicinity of the fort, and the State troops were repulsed. Only about three hundred were engaged on either side. The fighting was done on the side of the State troops by the Lafayette regiment and sundry volunteers. Conspicuous among the latter for gallantry, and recklessly exposing himself, was Col. John W. Reid, formerly of Lexington, then of Jackson county, and a member of the Federal Congress. At the close of the fight, the Federals sent a detail which burned the residence of Thomas B. Wallace, Esq., a Union man. The house had been occupied by some sharpshooters, who were picking off the men from the Union forces constantly. After this the State troops retired to the fair grounds and the Federals to their works, to improve which they instantly begun.

Major Neet, a Lexington man, says, a well was afterward dug ninety-seven feet deep, one or two hundred feet north of the college building, without



finding water, and the hole was filled with dead horses, then covered with dirt again.

In a speech made by Colonel Mulligan at Detroit later on, he speaks as follows: "The night of the 19th of September two wells were ordered dug. We took a ravine, and expected to reach water in about thirty hours."

Pages might be printed in regard to various things connected with this battle, but the practical, most interesting part is to know the chief points and who it was that planned and carried out the battle, as well as what the official reports have said concerning it. Hence here the narrative will stop, and these reports and stories from a few of the eye witnesses will be inserted, thus giving the reader of today an intelligent understanding of the "battle of Lexington."

At first we will give the official report of Gen. Sterling Price, who commanded the State troops and fought Colonel Mulligan, in command of the Union or Federal forces. (The first section of his report has been covered by the paragraphs already gone over, from other writers and from public records):

"Headquarters Missouri State Guard,  
"Camp Wallace, Lexington, Mo., September 21, 1861.

"The rain began to fall about the same time. This circumstance, coupled with the fact that my men had been fasting for more than twenty-four hours, constrained me to abandon the idea of pursuing the enemy that day. My infantry and artillery having come up, we encamped at Warrensburg, whose citizens vied with each other in feeding my almost famished soldiers.

"An unusually violent storm delayed our march the next morning (September 12th) until about ten o'clock. We then pushed forward rapidly, still hoping to overtake the enemy. Finding it impossible to do this with my infantry, I again ordered a detachment to move forward, and placing myself at their head, continued the pursuit to within two and a half miles of Lexington, when, having learned that the enemy were already within town, and it being late and my men fatigued by a forced march and utterly without provisions, I halted for the night.

"About daybreak the next morning (September 13th) a sharp skirmish took place between our pickets and the enemy's outposts. This threatened to become general. Being unwilling, however, to risk a doubtful engagement, when a short delay would make success certain, I fell back two or three miles and awaited the arrival of my infantry and artillery. These having come up, we advanced upon the town, driving the enemy's pickets until we came within a

short distance of the city itself. Here the enemy attempted to make a stand, but they were speedily driven from every position and forced to take shelter within their intrenchments. We then took position within easy range of the college, which building they had strongly fortified, and opened upon them a brisk fire from Bledsoe's battery, which, in the absence of Captain Bledsoe, who had been wounded at Big Dry Wood, was gallantly commanded by Capt. Emmett MacDonald, and by Parsons' battery, under the skillful command of Captain Guibor.

"Finding, after sunset, that our ammunition, the most of which had been left behind on the march from Springfield, was nearly exhausted, and that my men, thousands of whom had not eaten a particle in thirty-six hours, required rest and food, I withdrew to the fair ground and encamped there. My ammunition wagons having been at last brought up, and large re-enforcements having been received, I again moved into town on Wednesday, the 18th instant, and began the final attack on the enemy's works.

"Brigadier-General Rains' division occupied a strong position on the east and northeast of the fortifications, from which an effective cannonading was kept up on the enemy by Bledsoe's battery, under command, except on the last day, by Captain Emmett McDonald, and another battery, commanded by Captain Churchill Clark, of St. Louis. Both these gentlemen, and the men and officers under their command, are deservedly commended in accompanying reports of Brigadier-General Rain. General Parsons took a position southwest of the works, whence his battery, under command of Captain Guibor, poured a steady fire into the enemy. Skirmishers and sharpshooters were also sent forward from both of these divisions to harass and fatigue the enemy and to cut them off from the water on the north, east and south of the college, and did estimable service in the accomplishments of these purposes.

"Colonel Congreve Jackson's division and a part of General Steele's were posted near Generals Rains and Parsons as a reserve, but no occasion occurred to call them into action. They were at all times, however, vigilant and ready to rush upon the enemy.

"Shortly after entering the city on the 18th, Colonel Rives, who commanded the Fourth Division, in the absence of General Slack, led his regiment and Colonel Hughes' along the river bank to a point immediately beneath and west of the fortifications, General McBride's command and a portion of Colonel (General) Harris' having been ordered to reinforce him. Colonel Rives, in order to cut off the enemy's means of escape, proceeded down the bank of the river, to capture a steamboat, which was lying just under their guns. Just

at this moment a heavy fire was opened upon him from Colonel Anderson's large dwelling house, on the summit of the bluffs, which the enemy was occupying as a hospital and upon which a white flag was flying. Several companies of General Harris' command, and the gallant soldiers of the Fourth Division, who have won upon so many battlefields the proud distinction of always being among the bravest of the brave, immediately rushed upon and took the place. The important position thus secured was within a hundred and twenty-five yards of the enemy's intrenchments. A company from Colonel Hughes' regiment then took possession of the boats, one of which was richly freighted with valuable stores.

"Generals McBride and Harris' divisions meanwhile gallantly stormed and occupied the bluffs immediately north of Anderson's house. The possession of these heights enabled our men to harass the enemy so greatly that, resolving to regain them, they made upon the house a successful assault, and one of which would have been honorable to them had it not been accompanied by an act of savage barbarity, the cold-blooded and cowardly murder of three defenseless men, who had laid down their arms and surrendered themselves as prisoners.

"The position thus retaken by the enemy was soon regained by the brave men who had been driven from it, and was thenceforward held by them to the very end of the contest. The heights to the left of Anderson's house, which had been taken, as before stated, by Generals McBride and Harris and by part of Steele's command, under Colonel Boyd and Major Winston, were rudely fortified by our soldiers, who threw up breastworks as well as they could with their slender means.

"On the morning of the 20th instant I caused a number of bales of hemp to be transported to the river heights, where movable breastworks were speedily constructed out of them by Generals Harris and McBride, Colonel Rives, Major Winston and their respective commands. Captain Kelley's battery (attached to Steel's division) was ordered at the same time to the position occupied by General Harris' force and quickly opened a very effective fire, under the direction of its gallant captain, upon the enemy. These demonstrations, and particularly the continued advance of the hempen breastworks, which were as efficient as the cotton bales at New Orleans, quickly attracted the attention and excited the alarm of the enemy, who made many daring attempts to drive us back. They were, however, repulsed in every instance by the unflinching courage and fixed determination of our men.

"In these desperate encounters the veterans of McBride's and Slack's



divisions fully sustained their proud reputation, with Col. Martin Green and his command and Colonel Boyd and Major Winston and their commands, proved themselves worthy to fight by the side of the men who had the courage and won imperishable honor in the bloody battle at Springfield.

"After two o'clock in the afternoon of the 20th, and after fifty-two hours of continuous firing, a white flag was displayed by the enemy on that part of the works nearest to Colonel Green's position, and shortly afterwards another was displayed opposite to Colonel Rives'. I immediately ordered a cessation of all firing on our part, and sent forward one of my staff officers to ascertain the object of the flag and to open negotiations with the enemy if such should be their desire. It was finally, after some delay, agreed by Colonel Marshall and the officers associated with him for that purpose by Colonel Mulligan, that the United States forces should lay down their arms and surrender themselves as prisoners of war to this army. These terms having been made known, were ratified by me and immediately carried into effect.

"Our entire loss in this series of engagements amounts to twenty-five killed and seventy-two wounded. The enemy's loss was much greater.

"The visible fruits of this almost bloodless victory are very great—about three thousand five hundred prisoners, among whom are Colonels Mulligan, Marshall, Peabody, White and Grover, Major Van Horn, and one hundred and eighteen other commissioned officers, five pieces of artillery and two mortars, over three thousand stands of infantry arms, a large number of sabers, about seven hundred and fifty horses, many sets of cavalry equipments, wagons, teams, and ammunition, more than one hundred thousand dollars worth of commissary stores, and a large amount of other property. In addition to all this, I obtained the restoration of the great seal of the state and the public records, which had been stolen from their proper custodian, and about nine hundred thousand dollars in money, of which the bank at this place had been robbed, and which I have caused to be returned to it.

"This victory has demonstrated the fitness of our citizen soldiers for the tedious operations of a siege as well as for a dashing charge. They lay for fifty-two hours in the open air without tents or covering, regardless of the sun and rain and in the very presence of a watchful and desperate foe, manfully repelling every assault and patiently awaiting any orders to storm the fortifications. No general ever commanded a braver or a better army. It is composed of the best blood and the bravest men of Missouri.

"Where nearly every one, officers and men, behaved so well, as is known to your excellency, who was present with the army during the whole period

embraced in this report, it is impossible to make special mention of individuals without seemingly making invidious distinctions; but I may be permitted to express my personal obligations to my volunteer aides, as well as my staff, for their efficient services and prompt attention to all my orders.

"I have the honor to be, with the greatest respect, your excellency's obedient servant,

"STERLING PRICE,

"Major-General, Commanding.

"Hon. C. F. Jackson, Governor of the State of Missouri."

#### COLONEL MULLIGAN'S STORY OF THE SIEGE.

The following is from Colonel Mulligan's lecture on the battle of Lexington. His official report seems not to have been preserved in the war department:

"On the 30th of August, 1861, the Irish Brigade, of Chicago, lay encamped just outside of Jefferson City. That night an order came from the general at Jefferson City for them to report at headquarters. Upon reaching headquarters the commanding officer said that the regiment of Colonel Marshall, which had left for the southeast some days before, had reached Tipton, where they were hemmed in and could neither advance nor return, and that he wished me to go to Tipton, join Colonel Marshall, take command of the combined forces, cut my way through the enemy, return to Lexington, and hold it at all hazards. The next morning the Irish Brigade started with one six-pounder, forty rounds of ammunition, and three days' rations for each man. Thus we marched on for nine days, without meeting an enemy, foraging upon the country round about in the meantime for support.

"We reached Tipton, but found neither Marshall nor the enemy. The brigade passed on to a pleasant spot, within two miles of Lexington, where we sat down and made preparations to enter the town. We washed our faces, burnished up our arms, brushed the travel stain from our uniforms and went gaily in with our little six-pounder. Indeed, the trouble was not so much in getting into Lexington as in getting out. At Lexington we found Colonel Marshall's cavalry regiment and about three hundred and fifty men of a regiment of Home Guards. On the 10th we received a letter from Colonel Peabody, of the Thirteenth Missouri Regiment, saying that he was retreating from Warrensburg, twenty-five miles distant, and that the rebel general, Price, was in full pursuit, with an army of ten thousand men.

"A few hours later and Colonel Peabody joined us. There were then at this point the Irish Brigade, Colonel Marshall's Illinois cavalry regiment, full, Colonel Peabody's regiment, and a part of the Fourteenth Missouri—in all about two thousand seven hundred and eighty men, with one six-pounder, forty rounds of ammunition, and but few rations. We then dispatched a courier to Jefferson City, informing the commanding officer at that post of our condition, and praying for re-inforcements or even rations, when we would hold out to the last.

"At noon of the 11th we commenced throwing up entrenchments. We had selected College Hill, an eminence overlooking Lexington and the broad Missouri. All day long the men worked untiringly with the shovel. That evening, but six or eight hours after we had commenced throwing up earth-works, our pickets were driven in and intimation given that the enemy were upon us. Colonel Peabody was ordered out to meet them, two six-pounders were planted in a position to command a covered bridge by which the enemy were obliged to enter the town, and so we were prepared. That night the enemy, seeing our preparations, remained on the other side of the bridge, but it was a night of fearful anxiety. None knew at what moment the enemy would be upon our devoted little band, and the hours passed in silence and anxious waiting. Thus we waited until morning vigilantly and without sleep, when some one rushed in, saying: 'Colonel, the enemy are pushing across the bridge in overwhelming force.'

"With a glass we could see them as they came. General Price upon his horse, riding up and down his lines, urging his men on. Two companies of the Missouri Thirteenth were ordered out, and with Company K of the Irish Brigade quickly checked the enemy, drove them back, burned the bridge, and gallantly ended their day's work before breakfast. The enemy made a detour, and approached the town once more by the Independence road. Six companies of the Missouri regiment were ordered out to meet them in the Lexington cemetery, just outside the town, and the fight raged furiously over the dead. We succeeded in keeping the enemy in check, and in the meantime the work with the shovel went bravely on, the diggers sometimes looking up from their work to cast anxious looks toward the graveyard where their comrades were engaged in deadly strife, and yet the shovel was swiftly plied.

"This work was continued during the night, our outpost keeping the enemy in check, so that in the morning we had thrown up breastworks three or four feet in height. At three o'clock in the afternoon of the 12th the engagement opened with artillery. A volley of grape was directed from the



enemy at a group of our officers, who were outside the breastworks, which had an amusing effect. Every officer sought the protection of the breastworks and gained the inside of the lines of men. But this movement was attributed by them to the terror of their horses, not from any desire to contemplate the enemy from a less exposed position. Our men had returned the volley, and a scene of the wildest confusion commenced. Each man evidently believed that he who made the most noise was doing the most shooting. Those who were not shooting at the moon were shooting above it, into the earth or elsewhere at random, in the wildest, most reckless manner. This could not continue long, with forty rounds of ammunition, and the men were ordered to cease firing and were then arranged in ranks and instructed to fire with more precision and care; and soon everything was in order, and moved on as cleverly as a Yankee clock. This contest raged about an hour and a half, when we had the satisfaction, by a lucky shot, of knocking over the enemy's big gun, exploding a powder caisson, and otherwise creating a vast amount of damage, which was received with great shouts by our brave men. The fight was continued until dusk, and as the moon arose that great army of ten thousand men were in full and precipitate retreat, and Lexington was our own again. We resumed the shoveling and worked unceasingly through the night. Next morning, General Parsons, with ten thousand men at his back, sent in a flag of truce, to a little garrison of two thousand seven hundred, asking the permission to enter the town to take care of his wounded and bury his dead, claiming that when the noblest soldier of them all, the lion-hearted Lyon, had fallen, he had granted every privilege to the Federal officers who had sought his corpse.

"It was not necessary to quote any precedent to the Irish Brigade for an act of humanity, and friend and foe met above the slain and together performed the last rites over the fallen.

"On Friday, though a drenching rain set in, the work of throwing up the entrenchments went on, and the men stood almost knee deep in mud and water at their work. We had taken the basement of the Masonic College, an edifice from which the eminence took its name. A quantity of powder was obtained and the men commenced making cartridges. A foundry was fitted up, and one hundred and fifty rounds of shot-grape and canister were cast for each of our six-pounders. We had found no provisions at Lexington, and our two thousand seven hundred men were getting short of rations. Sunday had now arrived. Father Butler, our chaplain, celebrated mass upon the hillside, and all were considerably strengthened and encouraged by his words, and after services were over we went back to the works, actively cast-

ing shot and stealing provisions from the inhabitants round about. Our pickets were all the time skirmishing with the enemy, and we were casting shot and making preparations for defense against the enemy's attack, which was expected on the morrow.

"At nine o'clock on the morning of the 18th the enemy was seen approaching. His force had been strengthened to twenty-eight thousand men, with thirteen pieces of cannon. They came as one dark, moving mass, their polished guns gleaming in the sunlight, their banners waving, and their drums beating—everywhere, as far as we could see were men, men, men—approaching grandly. Our earthworks covered an area of about eighteen acres, surrounded by a ditch, and protected in front by what were called "confusion pits," and by mines, to embarrass their approach. Our men stood firm behind the breastworks, none trembling or pale, and the whole place was solemn and silent. As Father Butler went around among them they asked his blessing and received it uncovered; then turned and sternly cocked their muskets. The enemy came, twenty-eight thousand men, upon my poor, devoted little band, and opened a terrible fire with thirteen pieces of cannon, on the right and on the left, and in the rear, which we answered with determination and spirit. Our spies had brought intelligence, and had all agreed that it was the intention of the enemy to make a grand rush, overwhelm us, and bury us in the trenches of Lexington. The fight commenced at nine o'clock, and for three day they never ceased to pour upon us a deadly fire. At noon word was brought that the enemy had taken the hospital. We had not fortified that. It was situated outside the entrenchments, and I had supposed that the little white flag was a sufficient protection for the wounded soldier who had finished his service and who was powerless for harm—our chaplain, our surgeon and one hundred and fifty wounded men. The enemy took it without opposition, filled it with their sharpshooters, and from every window and from the scuttles on the roof poured right into our trenchments a deadly drift of lead.

"Several companies were ordered to retake the hospital, but failed to do so. The Montgomery Guard of the Irish Brigade was ordered to, a company which we knew would go through. Their captain admonished them that they were called upon to go where the others dared not, and they were implored to uphold the gallant name which they bore, and the word was given to 'charge.' The distance across the plain from the hospital entrenchments was about three hundred yards. They started at first quick, then double quick, then on the run, then faster—still the deadly drift of lead poured upon them, but on they went—a wild line of steel and what is better than steel,

irresistible human will. They marched up to the hospital, first opened the door, without shot or shout, until they encountered the enemy within, whom they hurled out and far down the hill beyond. The captain, twice wounded, came back with his brave men, through a path strewn with forty-five of the eighty lions who had gone out upon the field of death. We were now in the most terrible situation. The fire had hesitated for a little while, and the rebel commander had at once sent word to us that we must at once surrender, or they would hoist the black flag and show no quarters. Word was sent back that it would be time to settle that question when we asked for quarters, and then the terrible fire was resumed. Our surgeon was held by the enemy, against all the rules of war, and that, too, when we had released a surgeon of the enemy, on his mere pledge that he was such. It was a terrible thing to see those brave fellows mangled and wounded, without skillful hands to bind their ghastly wounds. Captain Moriarity, of the Irish Brigade, who had been in civil life a physician, was ordered to lay aside his sword and go into the hospital. He went, and through all the siege worked among the wounded with no other instrument than a razor. The suffering in the hospital was horrible—the wounded and mangled men dying for thirst, frenziedly wrestling for water in which the bleeding stumps of mangled limbs had been washed, and drinking it with a horrid avidity.

“On the morning of the 19th the firing was resumed and continued all day. The officers had told our men that if we could hold out to the 19th we would be reinforced, and all through the day the men watched anxiously for the appearance of a friendly flag under which aid was to reach them, and listened eagerly for the sound of friendly cannon. But they looked and listened in vain, for all day long they fought without water, their parched lips cracking, their tongues swollen, and the blood running down their chins when they bit their cartridges, and the saltpeter entered their cracked and blistered lips, but not a word of murmuring. The morning of the 20th broke, but no reinforcements had come; still the men fought on. The Rebels appeared that day with an artifice that was destined to overreach us and secure to them the possession of our entrenchments. They had constructed a movable breastwork of hemp bales, rolling them before their lines up the hill, and advanced their artillery under this cover. All our efforts could not retard the advance of these bales. Round shot and bullets were poured against them, but they would only rock a little, and then settle back. Heated shots were fired with the hope of setting them on fire, but the enemy had taken the precaution to soak the bales in the Missouri and they would not burn. Thus for hours the fight continued, we striving to knock down or burn their hemp



bales, and they striving to knock down our breastworks. Finally the rush came. The enemy left the protection of their bales and with a wild yell swept over our earthworks and against our lines, and a deadly struggle commenced. Many heroic deeds were done in that encounter. Our men were encouraged by being told that if we succeeded in keeping them in check this time we had them whipped; the lines stood firm. At this juncture we ordered up Captain Fitzgerald, of the Irish Brigade, with his company, to sustain the wavering line. Our cartridges were now nearly used up, many of our brave fellows had fallen, and it was evident that the fight must soon cease, when at three o'clock an orderly came, saying that the enemy had sent a flag of truce. With the flag came a note from General Price asking why the firing had ceased. I returned it, with the reply written on the back, saying: 'General, I hardly know, unless you have surrendered.' He at once took pains to assure me that such was not the case. I afterwards discovered what the trouble was. A lily-livered man, a major by courtesy, ensconced under the earthworks out of sight, had raised a white flag. Twice he had been threatened with death if he did not take that cursed thing down; but the third time his fears overcame his discretion and made for a moment a brave man of him, and he hoisted the flag over the breastworks on a ramrod.

"The ammunition was about gone, there was no water, we were out of rations, and many of the men felt like giving up the post, which it seemed impossible to hold any longer. They were ordered back to the earthworks and told to use up all their powder, and then defend themselves as best they could, but to hold their place. They obeyed, silently and grim. Without a murmur they went back and stood at their posts, only praying that the enemy would approach so near that they might use the soldier's weapon, when his powder fails—the bayonet. Then a council of war was held in the college, and the question of surrender put to the officers, and a ballot was taken—only two of the six votes were cast in favor of fighting on, and then the flag of truce was sent out. With our surrender many of the brave fellows shed tears. And so the place was lost.

"The enemy undertook to haul down our flag, and at first found the hal-yard cut; they climbed to the top and found it nailed. Their only resource was to cut down the pole, which was done while we turned our faces away. Gathering up the prisoners, the colonel in front, we were taken down to their camp and brought before a man in authority, who said we must promise not to 'run away.' We told him that we had not been in the habit of doing much of that business of late. Refusing to give our parole not to 'aid or abet the United States,' we were marched off prisoners, with General Price, and thus ended the siege of Lexington."

## GENERAL RAINS' OFFICIAL REPORT.

"Hdqrs. Second Division Missouri State Guard,

"September 22, 1861.

"SIR: I have the honor briefly to report that, in accordance with orders received, on the morning of the 18th of September I marched my division, consisting of three thousand and fifty-two, rank and file, and two batteries of three guns each, to take position on north and east of the Masonic College, in which the enemy was intrenched. After traveling a circuitous route to avoid the observation of the enemy, I took position near the residence of Mr. Tutt, and opened with four guns upon them. These guns were ably served under the command of Capts. Emmett MacDonald and Churchill Clark, whose gallantry and efficiency were justly spoken of by all. Here I offered a gold medal to any artillerist who would strike down the large flag on the southeast corner of the battlements. It was quickly won by Capt. Churchill Clark, though closely contended for.

"About eleven A. M. I closed in and around the college, placing a large force in an entirely protected position, about three hundred and fifty yards north and about five hundred yards east. I remained there, throwing out sharpshooters and skirmishers to annoy the enemy, while at the same time the approaches to the water were completely guarded. But one sally was made by the enemy on the evening of the 18th, which was quickly repulsed.

"All the men under my command acted with a patience, courage, and endurance worthy only of the cause engaged in, and for more than fifty hours they lay there panting like the hounds in summer when they scent the stately deer, eager not for revenge, but to teach again the minions of the tyrant that Missouri shall be free.

"The loss in this almost bloodless victory amounts in the Second Division to two killed and twenty wounded. Among the latter is Captain Vaughan, of the Fourth Infantry.

"Respectfully,

"J. S. RAINS,

"Brig.-Gen., Second Division, M. S. G.

"Col. Thomas L. Snead, Act. Asst. Adjt. Gen."

## RECOLLECTIONS OF THE BATTLE BY CAPT. WILSON.

"Lexington, Mo., March 10, 1903.

"Mr. John Chamberlain,

"Secretary Historical Society:

"Dear Sir: Complying with your request, I submit the following as

my recollections of the important features of the siege and battle of Lexington:

"On September 10th Price moved from Rose Hill to Warrensburg by a night march to intercept a force of Federals, who, Price says in his report, were going to rob the bank there, as they had the Farmers' Bank of Lexington. Others say they were trying to evade Price's army and get to St. Louis with the money, something over nine hundred thousand dollars, taken at Lexington. However this may be, they were intercepted and driven back to Lexington, burning the bridges behind them. On the 12th Price reached Lexington, moving from the Warrensburg road through the lane in front of General Shields' house, to the old Independence road at Edenvue church.

"Near this place a small party of cavalry were encountered by our advance guard and driven to town. A regiment of infantry posted near the cemetery gave our advance guard a warm reception, and stood their ground until Price sent forward a force of infantry and Bledsoe's Battery. The Federals were forced to return to the works around the college. Bledsoe's Battery was posted on the ground where Wentworth Military Academy now stands, and fired several rounds into the works. We retired to camp at the fair grounds, where we remained until the morning, after first expecting that we should be led right on to the works. We there remained until the morning of Wednesday, September 18th. We were constantly engaged in desultory skirmishes with pickets and foraging parties, but nothing of a serious nature.

"Price was constantly receiving reinforcements, until his army numbered about twelve thousand men. An effort was made to reinforce the Federals from the north of the river, but a detachment of our army drove them back and Mulligan prepared to resist to the utmost the siege he now saw would begin. He seized large quantities of provisions, clothing and horses from the Southern citizens, taking also all private arms and ammunition he could find.

"On the 18th of September our army marched out with flying colors and a full band of music in front. Before getting in sight of the enemy, however, the music was 'side-tracked,' and we marched to our positions as silently as possible. Rains' division passed through Mrs. John Aull's meadow, and near the ground where now stands the Missouri Pacific depot, through Mrs. Beck's (now Capt. Ryland Todhunter's) front yard, thence north back of the old Tutt place, and formed with its right resting on the hill where Major Fred Neet now lives, its left a little east of north from the Wentworth Military Academy.



"Clark's division was on the left of Rains' and Parson's on Clark's left, extended west along Main street, about to the court house. Green's and Steen's divisions extended along the west side of Tenth, then Pine street, to and across Third street on the bluff west of the gas house. Harris and McBride were on Water street, along the river, and extended up the hill, so as to join Rain's right flank. Thus the Federal works were completely invested. One column marched down Third street, one along the alley and through back yards on the bluff, and one down Water street from the Rock bridge.

"Bledsoe's three-gun battery was posted about one hundred yards southeast of Major Neet's residence; two guns of Guibor's battery on the ground where now stands the artillery shed and outbuildings of Wentworth Military Academy, and one of Guibor's guns, commanded by Serg. A. A. Lesueur, stood where John Major now lives, just behind the Traders' Bank.

"Guibor lent his fourth gun to Capt. Churchill Clark, who posted it on South street, at the end of Sixteenth or College street, where he fired hot shot into the front of the college. The first day Clark had two of Guibor's guns and opened on the works from the old Tutt place, on the east.

"Kneisley's battery of four six-pounders was under the hill with Harris' division. Price's headquarters were in the Meng building, north side of Main, one door west of Tenth street. The first day Harris' men captured the steamer 'Sunshine,' just below the levee, with a large quantity of stores, especially sugar, of which I remember we had double rations for some time after. The first day was mainly devoted to artillery practice, with some skirmishes, but we were too far off to effect much with our shot guns and squirrel rifles, a large number of which were flintlocks. A few companies were armed with old fashioned United States muskets and bayonets, captured at Wilson's Creek. That night we slept in line of battle without blankets or rations.

"The second day a column from Parsons' division attempted an assault on the works in front, just west of College street, but was repulsed.

"On that day, by General Price's orders. Col. Thomas Hinkle, a wagon boss, hauled a lot of hemp bales from Wellington and they were dumped all along the streets, but not taken to the lines until the third day and last day. At the time everybody seemed to give General Price credit for the idea of a movable breastworks, and I think it probable that the idea of rolling them along was General Price's, even if the whole business was not. Gen. Thomas A. Harris, who afterwards became very unfriendly to Price, claimed to have originated the matter. Col. C. Franklin wrote to General Price from Little

Rock, in 1863, that Harris claimed it. Col. Thomas L. Snead, Price's adjutant-general, heard it suggested by a private in the General's bodyguard. Several others claimed it. At first some bales were dipped in the river to protect them from hot shot, but after losing some in the water and trying to roll the wet bales, which drenched men and guns, they used them 'dry so.'

"Two or three men would get behind a bale, roll it awhile, then stop and shoot awhile. A line would be advanced in this way as close as was thought proper, and while the men lay behind and fired, a second line would be rolled up and placed on top the first. They were not so extensively used as is generally supposed—only in front of the hospital, Anderson's house and for about two hundred yards on the north. They were very effective in approaching the house, which has heavy brick walls. At Jackson, Mississippi, Gen. Jo. Johnson used cotton bales.

"On the third day a party from Harris' division assaulted a small out-work, a lunette, which can still be seen on the northwest of the college, which contained one gun and a supporting force of infantry. The Federals did not wait the attack, but leaped over the parapet and met our men half way. After a short conflict they were driven in with considerable loss, and the assaulting party withdrew a short distance, but did not retire. A number of the Federals were left outside killed and wounded. Soon those inside raised a white handkerchief and asked the Confederates to let them bring in their wounded. After a short parley, the request was granted. The white flag was seen from other parts of the Confederate lines, and the firing, which had until now been incessant, suddenly ceased.

"Soon another white flag appeared in the Home Guard camp, just west of the college building. General Price, seeing one or both flags from the third story of his headquarters building, sent Col. Thomas L. Snead, acting adjutant-general, to the fort to enquire their object. Mulligan, who had just been informed of the flag raising, replied: 'I don't know, unless you fellows have surrendered, for I have no idea of giving up,' or words to that effect.

"This account of the episode was current in the army and generally believed, whether true or not. However, negotiations were opened, officers from both sides met and arranged terms of capitulation as honorable to the vanquished as to the victor.

"Officers and men, as prisoners of war, gave parole not to take arms against the Confederate government until regularly exchanged. Arms were stacked within the works and the men marched out and returned to their homes under their own officers, retaining private property, such as clothing,

etc. Officers retained private horses and side arms. All provisions, stores, ammunition, tents, wagons, arms and other public property were turned over to the victorious army.

"There were provisions and other stores within the works to last through a siege of six months, but water had become very scarce. This was undoubtedly a potent factor in leading to the surrender.

"Indeed, the Federals claim that they would have held out until relieved, but for the want of water. This is, to say the least, doubtful, as they were outnumbered nearly four to one and the place could have been taken by storm at any time. The Confederates fully expected to storm the works, but General Price, bold and audacious as he was, yet knew when wariness and patience would win. Unwilling to sacrifice the lives of his men without need, he sat down before the place, confident in his ability to carry it at any time. The Federals numbered about three thousand five hundred men.

"Col. John Reid, Price's chief commissary, said that he issued rations for that number of prisoners. There were not more than ten or twelve thousand Confederates. Federal writers claim that there were eighteen or twenty thousand. They largely overestimate our force. There was a large number of unarmed recruits about the camp, and a great crowd of citizens came in on the day of the surrender. The citizens mixed with the soldiers, who wore no uniforms, and it looked like an immense army.

"The taking of the Anderson house (hospital) by our men led to a controversy which was kept up after the war. Federals charged us with perfidy in attacking a hospital. We replied that they had fired from the building or under its cover. This they strenuously denied. At a friendly court of inquiry, sometime in the seventies, it was proven and admitted that they did fire from a point so near the building, if not actually under its cover, as to justify our men in the attack. It was also admitted that it was, at least, improper to locate the hospital at an important strategic point, just outside the works. We first took the hospital when but few armed men were in it. The Federals, in strong force, stormed and retook it. We then approached it with our rolling breastworks of hemp, captured and held it with a number of prisoners.

"Perhaps the greatest loss, at any point, was in these three attacks. General Price reports his casualties at twenty-five killed, seventy-two wounded. The Federals had two hundred and fifty to three hundred killed and wounded. There were more killed than wounded, which is very unusual, and is accounted for by the good marksmanship of our riflemen, who could see nothing but the enemies' heads above the works.



"The Union authorities were at first disposed to disregard the parole given by their men at Lexington, Missouri not being out of the Union and not recognized by the Confederate government nor Price's army yet in the regular Confederate service. Some of them were forced into the service at once and were exposed to the death penalty if recaptured. They gave a great deal of trouble and some were granted discharges. Mulligan remained with our army on its march southward for some time, traveling in his own ambulance and camping near Price's headquarters. He was treated as a guest rather than a prisoner, and it was the impression among our men that he voluntarily remained with us until the status of the paroled men was settled by his government.

"As to the bank matter: General Price restored the money to the directors of the bank, but it was short fifteen thousand dollars. That amount had been stolen while it was in the Federals' hands, by cutting open one of the tin boxes which contained it. Detectives were employed, who traced the money to Chicago, where most of Mulligan's men had gone, thence to Milwaukee or Detroit. It was nearly all recovered, converted into gold and finally restored to the bank, with the exception of about two thousand dollars, which was paid out in expenses, rewards, etc.

"There was a large number of Union men in Lexington, among them several skilled surgeons. These asked General Price's permission to go into the works and assist in taking care of the wounded Federals. This was granted, and on the second day, about dusk, the doctors were escorted through the lines, under a flag, after giving parole not to convey information of a military character.

"In passing the lines, however, one of them managed to whisper to a Federal officer, 'Look out, the Rebels will make an assault on this part of your works tonight.' This was at the west sally-port looking toward the Anderson house. The hint was taken, the works on that side strengthened, and a large quantity of telegraph wire stretched and tangled in front. (Barbed wire was then unknown.) The other outworks were already protected by 'trous de loup,' pits three or four feet deep, with sharp stakes in the bottom, and mounds between, disposed in quincunx order. Our men must have discovered the extra preparations, for no assault was made.

"Mulligan's famous Irish Brigade, after the capitulation was agreed upon, and while its terms were being carried out, made some trouble about laying down arms and surrendering their flag. It was the typical harp of Erin, gold on a field of green, and was presented to them by some organization of ladies before leaving Chicago. They marched around the inner side

of the fort, with colors and music, to the great disgust of Captain Bledsoe and others, who threatened to resume firing; then, forming in hollow square, they stacked arms, furled the flag, and were paroled with the others. General Price and staff were all this time sitting on their horses in or near the outer sally-port, on the south side; the soldiers were swarming over the out-works, and had resistance been resumed then, the garrison would have been destroyed in a few minutes.

"I never learned what became of that beautiful flag. It would be an interesting relic now.

"JOSEPH A. WILSON.

"Lexington, Missouri."

#### EFFORTS TO RELIEVE THE SIEGE.

(Extracts from the Rebellion Records.)

Jefferson City, September 12, 1861.

I have just received the following, latest from Colonel Mulligan, at Lexington: "Ten or fifteen thousand men, under Price, Jackson & Co., are reported near Warrensburg, moving on to this post. We will hold out. Strengthen us; we will require it."

JEFF. C. DAVIS, Colonel, Commanding.

General Fremont.

Jefferson City, September 12, 1861.

Lieutenant Pease, a very intelligent officer, arrived last night with dispatches from Colonel Mulligan, at Lexington, and reports all quiet there. They had not heard of Price's advance, but the colonel informed me that he had secured the money in the bank at that place and was taking steps to secure that of other banks, in obedience to my orders. I also ordered him, immediately after his arrival, to commence fortifying Lexington, which he informs me he is doing. No troops from Kansas, except about three hundred, had arrived. Nothing was known there of General Pope's movements. Affairs south of this, and in Calloway county, are being vigorously straightened out by some detachments I sent out some days ago.

I am, very respectfully, your obedient servant,

JEFF. C. DAVIS, Colonel, Commanding.

Maj. Gen. John C. Fremont, Saint Louis, Missouri.

Headquarters Western Department,  
Saint Louis, Sept. 14, 1861.

Reinforcements will be sent you today. The Eighth Indiana left at six A. M. this morning for Jefferson City. Other regiments will follow today. Sturgis will move forward. We will telegraph you further respecting his movements. General Pope, with some force, is at or near Saint Joseph.

J. C. FREMONT, Major-General, Commanding.  
Col. Jefferson C. Davis, Jefferson City.

St. Louis, September 14, 1861.

Sir: You are hereby directed to move by way of Utica, with all practicable speed, to Lexington, on the Missouri river, with your force of infantry and artillery. You will send back the three companies of the Fremont Hus-sars, under Captain Bloom, to St. Louis. The most practicable route from Utica to Lexington for you will be by Austinville, Grove and Morton.

J. C. FREMONT, Major-General, Commanding.  
Brigadier-General Sturgis.

Jefferson City, September 15, 1861.

Maj. General Fremont:

Reliable information from the vicinity of Price's column shows his force to be eleven thousand at Warrensburg and four thousand at Georgetown, with pickets extending in the direction of Syracuse. Green is making for Boonville.

JEFF. C. DAVIS.

St. Louis, September 20, 1861.

Col. Jefferson C. Davis, Jefferson City:

Concentrate a force strong enough, in your judgment, at Georgetown, to push forward to relieve Mulligan. I trust that you can take provisions for two days with the means of transportation which you have. Order back your boats to Jefferson City, and send provisions and troops by them to Lexington. Two hundred wagons will be sent from here tonight to Syracuse, which will follow you. Troops are going from here. Answer.

J. C. FREMONT, Major-General, Commanding.

St. Louis, September 23, 1861.

I have a telegram from Brookfield that Lexington has fallen into Price's hands, he having cut off Mulligan's supply of water. Reinforcements four



thousand strong, under Sturgis, by capture of ferryboats, had no means of crossing the river in time. Lane's forces from the southwest, upwards of eleven thousand, could not get there in time. I am taking the field myself, and hope to destroy the enemy either before or after the junction of forces under McCulloch. Please notify the President immediately.

J. C. FREMONT, Major-General, Commanding.

Col. E. D. Townsend,

Asst. Adj.-Gen., Hdqrs. of the Army, Washington, D. C.

Hdqrs. U. S. A., Washington, September 23, 1861.

John C. Fremont, Maj.-Gen., Commanding, Saint Louis, Missouri:

Your dispatch of this day is received. The President is glad you are hastening to the scene of action. His words are, "He expects you to repair the disaster at Lexington without loss of time."

WINFIELD SCOTT.

AS SEEN BY COL. R. T. VAN HORN.

The Lexington Historical Society, in 1903, compiled a history of this battle, and from an article in it from Colonel Van Horn, of Kansas City, who participated in the engagement, we quote these paragraphs (the other matters in his article, having been covered in other accounts, will be omitted here):

"For nine days the investment lasted, with but little respite for those within the Union works. The vastly superior numbers of the besiegers rendered the vigilance of the small force of the besieged constant. Colonel Mulligan gives the troops under his command at two thousand seven hundred and over seven hundred of these were the unarmed cavalry referred to. The effective fighting men were not over two thousand. An acquaintance who called to see me the morning after the surrender said that to General Price's army that day there had been issued thirty thousand rations. Of course these were not all efficient soldiers, but as most of the able-bodied men of that portion of Missouri were there, and they all had something to shoot with, the statement was a very reasonable and, no doubt, truthful one.

"There were two incidents of the siege that, so far as my observation has extended, have not been truly explained—the burning of the Wallace and Fleming houses. As I was a witness to both, it may as well be given here. The residence of Mr. Wallace was but a short distance in front of the college and earthworks and was made a shelter for sharpshooters. A consulta-

tion of our commanding officers was held and a decision made to burn it. A detail of men was ordered to do the work, and I saw them go on their errand and return after the fire had been started. In the case of the Fleming house, it was farther from the earthworks, with a ravine between, and was used for a shelter for men, manning a section of a battery, and was harassing the Union garrison very much. The order was given to use red-hot shot to set it on fire, and the attempt succeeded. These are the facts as to the two cases.

"The fact once suggested, is now, in the light of the documentary history of the war, conclusive: That had General Fremont and General Lane acted with any promptness, or made any effort with the information they had, General Price would never have reached Lexington. No military experience is needed to see this fact, plain as it is from the record."

#### IMPARTIAL OPINION.

An impartial opinion of the disputed points concerning the battle of Lexington is given as follows by a local historian:

The truth in history in this matter is, without any partisan coloring, that when the first capture of the hospital occurred, which was between twelve and one o'clock, the Federals did not have an armed man in the building [the hospital], but its capture was a necessary incident of any success he might have in assaulting that part of the Federal lines. There were Confederate sharpshooters lying under the edge of the banks of a dug-down carriage-way within eighty feet of the hospital building, and as soon as it became known that a charge was going to be made on the hospital front of the Federal works, and even before the assaulting column got in motion, some of the sharpshooters, probably not belonging to any command, had run across that eighty-foot space and up into the building, and commenced firing down on the Federals from the upper windows. Three eye witnesses of this movement have furnished the information that it was not over thirty seconds from the moment they started on the run until they were in the building and firing from the windows. It was this firing which was seen by some of the Confederate troops as they rushed forward in the regular assaulting column; but not knowing anything about the bit of independent and successful strategy which the sharpshooters had played on their own hook, these troops in line very naturally supposed that the firing from the windows was by the Federals, and so reported. This state of things shows plainly enough how it happened that such contrary assertions were positively made in regard to

this matter, and both sides can now afford to accept the truth of it—that the Federals *did not perfidiously* use a hospital building as a garrison, as Pollard, in his history of the Civil war, asserts; and the Confederates *did not wantonly* assault the hospital, as Colonel Mulligan and the Federal writers have claimed.

The Confederate soldiers who took part in the second affair at the hospital knew nothing of the firing at the first assault, and were thus misled in their ideas about the first firing.

#### MISCELLANEOUS BATTLE ITEMS.

On the evening of the 18th Doctor Cooley, being on parole, came up from the Federal hospital to the entrenchments on an errand. As he passed Captain Neet he whispered, "Look out! they'll charge you tonight." Thus a rope was stretched out about the place and when the charge was made late in the night, the enemy became greatly tangled in the same and their plans were thwarted.

Provisions were getting scarce in Mulligan's quarters. There were no crackers or "hard tack," and no water with which to prepare flour for baking. By some means a little was procured and some "slapjacks" made by some of the Irishmen on the night of the 19th. The Federals did not complain so much at this as at the lack of water to quench their awful thirst. Their supply of spring water had been cut off by the State troops. Their well-digging had proven a failure, though they went down almost a hundred feet.

When the Federal transports were taken, the lower decks of one of them were protected by hemp bales procured from some of the warehouses on the wharf. On the night of the 19th some of Harris' men themselves rolled some of these bales part way up the bluff and lay down to sleep behind them. After this all the hemp bales in Anderson's, McGrew's and Sedgwick's warehouses were brought forward and used with powerful effect.

At four o'clock in the afternoon, on Saturday, the Federal forces, having laid down their arms, were marched out of the entrenchments to the tune of "Dixie," played by the bands of the State Guard, while great cheers went up from Price's soldiers and the friends of the Southern cause. The same night the Illinois troops were sworn not to take up arms against Missouri or the Confederate states, and were sent across the river under an escort from Rains' division to Richmond. The next day they reached Hamilton station on the Hannibal & St. Joseph railway, and then took the cars for Quincy, Illinois. The next day Peabody's regiment and the Home Guards



were turned adrift, on parole not to take up arms again until regularly exchanged. As some of the Home Guards lived in Lexington, they were soon at their homes. General Price even gave some of them up to their families the day of the surrender. Price admired the pluck of Mulligan and refused to take his sword. The loss of Lexington was a severe one to the Unionists, and Fremont was much chagrined and sought at once to retrieve what had been lost.

#### RECAPTURE OF LEXINGTON—1861-1864.

When General Price marched south with his army after the first battle of Lexington, he left a small force to hold the place and guard the prisoners. On October 16, 1861, a force of two hundred and twenty Union cavalymen, called the "First Squadron Prairie Scouts," under Major Frank J. White, dashed into Lexington, holding possession for thirty-six hours. They released Colonel White, Colonel Grover and twelve other wounded prisoners, sending them on a steamboat to St. Louis. Major White's official report says: "We made sixty to seventy prisoners; took sixty stands of arms, twenty-five horses, two steam ferryboats, a quantity of flour and provisions, a large Rebel flag, and other articles of less value. After administering the oath of allegiance to our prisoners we released them."

Among the articles captured were General Price's ambulance, Colonel Mulligan's saddle, and the old national flag taken to Lexington by Governor Jackson from the State House in 1861.

After the command under Major White left Lexington, they went to Warrensburg, and the Confederates again took possession of Lexington.

Again, in 1864, General Price came to the vicinity of Lexington on another raid. The city had been occupied by Captain Rathbern and a party of recruiting officers sent out by General Shelby. Federal General Lane, coming in, obliged him to retreat. Price came in and Lane, who came down from Leavenworth, occupied Lexington in force, with every indication of giving battle. General Pleasanton had organized a large force of Federal cavalry to pursue Price, and in his official report says: "I assumed the command of this army, and by forced marches from Jefferson City came to Lexington October 21st, out of which place Price had driven General Curtis' troops under General Blunt that morning. I pushed on the next day to the Little Blue, engaged Price's troops, captured two pieces of cannon and drove them back to the Big Blue, through Independence."

## THE BATTLE OF WELLINGTON.

The famous Confederate guerrilla, Charles Quantrell, made Lafayette county his headquarters for several years during the war. Immediately after the issuance of the famous "Order No. 11" he took up his headquarters upon a very secluded spot in the northwest corner of the southwest quarter of the southwest quarter of section number 28, township 50, range 27. This insured the peace of that neighborhood, for the leaders of these companies were shrewd enough to make no demonstration anywhere near their rendezvous. Before this, however, he operated rather extensively in the western part of the county and in September, 1862, had a clash with the Federal militia in the little town of Wellington, in Clay township. The following is an account of the fight written by Charles M. Bowring:

On the morning of September 18, 1862, a company of thirty-three Federal militia under the command of Lieutenant Matt. Reid discovered some of Quantrell's bushwhackers encamped on the banks of the Big Sniabar creek in the vicinity of where the Chicago & Alton railroad line is now located, just east of the residence of Robert Keene. There were but few men in the camp, the other members of the band being scattered out among the neighboring farmers, Quantrell with one of his men being at Keene's for breakfast. The Federals fired upon them and captured their camp. The noise of the firing aroused Quantrell's scattered men, who quickly gathered in such force as to cause the Union troops to retreat hastily towards Wellington. They came on into town, leaving two men, James Crews and Neal Summers, on picket duty in the western part of the town. The others on reaching the main part of the village scattered in all directions among the citizens, seeking dinner. They acted in a very careless manner, many of them even unsaddling their horses and turning them into stables or lots. Just at 12:30 P. M. Quantrell at the head of a column of about forty men was discovered coming up the Independence road at full speed with their hats off, hanging down their backs, suspended from strings around their necks, their long and disheveled hair streaming out on the wind, a revolver in each hand and with bridle reins in their teeth, forming in all anything but a reassuring picture to the astonished pickets, who at once fled headlong, shouting "Quant! Quant! Quant!" at every jump in energetic efforts to spread the alarm, their pursuers coming on with eager and terrific haste. Quantrell's men divided just west of the town, Quantrell himself with one-half going north with the intention of getting into the river road and heading the militia off from Lexington, while the other half

pressed straight ahead. By some mistake Quantrell took the wrong direction and came south up the hill, joining their comrades in the direct pursuit, thus leaving a route open for the retreat of the militia.

The full force thus united pursued the Federals on towards Lexington about four miles, the Federals making but one short turn just east of the Big Sniabar creek. During this pursuit, the pursuers kept up a constant fire. On their return they burnt the bridge over the Big Sniabar creek. Quantrell rounded up his men on the public square, where an investigation revealed the fact that but one man had been hit, he receiving only a flesh wound in the upper part of the left arm. As to the number of Federals killed in this affray, accounts vary. Dr. G. W. Love, the attending physician, then a resident of Wellington, says that three were killed outright in town, a fourth mortally wounded, who died twenty-four hours later in Lexington. One was killed just west of the ferry crossing to Wolf's Island. One, Neal Summers, was killed at the lower end of Wolf's island, his body being found in a clump of brush several days later. It is safe to estimate the total Federal loss at ten or twelve. Only the names of George Williams, Neal Summers, W. and J. Powell and James Pointer are known positively. Williams and Pointer were both killed at the home of Peter Wolf, where they had stopped for dinner.

About four o'clock in the afternoon a command of three hundred Federal troops, under Major Burnette, reached Wellington from Lexington by way of the Warder ford on the Big Sni, who at first made dire threats of vengeance against the town and its people, but when they saw how carefully the wounded were cared for and the preparations for burial of the dead, relented and went on their way west after Quantrell. Conveyances came in from Lexington and carried off the dead and wounded and just how many of the wounded subsequently died was never clearly known.

Several members of the militia company were scattered over the village for dinner and were cut off by the furious charge of the bushwhackers through the place; some of these escaped by hiding in the cellars and some by slipping into the adjoining fields and hiding in the corn and hemp shocks. Several of them did not emerge from their hiding places for two or three days.

#### LAFAYETTE COUNTY'S SOLDIERS.

Long lists of names or rosters of soldiers, at this late date, are not interesting to the average reader of local history. The military publications give all of this information more accurately than can be presented in this connec-



tion, but it may not be without some general interest to note the different commands, on both the Confederate and Union sides, which went forth from Lafayette county to do battle for the right as they were given to see the right at that day.

#### CONFEDERATE COMMANDS.

Bledsoe's Battery was originally a Lafayette county organization, and was formed about June 15, 1861, when Governor Jackson called for fifty thousand state militia. The officers then were: Hiram M. Bledsoe, captain; Curtiss O. Wallace, first lieutenant; Charles Higgins, second lieutenant; Frank S. Trigg, third lieutenant.

This battery was engaged under its original commander (Captain Bledsoe, of Lexington) in the battles of Springfield (Wilson's Creek), Elkhorn, Dry Fork, Lexington, Carthage, Corinth, Iuka, Franklin, Nashville, Chickamauga, Chattanooga, Lookout Mountain, Missionary Ridge, Ringgold Gap, Resaca, Kenesaw Mountain, Chickasaw Bayou, Vicksburg, Port Hudson, Jackson, Atlantic, Columbia. No battery won greater laurels on either side during the four years' conflict than Bledsoe's Battery, made so famous on many a hard-fought battlefield.

Among the brave men from Lafayette county who served in this battery should never be forgotten the following: Capt. H. M. Bledsoe, Lexington; First Lieut. Curtiss O. Wallace, Lexington, resigned 1862; Second Lieut. Charles Higgins, Lexington; wounded in hip with grape shot at the battle of Carthage; Third Lieut. Frank S. Trigg, Lexington; wounded at Pea Ridge.

At the battle of Wilson's Creek the battery had forty men engaged. David Morris was killed; William Young (author of this work), Lexington, had his left arm shot off at the shoulder and his right hand, all except the thumb and forefinger; H. P. Anderson, shot in the face and breast; horses nearly all killed.

At Dry Forks, Captain Bledsoe was severely wounded, but recovered sufficiently to reach Lexington in time to take part in the last day's fight.

William B. Steele, of Lexington, enlisted 1861, served until the final surrender in 1865.

J. S. Wheatley, enlisted as lieutenant, 1861; wounded at Jackson, Mississippi, July 10, 1863; discharged, 1865.

John Santameyer, Davis township.

Hezekiah Santameyer, Davis township.

Amos Anson, Davis township.

William Summers, Lexington.

C. L. Bradley, Lexington; enlisted, 1861; served till the end.

Arthur Brown, Mayview.

Charles Wallace, Lexington; served till the end.

F. S. Letton, Lexington; sergeant throughout the war.

Thomas Young, Lexington; from 1861 to the end of the war.

Hamilton Atterbury, Aullville.

Benjamin Atterbury, Aullville.

Lee Boak, Clay township.

Charles Anderson, Aullville.

J. R. Martin, Lexington, served all through.

Another incident worth mentioning here connected with this famous Bledsoe Battery occurred at the battle of Nashville, Tennessee: "The enemy came out above Nashville on our left, in strong force, and succeeded in breaking our lines. Our division was ordered to reinforce the left, but the artillery was ordered to remain on the right to defend that part of the line should the enemy advance. While the fight was progressing on the left, and we were on a high elevation anxiously gazing on the scene, someone called out 'look! look! here they come!' 'To guns, to guns!' was the order. We were at once ready for action, and Captain Bledsoe gave orders to hold fire—not to fire until the enemy were within twenty paces. Captain Bledsoe had his own battery, besides Captain Goldtwait's and Captain Beauregard's, making twelve Napoleon guns. Our guns were double charged with canister, awaiting the near approach of the enemy. Soon we discovered a line of battle—colored troops advancing upon us through the blue grass pastures, and behind them a line of white soldiers. We held fire until they were close, when it seemed that every gun was fired at the same time, which created great confusion and panic among the enemy. We fired as fast as we could; the enemy were fleeing in the greatest disorder; we kept up the fire until they were out of sight. We found the field strewn with dead and wounded in our front; one of our men counted sixteen Federal soldiers touching each other, so close were the dead lying." This is from a well written article on this battery, by W. B. Steel, Esq., an ex-county clerk of Lafayette county, and may be relied upon as authentic.

Other Confederate commands in which many of the men from Lafayette county served were: The Second Missouri Artillery; Collins' Battery; First Missouri Light Battery, Confederate States Army; the Missouri State Guards, organized in the spring of 1861; General Shelby's men, who numbered many score; Gordon's Missouri cavalry regiment; Colonel Elliott's regiment Missouri cavalry; with possibly others.

## PROMOTION OF GEORGE P. GORDON.

In 1861 George P. Gordon was a captain in the State Guards; in 1862 in the Confederate service; in 1863 promoted by General Hindman to the rank of major, at the suggestion of General Shelby, and in 1865 was promoted to the rank of lieutenant-colonel, by Shelby, as division commandant; was discharged from the state service in December, 1861, going into the Confederate service the following August. He fought at Carthage, Wilson's Creek, Prairie Grove, Arkansas, Springfield, Hartsville, Cape Girardeau, Helena, Bayou Metre, Shelby's raid, Dardanells, Neosho, Greenfield, Warsaw, Tipton, Marshall, on Price's raid, Lexington, Westport. He surrendered in June, 1865, Shelby's division, to Gen. Frank Herron.

## PROMOTION OF BENJAMIN F. GORDON.

Lieut.-Col. Benjamin F. Gordon enlisted in the service in 1861; was lieutenant-colonel of Shelby's regiment, afterward colonel and at one time commanded Shelby's brigade; left the command at Texarkana, went to Old Mexico in 1865, returned in 1866. While in the Confederate army he was in the battles of Carthage, Springfield, Wilson's Creek, Pea Ridge, Cane Hill, Newtonia, Prairie Grove, Little Rock, Bayou Metre, Hollman, Mark's Mill, Jenkin's Ferry, Hartsville, and Price's raid to Westport. Was wounded at Wilson's Creek.

## FEDERAL COMMANDS.

The Union army was represented from Lafayette county by the following commands: Pirner's Battery, originally the Lexington Home Guard Battery, in charge of Capt. C. M. Pirner. As a result of the battle of Lexington, the whole organization was broken up and never reorganized. Every member save two were wounded and all taken prisoners by Price and released on parole, sometime in 1864. Nevertheless, Gus Pirner and Charles Probst enlisted in another battery; Probst died in Arkansas, from the result of wounds received, probably at the battle of Lexington. Gus Pirner lived through the war and was finally in Sherman's army.

Capt. F. R. Neet's company (F) of the Tenth Regiment Missouri Cavalry Volunteers was another which had Lafayette county soldiers who bravely fought for the side of the Union. They numbered about sixty men.



## COMPANY A, SEVENTH REGIMENT.

The muster and pay-rolls of Company A, Seventh Missouri Regiment, had the following officers: Captain, S. H. Taggart; first lieutenant, Elisha Stillwell; second lieutenant, Joab Worthington; sergeants, Oscar V. Perdeau, William Murphy, William Sanders, John Meyers and James J. Perdeau; corporals, John R. Smelsor, F. W. Stoosburg, James B. Johnson, James H. Hickman and Uriel Ferrel.

The killed from this company were: Caleb W. Cole, private, drowned in the Missouri, August 15, 1862; William Haggarty, private, killed at Wellington, by bushwhackers; James L. Pointer, private, killed at Wellington, by bushwhackers; John H. Williams, private, killed at Wellington, by bushwhackers.

## COMPANY C, SEVENTH REGIMENT.

Captain, C. H. Ehlers; first lieutenant, J. W. Pauling; second lieutenant, August Brockhoff; orderly sergeant, Henry Miller; second sergeant, William Oelschleger; third sergeant, Henry Bodestale; corporals, Peter Meyer, H. C. Meyer, Henry Holtcamp, Henry Bredshoef.

Henry Steinbrink, sergeant, was killed at Wellington while scouting.

## COMPANY D, SEVENTH REGIMENT.

Captain, John F. Enburg; first lieutenant, Xenophon Ryland; second lieutenant, E. C. Holmes; sergeants, William C. Long, Thomas Adamson, Adam Walk, Robert McFarland, Edward W. Carpenter, John W. Yeiler; corporals, Simon B. Ryland, James H. Gaston, Christian Schafermeyer, Richard B. Vaughn, James McCormick, Andrew P. Benson, Lewis Schneider, John Kreihn.

The following scouts were killed near Greenton, August 28, 1862: Evans P. Phillips, William Iddings, David W. King, Charles F. Meyers.

## COMPANY I, SEVENTH REGIMENT.

Captain, G. W. Sumner; first lieutenant, Mathias Reed; second lieutenant, Robert Taylor; sergeants, Milton Smith, Isaac Summers, G. S. Kesterson, James Hutchinson; corporals, W. T. Worley, S. P. Courtney, Robert Buchanan, James Starr, J. H. Hitchings. There were deaths or killed in action

—J. W. Baker died of smallpox, December 21, 1862; Cornelius Summers, killed in action, at Wellington; Joseph Whittsitt, killed in action in Saline county, October 11, 1862.

#### COLONEL NEILL'S MISSOURI MILITIA.

This was an early and important military command on the Union side. Among the men who served in this regiment from Lafayette county were James J. Perdue, Charles Bergman, Frederick Meyer, John B. Jones, Oscar V. Perdue, William H. Perdue, E. N. Waggoner, August Brockman, Henry Deke, George Brockman, C. H. Uphaus, J. R. Taggert, Jacob Worthington, Uriah Farrell, P. Whitworth, Thomas Welsh, W. A. D. Mayer, George K. Smith.

#### SECOND MISSOURI VOLUNTEER INFANTRY.

Emil Ninas, sergeant, Company D, enlisted May, 1861; transferred to Company E, September, 1861. Fought at Pea Ridge, Corinth, Perryville, Stone River, Chickamauga, Chattanooga, with Sherman to the sea, Franklin, Nashville; wounded at Chickamauga. Discharged, September, 1865.

#### FIFTH MISSOURI VOLUNTEER INFANTRY.

Henry W. Theiman, corporal, Company E, enlisted 1864; discharged 1865. In 1861 enlisted in Colonel Grover's regiment, "Horse Guards." Captured and paroled at Lexington.

#### FIRST REGIMENT (CAVALRY) MISSOURI STATE MILITIA.

W. T. Worley, private, enlisted in fall of 1862; engaged in battles of Jefferson City, Big Blue, Mines Creek. Discharged June 4, 1865.

#### SEVENTH REGIMENT (CAVALRY) MISSOURI STATE MILITIA.

Moses Welborn, private, Company B, enlisted in 1862; fought at Independence, Blues, Westport, Mines Creek, Marshall. Discharged in 1865.

Dr. E. A. Taylor, surgeon, Company B, transferred from Colonel Stieffle's regiment, Company A; engaged in battle of Lexington; was there captured and paroled. Re-enlisted in 1862. Acted as hospital surgeon until discharged in 1865.

W. F. Walkenhorst, private, Company B, enlisted 1861; fought in battle of Lexington, Blues, Independence, Westport, Mines Creek, Marshall. Discharged July 9, 1865.

John D. Kuester, private, Company B, enlisted in 1862; discharged 1865.

Henry Fiene, private, Company B, enlisted in 1862; fought at Jefferson City, California, Blues, Westport, Mines Creek; taken prisoner in southwestern Missouri, and escaped. Mustered out 1865.

#### LAFAYETTE MEN IN MISCELLANEOUS REGIMENTS.

Ben. H. Wilson, captain, then major, enlisted in Company F, Seventy-first Regiment Enrolled Missouri Militia; was in twenty or thirty skirmishes with guerrillas.

Harmon Brand, private, enlisted in 1861, in Captain Becker's company, under Colonel Mulligan; was in the battle of Lexington; surrendered, was paroled, and then went home.

J. L. Youngs, Jr., second lieutenant, Company K, Fourteenth Missouri, under Colonel White, enlisted in 1861; fought at Lexington with Mulligan, Mines Creek, Newtonia, Blues and Independence; was taken prisoner at Lexington; paroled and sent south.

W. K. Saunders, fourth sergeant, Company C, Seventy-first Regiment Enrolled Militia, enlisted August 16, 1862; was in the fight at Wellington.

Mordecai Gladdish, first lieutenant, enlisted July, 1861, under Colonel White, United States Volunteers, and was at the battle of Lexington, was taken prisoner, and paroled at the same place.

David McClure, private, enlisted July, 1863, First Regiment Missouri State Militia, Company G; was stationed at Lexington. Discharged in 1865.

Cornelius Summers, private, enlisted in 1861, Company I, First Regiment Missouri State Militia; killed at Wellington.

Isaac Summers, sergeant, enlisted 1861, Company I, First Regiment Missouri State Militia; discharged in 1865.

Fritz Storberg, enlisted 1861, Company C, Twenty-sixth Missouri Infantry; was in the battles of Springfield, Mark's Mills, where he was captured and held prisoner for three months, and exchanged; re-enlisted in Company C, Seventh Regiment; afterward consolidated with the First Missouri State Militia; discharged 1865.

August Bruens, private, enlisted 1862, in Seventh Regiment Missouri State Militia; died March, 1862.

Claus Halstien, private, enlisted 1862, in Company K, Eighth Regiment Missouri State Militia; the battles in which he fought were Independence, Jefferson City, Blue Mills, Westport, Newtonia, and discharged 1865.

W. H. Littlejohn, private, Company F, enlisted 1862; was at Lexington,



Newtonia. Pineville, Fayetteville, Cassville, Prairie De Anna, Cove Creek, Little Rock, Springfield, Hartsville, Clarendon, Du Val's Bluff, Prairie de Rone, Boonville, Jefferson City, Marshall, Blue Mills, Independence, Westport, Marias, des Cygne, Warrensburg, Batesville; wounded at Prairie de Rone; surrendered at Lexington.

Lewis W. Wernway, second lieutenant, Company C, enlisted 1861, Graves' regiment; was at Carthage, Oak Hills, Pea Ridge, Lexington, Corinth; discharged in 1863.

Henry Boderstab, sergeant, enlisted 1862, Captain Ebler's company, Enrolled Missouri Militia; was in service four months.

Henry Wehrs, corporal, enlisted 1862, Seventy-first Regiment Enrolled Missouri Militia, six months' service.

Henry Miller, orderly, enlisted August, 1862; served four months, Seventy-third Regiment Enrolled Missouri Militia.

Z. T. Alkire, private, enlisted March, 1863, Company B, Seventh Regiment Missouri State Militia; fought at Big Blue, Little Rock, Springfield, Greenfield; discharged in 1865.

George F. King, private, enlisted August, 1861, Tenth Missouri Volunteer Cavalry; fought at Tuscumbia, Greentown, Lexington, Greensboro, Knoxville, Meridan, Selma, Columbus, Montgomery, Baton Rouge, Jackson, Corinth, etc.; discharged 1865.

William Boothman, private, enlisted September, 1861, First Missouri Cavalry Volunteers, and in 1864 in Seventh Missouri State Militia; participated in engagements of Lexington, Lone Jack, Prairie Grove, etc.; captured twice, Lexington and Prairie Grove.

H. F. Utt, private, enlisted in the Federal army, in Company F, Seventh Regiment Missouri Volunteers, under Colonel Huston, August 22, 1861; was at the battle of Lone Jack and discharged December, 1863, on surgeon's certificate.

Lewis S. Stout, enlisted in 1862, in Company B, Seventh Regiment Missouri State Militia; was blacksmith for his company, and discharged at St. Louis, in 1865.

Joseph Waring, corporal, enlisted, 1861, in Company D, Seventh Regiment Missouri State Militia; was discharged in 1865; engaged at Lexington, Independence, Blue, Westport and Drywood.

#### BUSHWHACKERS OR GUERRILLAS.

The Civil war was noted for lawless bands of men, known as bushwhackers and guerrillas, who did not enter either army, but kept up a constant annoyance by their semi-organized efforts and general sympathy and aid to the Con-

federacy. Among these bands were men without patriotism or character, and who devastated the country, killing innocent people, and burning the houses and farm buildings largely for plunder. Not that all the bad men in this section of Missouri belonged on that side, by any means, for many of the acts of the stay-at-home Unionists were subject to much condemnation. This was a perilous time in our country's history, and only those who lived in a border state can understand all that the people had to contend with. Foes within one's own household are usually the bitterest, most dangerous and hardest to manage. It would take a good sized volume to mention the many operations and bloody crimes perpetuated by the bushwhackers in Missouri, and it will not be attempted here to even narrate much concerning these lawless bands, even in Lafayette county, other than to mention how the United States government looked upon them and how they were handled when captured by the Unionists.

On June 23, 1862, General Schofield, the Union commander, issued the following general order No. 2, a part of which read as follows:

"The sum of five thousand dollars for every soldier or union citizen killed; from one thousand dollars to five thousand dollars for every wounded person; and the full value of all property destroyed or stolen by guerrillas, will be assessed and collected from the rebel sympathizers residing in the vicinity of the place where the act is committed."

This military order provided that the money collected in such cases should be paid to the legal heirs, or else the person suffering injury or loss thereby. Also that the division commanders should appoint a civil board in each county, to consist "of not less than three members, who will be selected from the most respectable and reliable citizens of the county, who will take an oath to discharge faithfully and impartially all the duties required of them by this order." That each board must "proceed to enroll all the residents and property-holders of the county who have actively aided or encouraged the present rebellion." If the assessment was not paid within the time specified by such board, then the property of such persons was to be seized and sold till the amount was realized.

Another paragraph of this order read: "In making an assessment of damages, the board will be governed by the wealth of the individual, and his known activity in aiding the rebellion—particularly in countenancing and encouraging guerrillas, robbers and plunderers of the loyal people. Each county board will keep an accurate account of its proceedings, and will send a duly certified copy of each case to district headquarters."

Not much more than one month after this order was issued by General Schofield its enforcement was commenced in Lafayette county. The following

named had been selected as the board: R. C. Vaughan, William Spratt, Eldredge Burden, John F. Neill and John F. Eneberg. They met at Lexington to organize for business. All the officers and soldiers, whether United States army men or State Militia, were ordered to "render said board protection and assistance in the execution of their duties, whenever and wherever called upon to do so."

At the time, Col. Daniel Huston, Jr., was in command of Lexington post and on August 8th, he issued his general order No. 13, saying: "All persons in the county of Lafayette who have suffered any loss of property or injury to person, since the death of General Schofield's order No. 3, or may hereafter sustain injury or loss of property, are hereby notified to report the circumstances of their several cases to these headquarters, in order that assessments may be made to indemnify them."

The next day, August 9, 1862, the board published a card with their names attached thereto, announcing that they intended to "promptly and fearlessly discharge their duty without favor or affection."

On May 6, 1862, Capt. N. Cole, then commanding Lexington post, issued a circular, made up largely from orders given out by his superior, General Halleck, from which we here quote:

"Treasonable language is to be punished upon trial and sentence, by a military commission, under the charge of encouraging the rebellion against the government of the United States, while enjoying its protection. Neither sex nor age (after the age of legal responsibility) will be overlooked. All must be taught to obey and respect the laws of the land, or submit to punishment for their disloyalty, whether it consist of word, act or deed. Any who had been in arms under General Price are required to surrender themselves to the military authority and give bonds for their future loyal conduct, or they will be arrested and tried as spies, being within the lines of our army and in citizen's dress."

On June 18, 1862, Col. Daniel Huston, Jr., commander of Lexington post, issued his general order No. 9, in which he notified all who had been in arms against the United States government to report themselves to the provost marshal and take oath of loyalty and give bonds for their future good conduct, or "they will be considered as spies."

No. 3 of these orders said: "All bushwhackers or guerrillas taken with arms in their hands or without arms, will be shot upon the spot they are found. Commanding officers are strictly enjoined to enforce this order rigorously." This was from General Schofield's general order No. 18, of May 29, 1862.



The devilish work of the detestable bushwhackers had been carried on with impunity, until it had become absolutely necessary for the government authorities to outlaw them and the soldiers to hunt them down. And a knowledge of the above and similar official orders is necessary to an understanding of many things done by the state militia which are even to this day matters of bitter contention and sad remembrance in Lafayette county.

The "Enrolled Militia" (organized local police), under the military laws of Missouri, for prompt and severe action against the bushwhackers and guerrillas, was set to work by Order No. 19, issued July 22, 1862. This order read as follows:

"An immediate organization of all the militia of Missouri is hereby ordered for the purpose of exterminating the guerrillas that infest the state." Every man subject to military duty was required to report himself, bringing whatever arms he had or could procure and be enrolled. And it was ordered, "that all arms and ammunition of whatever kind, and wherever found, not in the hands of the loyal militia, will be taken possession of by the latter, and used for the public defense. Those who have no arms, and cannot procure them in the above manner, will be supplied as quickly as possible, by the ordnance department."

After the war cloud has been forever swept away, the true animus of these military orders, sanctioned by Governor Gamble, seem almost unthinkable, and it is little wonder that such a terrible reign ensued here as is recorded for Lafayette county in those days that tried men's souls. At that day, not one-third of the population of this county was on the side of the Union cause, and the workings of the above orders in such a community can scarcely be imagined. At every man's door stood glaring and scowling grim-visaged warfare.

PETITION TO AID THE ENROLLED MILITIA, 1862.

*"To the Honorable County Court of Lafayette County:*

"We, the undersigned citizens of Lafayette county, most respectfully ask your honorable court to appropriate a reasonable sum out of any money of the country treasury not otherwise appropriated, for the purchasing of suitable clothing, blankets, etc., for the militia, who have, or may, enroll themselves as militiamen in Lafayette county, under the late order of Governor Gamble.

"William Spratt, Franklin Winkler, Edgar Youngs, C. B. Shelton, J. J. Perdur, Hillory Simcox, Jerry Goodwin, W. S. Payne, D. G. Prigmore, James B. Johnson, Benj. Pointer, Henry Brockman, W. C. Long, Samuel Norris, Samuel Vanhook, James Ware, Gilbert Pointer, B. Whitworth, I.

M. Hickman, D. Wotthington, William Cain, B. H. Wilson, W. H. Wert, H. N. Simcock, J. M. Gain, William Lake, Uriah Farrell, J. B. Taggett, S. G. Wentworth, R. M. Henderson, H. F. Coolege, John F. Neille, James L. Pointer, Samuel J. Drysdale, William Meinecke, Fred Bruns, G. Brockmann, L. Shinkle, S. S. Earl, W. L. Hickman, David Tevis, David L. Wellborn, J. W. Zeiler, G. Clayton, John E. Bascom, R. C. Vaughan, A. Perciver, S. F. Curry, Harrison Smith, John R. Runyon, Street Hale, James Hays, J. A. Price, Charles Bergmaster, John E. Ryland, C. A. Bussen, William H. Davis, M. Morrison, Thomas Adamson, Thomas B. Claggett, John B. Alexander, P. W. Whittlesey, J. H. Delap, A. Hoffeth, E. Burden, William Spratt, John F. Neille, Alex. Mitchell, C. H. McPheeters, Henry Turner, W. H. Bowen, Oscar V. Purdue, J. J. McConicks, W. B. Waddell, John Pepper, E. Windsor, Thomas Wernwee, Henry A. Self, D. Leny, John B. Fleming, E. Stratton, Strather Renick, E. W. Carpenter, W. D. Wainright, S. T. Wentworth, G. M. Jacques, S. H. Graham, Frederick Zeigler, John Kirkpatrick, Washington Johnson, D. W. B. Lewis, William H. Davis, J. A. Price, F. Coolege, James W. Waddell, Jr."

This instrument was filed August 6, 1862, and Hon. J. F. Ryland was judge of the circuit court, and he marked on the back of the petition the following note: "Wait, and see how much can be spared, and is needed. Not to exceed two thousand dollars now."

On August 26, 1862, the county court passed an order to issue five thousand dollars of county bonds at ten per cent interest, "to be expended for the purchase of blankets, clothing, tents, etc., for the militia companies raised and to be raised in the said county of Lafayette, for the purpose of putting down and suppressing the inhuman guerrilla warfare in our county and state."

Judge Scofield sold the bonds at par and the full amount had been expended by early in 1863.

In April, 1863, Lieutenant-Colonel King, with one hundred soldiers from Lexington post, killed four bushwhackers, named Joe Fickel, Wagoner and two named Wingate, near the house of William Holmes, fifteen miles southwest of Lexington, on the road to Chapel Hill. Others of the gang escaped.

On September 9, 1863, a man named Carlyle, one of Quantrell's band, who had been captured after the massacre at Lawrence, Kansas, was executed by military authority at Lexington, Col. B. F. Lazear commanding.

In 1863, Dr. J. F. Atkison was post surgeon, and his report of November showed forty sick and wounded at the hospital, then known as the "Anderson House," but later the property of Tilton Davis, Esq.

## ANOTHER BUSHWHACKER INCIDENT.

There were many clashes between the Federal soldiers stationed in Lafayette county and the Southern guerrillas, or bushwhackers, during the war. Of course it is impossible to give any of the details of all of these incidents. The following account of the killing of Jeff Wilhite and Alvis Estes by a detachment of Federal troops at the old Warder church, on the banks of the Big Sniabar creek, will give the reader a good idea of the times and surroundings of that memorable period. It was recently written by Thomas E. Austin, who was born and reared in Lafayette county and lived here for forty years and more, and who shortly after the fight at the church joined the Southern army at the age of sixteen years and was as brave and true a soldier as ever wore the grey, and now resides at Willow Springs, Missouri. His account of the church skirmish is as follows:

"The old Warder church house was filled full. The Big Sni creek was also filled full (back water from the river). A number of us boys were sitting outside the building when a man (Sewell) who lived above town at Wellington, on a horse rode up to us and asked if he could ford the creek; we told him no, that if he wished to cross he must go up to the bridge. He then went. That Sunday morning seven or eight bushwhackers also came. They were led by Greene Austin. Among the number were Messrs. Jeff. Wilhite, Alvis Estes and John Prock. Prock had previously been shot in the hip (so said) and was lame. He entered the building to rest, and no doubt to gaze upon the pretty girls. He left his horse immediately in front of the door. Wilhite was acting rudely on the outside, so much so that old brother Renick came out and reprimanded him. Wilhite ordered him back into the house, but the old brother 'sassés' him back, repeating his reproof. About this moment the man who had made inquiries regarding the creek returned hastily and close upon his heels came a troop of Federal cavalry in a rush over the bridge. Austin called to his men, they formed quickly across the road some fifty feet in front of the church; revolvers popped savagely, the horse of Estes was shot down and he climbed up behind Wilhite. The advance of the Federals, about twenty, had been checked; but something like fifty men came rushing across the bridge, some of them flanking the seven men. While the scrap was most interesting, Prock had emerged from the church, but could not mount owing to his lameness; our old friend who had reproved Wilhite took hold of Prock, while I held the horse, and shoved him into his saddle. As Prock's right foot swung over the saddle, a Federal



with pistol in hand, eyes on Austin and others, passed within three feet of Prock, riding ahead. Prock followed with pistol at the fellow's back, in which position they moved fifty feet or more. Prock did not fire, but pulled off to the left into the brush and escaped unnoticed.

"Expecting to see Prock shoot his man, my eyes were riveted to the little scene, wondering why he did not shoot; but I saw the wisdom of his move as he glided off out of sight into safety. Turning to the melee in the road, men and horses seemed to be mixing—some of the bushwhackers were racing across the open field. Wilhite, with Estes behind, was making a black streak up the road on his powerful black mare, and was clearly outdistancing his pursuers. Estes jumped off, thinking to make it afoot to the bushes, but was cut off; he turned to the creek, as a last resort for safety, jumped in and swims part of the way over, but turned back towards the enemy, who killed him on the very bank of the stream. Wilhite, who was at a safe distance, flourished his revolver in the air; a volley from rifles brings down the big black mare and so he was left afoot. Circumstances brings him back to the Warder home and towards the creek; his leg is broken; he empties his revolver, cutting the bridge of one man's nose, breaking the foot of a second and shot the pistol out of the hand of a third man, but is finally shot through the neck.

"The Federal command came down to the church and told the citizens to bury them. There was screaming and old-time terror among all on the grounds for a while. Miss Nettie Dean would have cleaned out the whole batch (one at a time) if she could have induced them to fight single-handed.

"This is as I saw it at the age of fifteen years. While the actual killing of the two men was up near the Warder home, some of us saw that. I gathered the names and data from the Federals themselves, as they talked, and I saw the men who were shot in the foot and nose; also the man who claimed to have shot Wilhite last."

On September 14, 1863, an order was sent out for a commutation tax on all who had refused to serve in the "Enrolled Missouri Militia," and this order said: "The district commander shall cause each of such persons to be arrested without delay, and require them to perform military duty until said tax is fully discharged." Brig.-Gen. R. C. Vaughan, of Lexington, was then commanding the fifth military district of the Enrolled Militia of Missouri, which included Lafayette county, with M. Chapman as his adjutant.

## FURTHER ACTS OF BUSHWHACKERS.

On February 22, 1864, two Union soldiers, going home on furlough, stopped for the night at Arthur G. Young's house, five miles out of Lexington on the Sedalia road. At ten o'clock that night five bushwhackers came in and captured the two soldiers, tied their hands behind them, took them into a field and shot them. One was a sick, old man, whose name and residence were not made known, for his murderers took away all his money and private papers, if any he happened to have on his person. They had shot him over the eye. The other man was Elzy Sanders, of Independence, who had enlisted in the Sixth Kansas Volunteers, at Westport, Missouri, in May, 1863. The two bodies were brought to Lexington and buried by the military.

## DEMAND SURRENDER OF LEXINGTON.

To keep the record straight (not so much to dwell on unpleasant subjects), the following incident speaks for itself, and shows how affairs went in the heated days of the Civil war:

"To Commander of Post, Lexington:

"We, ——— and ———, commanding Confederate forces, demand an immediate surrender of the city, in the name of the Confederacy. If the surrender is made, citizens and their property will be respected and all soldiers paroled. If it is not made, we will burn the town, and kill the men who fire upon us.

"Respectfully,

"———— and ———."

This demand was signed by two well-known citizens of Lafayette county. They were not, however, Confederate soldiers in the true sense of that term, but only bushwhackers, hence Lieutenant Shumate, then in command of the post, made no official reply, but told the alarmed citizens to "Let them come on; we're ready for them!" The note asking the surrender was brought into town by Lewis Smallwood, through compulsion. Alarm bells were immediately rung and the Home Guards mustered promptly at the call. The bushwhackers came up Franklin as far as Oak street, but were met and driven back by a few men under command of Sergeant Stone of Company M, First Missouri Militia. One bushwhacker was shot through the shoulder and another had his horse killed. They robbed the store of Mr. Kellerman, in Old Town, and took Mr. Smallwood's horse from him, and made their escape.

## MEN AND WOMEN CONSPIRATORS.

By turning to the files of the *Lexington Union* of February 27, 1864, the following bloody incident is published, and very naturally finds a place in the military chapter of the history of Lafayette county :

"It will be remembered by our readers that some time in December, last, Otho Hinton, a noted guerrilla and robber, was captured at Mrs. Neills', twelve miles from this city, on the Sedalia road. Hinton was kept closely guarded with ball-and-chain attached, until last Monday night, when he was killed by his guard. The facts are as follows :

"Blount, the captain of the band of guerrillas to which Hinton belonged, entered into a conspiracy with Miss Anna Fickel, daughter of Helvy Fickel, near Greenton, Mrs. Ann Reid, of this city, and a soldier whom they believed they had bribed, to kill the guard and rescue the prisoner. The soldier was to have it so arranged that the prisoner, at precisely seven o'clock on Monday evening, would be at Mrs. Reid's house, which is near the house where the prisoners are kept, under the pretext of getting his supper, the soldier, of course, to be ignorant of what was going on. The time rolled round prompt to the moment. Hinton, under the guard, Sergeant Kinhead, walked down to Mrs. Reid's, where everything was arranged as had been preconcerted, and as their supposed accomplice had stated it would be.

"The signal to commence and plan to carry out the conspiracy was as follows : At precisely seven o'clock, Mrs. Reid was to step into another room, when Hinton was to gather up his ball and chain and propose to his guard to return to the guard house, and at the same time to advance to the door, open it, and step leisurely out and to one side, and as the guard came out he was to be met and killed by Blount, the guerrilla, and John Burns, a member of Company I, Fifth Provisional Regiment of the Enrolled Missouri Militia. They were to cut the guard's throat if possible, otherwise to shoot him, then remove Hinton's shackles and take him away. Mrs. Reid, at the appointed time, stepped into the adjoining room. Hinton gathered his ball and chain, and proposed to return and advanced to the door, but no sooner had he placed his hand on the latch than Sergeant Kinhead fired and killed him.

"The soldier who disclosed the whole plan to Lieutenant Kessinger, the commander of the post, was the lieutenant and Captain Johnson, who with a dozen men were laying in ambush one hundred yards from Mrs. Reid's house, waiting for the approach of the guerrillas. In a few minutes after Hinton was killed, Burns and Blount came walking up, instead of being on horse-back, as was expected they would, and the officers, supposing them to be



soldiers and ignorant of what was going on, halted them. Burns answered, 'I am a friend.' Lieutenant Kessinger replied, 'Advance, friend, and give the countersign.' Burns advanced boldly; Blount kept his position while Burns approached. Billie Savins, the noble boy, whom they had attempted with women and money to bribe, recognized Burns (he had served in the same company with him) and at the top of his voice cried out: 'Blount and Burns; shoot!' Burns was instantly killed, but Blount turned and ran. Volley after volley was fired after him, but without effect. He ran through gardens, over ravines, and was pursued by cavalry. He jumped Judge Tutt's high paling fence, and young Asher, of Company H, rode to him, but before he could fire, Blount turned and shot him dead. Then he ran through Judge Tutt's garden into the woods, and made good his escape. Mrs. Reid is seventy-eight years old and Miss Fickel is not twenty. These women will be sent to Warrensburg, where they will be tried by military commission."

The above occurred on Monday evening. The next Wednesday night Mrs. Reid's house was burned to the ground by Dennis Gaughan, for which he was promptly arrested by Lieutenant Kissenger and delivered to Jacob A. Price, the sheriff, for trial by the civil authorities.

Miss Anna Fickel was sent to the penitentiary by the military court, but on February 4, 1865, she was pardoned by President Lincoln, and was afterwards sent into the Confederate lines.

#### EVENTS AT THE CLOSE OF THE WAR.

In the month of May, 1865, Maj. B. K. Davis was in command of Lexington post, and on the 11th of the month he received the following sanguinary notice:

"Major Davis: Sir—This is to notify you that I will give you until Friday morning, 10 o'clock A. M., May 12th, 1865, to surrender the town of Lexington. If you surrender, we will treat you and all taken as prisoners of war. If we have to take it by storm we will burn the town and kill the soldiery. We have the force and are determined to take it.

"I am, sir, your obedient servant,

"I have made Mr. Carter bear this message. His failure to do so will be punished by death. A. CLEMENTS."

ARCH CLEMENTS.

Major Davis did not surrender, and the bushwhacking cutthroats did not attack the town.

The *Lafayette Advertiser* of May 24, 1865, published a list of seventy-six ex-Confederate soldiers, or claimed to be, although most of them were only bushwhackers, who had come in and surrendered themselves, taken the oath of loyalty to the state and United States government and been dismissed.

#### FIRST NEGRO MILITIA ACTING IN LAFAYETTE.

It was also in May, 1865, that ex-County Judge Schofield and his colleague, ex-County Judge Tetton, were arrested by negro militia and put in jail for abstracting the keys of the county clerk's vaults. This was a part of the contest as to the legality of the new county officers appointed by Governor Fletcher, under the state convention ordinance, vacating the civil offices of Missouri. The newly-appointed county officers were: Thomas Adamson, sheriff; William H. Bowen, county clerk; S. F. Curry, circuit clerk. The resisters were, J. A. Price, sheriff; R. C. Vaughan, circuit clerk.

In July, 1865, an item appeared in the *Advertiser*, as follows:

"A number of horses surrendered here recently by the bushwhackers were sold at the rate of twenty-five and thirty dollars per head. One man bought nine at these rates."

#### LOCAL MILITARY POLICE—CAVALRY.

The last military company organized in the days of the Civil war in Lafayette county was a cavalry organization, formed as a sort of police in 1865, by Lieut. R. W. P. Mooney. They did not seem to belong to any state or national body of troops. On August 14, 1865, the county court ordered them to be paid, some sixty-five dollars and others forty-five dollars, according to their time of service, and county warrants were issued accordingly. The total amount thus paid by this county was six thousand four hundred and twenty-five dollars. On pages 94 and 95, of Book No. 10, County Records, appear the names of the members composing this company. They are as follows: Lieut. R. W. Mooney, William A. Kincaide, James L. Cox, William J. Hutchison, Samuel E. Durgin, James E. Huchison, George W. Wagoner, James M. Van Dyke, Henry Olslager, Samuel Boothman, Robert Buchanan, William Borchert, William L. Etherton, Green C. Davidson, Charles Duck, Peter Ferguson, Christ G. Gaston, Joseph Ganter, Absolem Harris, George Helm, Thomas Hutchins, B. Johnson, J. Kesterson, Patrick Keary, Charles Latham, Augustus H. Lynch, Samuel P. Mansel, William Martin, James C. Mooney, Asa McDowell, Isaac N. Moon, James H. Devill, Oldam

Owen, John R. Owen, Richard Owen, Leander T. Buchanan, Lemuel F. Ruckman, James W. Scott, Erastus Lisson, Peter M. Starr, John Thompson, Nathan Talbott, Henry J. Utt, William W. Ashford, William Copse, George Ehlers, Barney Eagen, Samuel Githons, James Gillispie, Thomas H. Hill, John Harthusen, John Miller, Charles Powling, Frank Remelius, Lawrence Riley, George W. Silver, Joseph Stevens, Henry Stimple, Lewis B. Thomas, Henry Teppencamp.

The *Lexington Union* said July 8, 1865: "For the first time since January, 1862, Lexington is without the presence of soldiers."

#### THE SPANISH-AMERICAN WAR.

In this war, as in all others, Lafayette county did her share in furnishing men. Through the kindness of Capt. J. J. Fulkerson, the author is enabled to give the following roster and other facts concerning the men who served in this war from Lafayette county as seen on the muster and pay-rolls. The men were all members of Company K, Fifth Regiment Missouri Volunteer Infantry:

##### OFFICERS.

Captain, Jacob J. Fulkerson; first lieutenant, Kenneth W. Carter; second lieutenant, James S. Carter; first sergeant, Anselm J. Hargrave; quartermaster sergeant, George B. Steele; sergeants, William W. Young, Eugene P. Wayman, Thomas R. Corse, Thomas P. Jones; corporals, Claude T. St. Clair, Robert L. Harwood, George W. Parker, Samuel P. Sawyer, William S. McGee, James N. Warren; musicians, John A. Mosby, James H. Guard; artillery, John R. Graves; wagoner, Charles A. Mills.

##### PRIVATEs.

William A. Adams, William H. Brewer, Thomas C. Bentley, James Beer, Charles H. Burt, Charles E. Butler, James H. Barnes, Russell B. Crouch, John E. Clarke, Henry A. Carder, DeWitt A. Clary, Levi Cubine, Jesse Dunkerly, William K. Davis, Warren P. Dameron, William F. Drummond, Jefferson C. Dennis, Clarence A. Eaton, Francis E. Euart, George L. Forbis, James Fortner, Lester F. Foulds, Hugh Graham, James Goring, William N. Griffing, Homer B. Grimmett, James E. Green, William A. Gibbons, William M. Gray, Boney Gray, James T. Hammer, Alexander B. Hall, Melvin Hudler, Rufus A. Hornbuckle, Joseph W. Johnson, Anton F. Klein,



James E. Lawrence, Frank S. Lawrence, Olaf J. Lindstrom, Edwin C. Lee, John G. Leary, Ernest W. McBride, William T. S. Mills, Michael J. Morris, Frank H. Pool, Adam Page, Louis Peachee, Sterling P. Peacock, William A. Robertson, Elihue R. Rutherford, William H. Rollins, Steve Snyder, Charles P. Salyer, John H. Stuedle, Herbert H. Shull, Charles M. Shuck, William Thein, Edward A. Thomas, Chris Weber, Charles J. Wegner, Samuel H. Winn, Michael S. Waskoski, John C. Yates.

These men all reported for duty April 27, 1898; were enrolled May 4, 1898, and mustered in May 18, 1898. The company was mustered out of service in November, 1898. But few of these volunteers were sent out of the United States, though they held themselves in readiness at their camp in the South.

#### CONFEDERATE SOLDIERS' HOME.

This institution, which is located at Higginsville, this county, originated in the earnest efforts of a number of charitable men and women of Missouri who began the commendable work of providing a home for old, infirm and dependent Confederate soldiers, their wives, widows and orphans. A large and excellent tract of land was purchased near Higginsville, and a number of frame cottages, a church building and a large, commodious two-story brick structure erected thereon. This land and the original buildings cost about sixty-eight thousand dollars.

By act of the General Assembly of 1897, the home was declared to be one of the charitable institutions of Missouri, and the commonwealth assumed the support of the institution for twenty years. The then executive committee of the home conveyed the property to the state. The main building accommodates eighty men, besides which there are fourteen cottages, soldiers' quarters, hospitals No. 1 and No. 2, a power house and electric plant, machine shop, laundry, barns, cribs, etc.

The cost of support and maintenance for the last biennial period per capita per diem was thirty-nine cents. The number of inmates cared for in the years 1907-08 was three hundred and eighty-seven; number died, forty-nine; number discharged, nineteen; number inmates at close of 1909, three hundred and eleven.

Men of proper qualifications as to citizenship and service, no matter from what state enlisted nor what state the command served in, may be admitted upon proper proof as to eligibility.

Wives (first wives) over fifty years of age, with children under fourteen years, are admitted, the latter to remain only until fourteen years of age.

## CHAPTER VIII.

### CHURCH HISTORY OF THE COUNTY.

#### THE EVANGELICAL LUTHERANS.

By Prof. Andrew Baepler.

[That the religious element has always obtained in the various townships within Lafayette county is emphasized in the fact of the many church organizations supported here. The Lutheran denomination, while not the strongest or earliest, will here be spoken of, at some length, the story coming from the pen of Prof. Andrew Baepler, of Concordia, whose able article will be read with much interest, as well as one from him on the college connected with this denomination—St. Paul's, at Concordia—which appears under the heading of Schools and Colleges in this volume.—EDITOR.]

#### ST. PAUL'S CONGREGATION, CONCORDIA.

The vicinity of Concordia is the cradle of the Lutheran church of Lafayette county, Missouri. A number of Lutheran families from northern Germany settled in the eastern part of Lafayette county before 1840. Lutheran clergyman were rare in Missouri at that time, and the settlers knew of none. One of the settlers, however, Henry Chr. Liever, had been a Lutheran schoolmaster in Germany. As the settlers did not wish to pass their lives altogether without having the Word preached to them, they requested Mr. Liever to conduct what were called divine "reading services." In these services hymns were sung, prayers were said, and a sermon was read from a postil. In the absence of a regular ordained minister of the gospel, Mr. Liever, at the settlers' request, also baptized their infants. The first child was baptized in 1840. It was a girl, who is still living in Concordia as a respected grandmother.

In order to have a permanent meeting place, the settlers, in 1844, resolved to build a church. John Henry Bruns donated an acre of ground for the purpose, and in the same year the settlers built a log church on it. The



ST. PAUL'S EVANGELICAL LUTHERAN CHURCH, CONCORDIA





church stood where the Lutheran cemetery is now, north of Concordia. It was dedicated to the service of God on the second Sunday after Easter, 1844, by Mr. Liever, and was recorded as "St. Paul's Evangelical Lutheran Church."

In this church Mr. Liever contracted to conduct "reading services" and to baptize children until 1847. In January of that year the congregation secured the services of its first ordained minister, in the person of A. G. G. Franke, a graduate of a northern Germany university. He had come to the United States for the purpose of preaching the Word of God to German Lutherans. Before taking up his work in Lafayette county, he had, on December 26, 1846, been ordained to the ministry in the Lutheran church of St. Louis, by the first president of the Lutheran synod of Missouri, Ohio and Other States, the Rev. C. F. W. Walther.

Pastor Franke did not deem it beneath his dignity to open a day school for the children of his church members. Besides preaching and teaching, he also organized a class of catechumens, whom he confirmed at Easter, 1847. There were nine members of this class, some of them quite young men, one of whom, F. A. Brackmann, is still a resident of Concordia. Pastor Franke had a hard time of it, for books were scarce, and he was obliged to write out for the children what he wished them to study at home. Nevertheless, he instructed them thoroughly.

Mr. Franke remained in charge of St. Paul's congregation until April 27, 1851, on which day he installed his successor, Martin Quast, and then left for his new field of labor, Buffalo, New York. The climate of Buffalo did not agree with him, and he became so sick that he found himself obliged to give up all work. He came back to Lafayette county to live with his relatives until his health was restored. Pastor Quast became dissatisfied with his work, and resigned as pastor of St. Paul's. When Mr. Franke had again become strong enough to go to work, the congregation again called him as its pastor. He accepted the call July 24, 1853, and was installed by Messrs. Wege and Johannes, two Lutheran clergymen of Benton county, Missouri. They, like Franke and Quast, were members of the Lutheran Missouri synod, already mentioned.

Pastor Franke remained in charge till the summer of 1857, when he accepted a call to the Lutheran congregation of Addison, DuPage county, Illinois, where he remained to the day of his death, in 1879.

During Mr. Franke's second pastorate a number of members of the congregation adopted religious views that antagonized those of the Lutheran church. The result was that they left St. Paul's congregation and organized the St. John's Evangelical congregation, east of Concordia.

It was not before June 20, 1858, that Pastor Franke's successor was installed. This was the Rev. N. Volkert, who was also a member of the Missouri synod. He came to Concordia from Cook county, Illinois, and was inducted into his office as pastor of St. Paul's by the Rev. J. M. Hahn, of Benton county.

It has always been a principle of the Lutheran church that the children of a congregation must be instructed as thoroughly in Bible doctrine as in the ordinary branches of a common school. To attain this end, the congregation organizes a parochial school, in which the Bible is a regular subject of daily instruction. Having attended the parochial school till they are thirteen or fourteen years old, the children are supposed to take a special half year's course in the pastor's catechumen class, preparatory for confirmation. The success of the Lutheran church in the United States, and especially the notable fact that it retains an unusually large percentage of boys and young men, is largely due to this provision for the religious instruction of its children.

Should a congregation be financially unable to engage a regular teacher for its school, the pastor performs the duties of a school teacher as well as those of a pastor.

This was also done in St. Paul's congregation. Its pastors taught its day school as long as there was no school teacher at hand to do this work for them. During the early years of St. Paul's history there were but few men in the United States competent to take charge of a German church school. But while Rev. Volkert preached at St. Paul's, the congregation succeeded in finding a man who was able and willing to do so. This was M. Broening. He was a graduate of the normal school founded by the Missouri synod at Fort Wayne, Indiana, for the education of teachers of Lutheran schools. This normal school was afterwards located at Addison, Illinois, where Pastor Franke's congregation had donated sufficient ground for the purpose.

The old log church had in the course of time become too small for the congregation, and during Rev. Volkert's term of service a movement was started to build a new church. It was to be a brick church. A Mr. Johannes, of Benton county, was engaged to come to Concordia and make the necessary bricks, as Concordia was, at that time, much too far away from any shipping point to buy bricks made anywhere else. The timber required for the building that could not be sawed in the neighborhood was hauled from Syracuse. The hauling and much of the work about the church was done by the members of the congregation.

While the building of the "brick church" was in fair progress, Pastor Volkert resigned, September 25, 1859. This, of course, caused an interrup-



tion of the congregation's undertaking. The first thing needed now was a minister. It took some time before a competent man was found. Finally, however, on April 29, 1860, the new pastor, the Rev. F. Julius Biltz, of Cumberland, Maryland, was installed as pastor of St. Paul's by Pastor Hahn of Benton county.

The Rev. Francis Julius Biltz was born in Frohna, Saxony, July 24, 1825. His parents were taken from him while he was yet a boy, and he lived with an uncle until he was thirteen years old. At that time a company of laymen, schoolmasters, theological candidates, and pastors organized a company to emigrate to Missouri, because they felt themselves hampered in their religious life by the disadvantages arising from the close connection of the church and the state in their native country. Young Biltz joined this company, and arrived in St. Louis in January, 1839. The greater part of the emigrants soon left St. Louis and settled in Perry county, Missouri. Among them was Biltz. As soon as the settlers had built rude homes for themselves they not only erected a church and a parochial school, but also founded a college which they hoped finally to develop into a fully appointed German university. Biltz entered this college, and after finishing its curriculum became a student in the theological seminary which the settlers founded as soon as they had young men prepared to enter it. March 12, 1848, he was ordained as pastor of a Lutheran congregation in Cape Girardeau county, Missouri. Five years after, in 1853, he became minister of a congregation in Cumberland, Missouri, from which place he came to Concordia in 1860. Pastor Biltz served St. Paul's congregation till 1901, when he gave up the active ministry. He continued to live in the parsonage as pastor emeritus until his death, November 19, 1908.

The new church was finished soon after the beginning of Pastor Biltz's ministry in Concordia and was dedicated to the service of the Lord in August, 1860. In this year the congregation was reported to synod as consisting of three hundred twenty-five souls, among whom there were sixty-one male adults who had signed the constitution. Only male adults who have signed the constitution of the congregation are allowed to vote at the business meetings. The congregation reported a school of seventy-six pupils and one regular teacher, Mr. Browning.

The war of 1861-1865 did not pass over the congregation unnoticed. Quite a number of graves in St. Paul's cemetery contain the dust of members of the church who lost their lives in that dreadful struggle.

In April, 1862, one of the teachers resigned his position and went to New York. His place was filled in September of the same year by Joseph

Gruber, a graduate of the Ft. Wayne Normal School, who served until 1865. He was succeeded in the fall of 1866 by H. Hamm, who had received his education at a German normal school.

In 1866 the congregation added twenty acres to its property for the use of the pastor and teacher. This land cost thirty dollars per acre. The same time the congregation resolved to build a new school opposite the church. The members of the church did the hauling and whatever other work they could. This was also the case when, in the following year, 1867, a new dwelling was built for the teacher.

In August, 1867, the congregation celebrated its first mission festival. It lasted two days. The Lutheran congregations of Benton county were invited to take part in it, the visitors being entertained by the Concordia congregation. The festival was held in a grove, the congregation providing dinner for all present. Six hundred pounds of flour for bread and cake, fifty pounds of coffee and eighty pounds of sugar were given by the members of the church for this purpose. This annual mission festival has become a feature of the Lutheran congregations of the county, though it is now usually held only one day, and circumstances have made it necessary to drop the free dinner.

In order to improve the congregational singing, a cabinet organ was bought in July, 1868. It was, at it seems, in this year that the congregation began to hold its Christmas services for children, providing a Christmas tree and gifts for the children, who sing Christmas hymns and are catechized on the history of the birth of our Savior. These services have been continued to the present time in all Lutheran churches of the county.

As the congregation had grown and spread, it was found necessary, in 1869, to make provision for the instruction of the children of such members as lived too far from the church to send their children to the school at Concordia. Accordingly, a school was established near Blackwater creek in 1869. In 1871 the two-story parsonage in which the Rev. F. J. Biltz lived and died, was built.

While thus providing for itself, the congregation did not neglect its brethren at a distance. A collection was taken up every Sunday; but, except in special cases, these collections were not applied to the wants of the congregation, but to those of the church at large. Needy churches as far off as New York and Philadelphia were assisted; students preparing for the university, but without means of their own to pay their way through college and seminary, were supported; orphans' asylums were given help. Above







GERMAN EVANGELICAL LUTHERAN CHURCH



EVANGELICAL CHURCH, CONCORDIA, MO.





all, the congregation devoted some of its pecuniary means to defraying the expenses of the synod to which it belonged and of the synod's various institutions of learning. All Lutheran churches of this county now take part in these branches of church work.

All the pastors and teachers of the congregation were members of the German Evangelical synod of Missouri, Ohio and Other States since 1848, and the congregation itself became a member in 1854. The first lay delegate to represent the congregation on the floor of the synod was Charles Bergmann, in 1854. In 1875 the congregation for the first time had the privilege of entertaining the Western District synod, and since that time the Western District has met in Concordia every sixth year. The congregation had the distinguished honor of seeing its pastor, the Rev. J. F. Biltz, serve the synod as its president for seventeen years.

As early as 1875 the brick church at times hardly afforded enough room for all that came to attend divine service, and the question of enlarging it began to be agitated. In September, 1880, the enlarged church was rededicated. A fine bell had been presented to the congregation in 1879, and it now found a place in the tower of the church. A fine pipe organ, probably the largest in Lafayette county at the time, was also placed in the church. It is still in use. Messrs. Boecher, Paar, Marr and Kramer had served the congregation as teachers in the outlying districts for some time. In 1887 these teachers had accepted calls to other congregations, and as some of the members that lived at a distance had joined sister congregations that had been organized, and others had moved away, the congregation resolved to build a second school in Concordia, have two teachers here, and provide the outlying districts with schools to be taught for a limited number of months by students from one of the synodical seminaries, accordingly W. Wilk, of Wisconsin, arrived in June, 1887, and took charge of the town school, opposite the present church, while Mr. Hamm kept the school opposite the cemetery.

Mr. Wilk organized the first brass band in Concordia, and by his indefatigable labor succeeded in making it one of the best amateur bands in the state.

Rudolph Peters, who had temporarily taught the congregational school north of Davis Creek, was definitely called as regular teacher for that school in January, 1888. Two years later a new school and a dwelling for the teacher was built northwest of Concordia and north of Davis. As the members south of the creek could not send their children to the North Davis school, as Mrs. Peters' school was called, the congregation provided them

with six months' school each year by a temporary teacher. This school was called the South Davis school. It is now known as the Jacksonville school.

In 1890, fifty years after the first child of the congregation had been baptized by Mr. Liever, the congregation had one church and parsonage, a school opposite the church with a dwelling for the teacher, a school and teacher's residence in town, a school and house for the teacher northwest of town and north of Davis creek, a school west of town and south of Davis creek, the creek at that time making it impossible to supply the school needs of that part of the congregation by one school. There were in the employ of the church one pastor, assisted by one of the professors of St. Paul's college, three permanent teachers and one temporary teacher.

The school at the church and that in town were really parts of one school, the higher classes of which attended the town school, while the lower classes remained at the church. Beginning with 1892 Miss Meta Hamm was from time to time engaged to assist her father in teaching his youngest pupils. In 1897 the number of younger pupils had become so large that it was necessary to teach them in a separate room. This was furnished by St. Paul's College for a while, but in 1898 the congregation built an addition to Mr. Wilk's school in town. It accommodated Miss Meta Hamm's infant class and the pastor's class of catechumens.

In 1898 fifty years had elapsed since the congregation's venerable pastor, the Rev. J. F. Biltz, had been ordained in Cape Girardeau county, Missouri. The event was celebrated by St. Paul's church and the neighboring Lutheran churches, all of which were children of the Concordia church.

Having faithfully served the congregation thirty-three years as one of its school teachers, H. Hamm, in 1900, resigned his office and took up his residence in Sweet Springs, Missouri, where he died. His body was brought to Concordia and buried in St. Paul's churchyard.

R. Peters, of the Davis school, took Mr. Hamm's place, and Joseph Wukash, a great-grandson of one of those early settlers of Perry county, Missouri, with whom Pastor Biltz had emigrated from Germany, was put in charge of the Davis school. As Miss Meta Hamm had accompanied her father to Sweet Springs, her class was taught by Miss Mary Wilk.

On September 1, 1901, the venerable pastor of St. Paul's, the Rev. J. F. Biltz, resigned his office. He had served the congregation for more than forty-one years, was now more than seventy-six years old, and felt that the infirmities of old age would no longer permit him to do the work of a pastor

as he thought it ought to be done. The congregation accepted his resignation and passed the following resolutions: That the congregation would provide for its old pastor's needs as long as he lived; that he was to occupy the parsonage until death called him away.

On the third Sunday in Advent, 1901, Pastor Biltz's successor, the Rev. F. Brust, of Illinois, was installed as pastor of St. Paul's congregation. Pastor Brust, a graduate of Concordia College, Fort Wayne, Indiana, and of Concordia Seminary, St. Louis, Missouri, was ordained to the ministry in Dubuque, Iowa, in 1881. He was then pastor of a Lutheran congregation near Red Bud, Randolph county, Illinois, from which place he came to Concordia, where he is still in charge of St. Paul's church.

R. Peters, in charge of the school near the church, resigned February 9, 1902, and he left Concordia to take charge of a Lutheran parochial school in West Point, Nebraska, and later held a similar place in Cleveland, Ohio, where he is still serving the church. His school was given to J. Wukash, of the Davis school, and J. F. Lindoefer was called to succeed him.

For a number of years a pressing want of more room in the church had been felt, and everybody admitted that a new church must be built. But it was hard to decide where to build. A number of the members were of the opinion that the church should be in town instead of in the country. After many meetings and much debating the resolution was finally passed, on the 20th of December, 1903, to build a new church in town, opposite the congregation's school, on a piece of ground presented to the congregation by the members living in town. A building committee was appointed, which engaged J. Riedel, of Fort Wayne, Indiana, as architect. Mr. Riedel prepared a plan for the church, which was accepted. H. Bererfoerden, a contractor of Kansas City, Missouri, was chosen to build the church. The summer of 1904 had come before work on the new building could begin. Ground was broken on the 20th of June, 1904, but delays in getting the building material, attributable to poor railroad service, made it impossible to finish the church before May, 1905. On the 14th of that month it was dedicated to the service of God. The outside measurement of the church is: Length, one hundred and three feet seven inches; breadth, eighty-eight feet; height of side walls, twenty-eight feet; height of steeple, one hundred and fifty-five feet. The church, when finished, cost thirty-six thousand, four hundred and nine dollars and eighty-seven cents, and it is paid for. What a contrast between the log church and this church. At the time of the dedication the congregation numbered one thousand, four hundred and fifty souls, of whom nine hundred and fifty were communicant members, while two hundred and



twenty-four were male members over twenty-one years of age, who had signed the constitution, and were therefore privileged to vote at the business meetings of the congregation. The four schools contained two hundred and forty-five pupils, who received daily instruction not only in the ordinary branches of a common school, but also in religion and in the German language. The latter gives the children access to one of the greatest literatures of the world.

Mr. Wilk's health had been failing for some time and he finally found himself incapacitated for school work. He therefore resigned, August 28, 1904, and was succeeded by J. Wukash, who was followed by J. Sagehorn, of Hampton, Nebraska, in March, 1905. Mr. Wilk died in March, 1906, and was buried in St. Paul's cemetery.

Mr. Linderfer, of the Davis school, resigned in October, 1906, having accepted a call to the Lutheran school at Forest Green, Missouri. He was succeeded in September, 1907, by E. Hedemann, who was a graduate of Addison, Illinois. He served till March, 1910, resigning to go to Illinois. P. Meyer, of Seward, Nebraska, followed him here, beginning his work in September, 1910.

Miss Mary Wilk having left Concordia after the death of her father, Miss Louise Baepler was appointed as teacher of the lowest class of the town school.

On the 19th of November, 1908, the Rev. J. F. Biltz breathed his last. His body found a resting place in St. Paul's cemetery. The obsequies were attended by a great concourse of people, most of whom had at one time sat under his pulpit.

The old parsonage having now lost its occupant, it was sold for three thousand, eight hundred dollars, and a house next to the church, which had been rented for the Rev. F. Brust, was bought for five thousand dollars, to serve as a parsonage.

This brings the history of the congregation down to date. The last report of the pastor contained the following statistics: Baptized members, including infants, one thousand four hundred and eighty-six; members confirmed and privileged to take part in the Lord's Supper, ten hundred and twenty-four; male members over twenty-one years of age who have signed the constitution and may vote at the business meetings, two hundred and fourteen; four schools with five teachers; children at school, two hundred and sixty; Sunday collections for charitable purposes, besides special col-

lections, for the year 1909, nine hundred and eighty-five dollars and fifty-three cents.

A number of congregations have, in the course of time, grown out of St. Paul's congregation. A sketch of their history will now be given.

#### HOLY CROSS CHURCH AT EMMA.

The church of the congregation of Holy Cross lies four miles directly east of Concordia. It was organized December 26, 1864, with seven families, by Rev. J. F. Biltz. Its membership increased so rapidly that a log building for school and church purposes was built in the spring of 1865. Pastor Biltz was its pastor, the Concordia church having consented for him to act as such. As he could not teach the school, the congregation called Charles H. Brase as its teacher. The log building soon became too small for the congregation, so a frame structure was erected in the fall of 1867. By 1871 the congregation felt strong enough to support a resident pastor besides its teacher, and Henry Bartens, of the Lutheran Seminary of St. Louis, was called. He was ordained and installed by Pastor Biltz in August, 1871.

In this year, 1871, it became necessary to increase the capacity of the schoolhouse. So the log building was taken down and a larger frame school took its place.

As Mr. Brase accepted a call to Crete, Illinois, in 1873, Mr. Lohmeyer became the teacher of the school, in which position he served till 1875, when he was succeeded by A. H. C. Hafemeister. Mr. Hafemeister died March 25, 1909, having had charge of the Holy Cross school nearly thirty-four years. His work was continued by M. C. Merz, who began his labors in the school in August, 1909. Mr. Hafemeister had the pleasure of seeing the school in which he had begun to teach replaced by a fine new school building in 1905. The house contains a special room for the pastor's catechumen class.

In 1874 Pastor Bartens resigned as minister and entered the medical profession. He was succeeded in September of the same year by the Rev. H. Ph. Wille, of California, Missouri. In August, 1886, Pastor Wille accepted a call to Geneseo, Illinois, and was succeeded on the 12th of December of the same year by the Rev. C. H. Demetrio, of Perryville, Missouri, the present incumbent.

The congregation's second church became too small for the number of worshipers that gathered in it every Sunday, and so a new one had to be built. It was dedicated to the service of God September 14, 1890.

On the 1st of January, 1910, the pastor reported that the congregation consisted of four hundred and thirty-four members, all told, two hundred and eighty communicant members and sixty-nine voting members, with seventy-three children at school.

In the course of its history the congregation dismissed a number of its members to help found the Lutheran congregations at Sweet Springs, Blackburn, Flora and Dunksburg.

Soon after its organization the congregation became a member of the Lutheran synod of Missouri, Ohio and Other States, and has always been zealous in supporting the synod's educational, missionary and charitable work. This may be said of all the Lutheran congregations of the county.

#### TRINITY CHURCH AT ALMA.

A number of the members of St. Paul's church had settled in the Waverly prairie, north of Concordia. Other Lutherans from Illinois and Indiana also made that part of Lafayette county their home. On January 2, 1875, they organized the Evangelical Lutheran Trinity congregation. They elected the Rev. J. F. Biltz, of Concordia, their pastor, and he gave them the use of the time he could spare from his work in Concordia. Their services were at first held in the Hazel Knob district school house, then situated on the Salt Fork creek, one and one-half miles northwest of Alma. In 1877 a piece of ground, comprising four acres, northwest of Alma, was bought, and a house built which, for a time, served as school and as church.

In 1879 the membership of the congregation had so increased that it resolved to call a resident pastor. They chose the Rev. Frederick Rohlfing, who had just graduated at the Lutheran seminary in St. Louis. He was ordained and installed as pastor August 22, 1879, and is still serving the congregation. Besides his duties as pastor, Mr. Rohlfing assumed those of a teacher of the congregation's children, serving in that capacity for five years. He was relieved of school work August 19, 1884, when Q. Eichmann, who had been educated at the Lutheran Normal School of Addison, Illinois, took charge of the school. Mr. Eichmann still holds his position.

The church having grown too small for the number of people who attended the services, an addition was built to it, which doubled its seating capacity. This was in 1887.

As the number of school children in the course of time made it impossible for them to be successfully taught in one school, a second school was built three miles south of Alma, and, in 1892, C. Topel began to teach there.



In 1895 the church northwest of Alma no longer gave satisfaction. A new house of worship was therefore built in the town of Alma at a cost of fifteen thousand dollars. Friends of the movement presented two blocks of town lots for the purpose. When Mr. Topel resigned as teacher of the south school, in 1900, the school was moved to one of the congregation's lots in town. E. Wendt, the present teacher of this school, took charge in September, 1907.

The Lutheran Trinity congregation of Alma has, at the present time, one church, two school houses, one parsonage, one teacher's dwelling. January 1, 1910, the pastor reported five hundred and forty-eight members, old and young, three hundred and thirty communicants, one hundred and three voting members, two schools; with ninety-two pupils.

Trinity church is the mother of a number of Lutheran congregations. With former members of the Alma congregation, the pastor founded the Lutheran congregation at Little Rock, Missouri, in 1885, that of Corder in 1887, that of Hazel Hill, near Waverly, and that of Blackburn, in 1896, and, finally, together with the churches of Concordia and Emma, that of Flora, in 1899.

Pastor Rohlfing conducts divine services in the English as well as in the German language. German and English are taught in both schools.

#### EVANGELICAL LUTHERAN ZION CHURCH, CORDER.

This congregation was organized by the Rev. F. Rohlfing, March 24, 1889. There were nine families, members of Trinity, at Alma, to begin with. Pastor Rohlfing served the congregation for several months, and was succeeded by the Rev. William Tuegel, who was ordained and installed in the fall of 1889. Owing to the precarious state of his health Pastor Tuegel was obliged to relinquish his labors at Corder before he had been there a year. He was succeeded, in 1890, by the Rev. Fr. Markworth. After serving the congregation for three years Pastor Markworth was incapacitated for further work in Corder by throat disease, and was compelled to seek a more congenial climate. He was succeeded by the Rev. F. Jesse, of Texas, who was installed as pastor of Zion church of Corder in the forenoon of the twenty-third Sunday after Trinity, 1893, and as pastor of the Lutheran congregation in Higginsville in the afternoon of the same day. In 1898 Pastor Jesse fell sick and died. His son, the Rev. F. W. C. Jesse, accepted the congregation's call to take his father's place. He was ordained

to the ministry on the thirteenth Sunday after Trinity, 1898, and installed as pastor of Zion congregation. In the spring of 1903 Pastor F. W. C. Jesse accepted a call to an English Lutheran mission church in Detroit, Michigan, thus again creating a vacancy in the Corder church. This vacancy was filled in December, 1903, by the Rev. George Moeller, of Benton county, Missouri, the present pastor of the church.

Being an offshoot of the Alma congregation, and, more remotely, of St. Paul's, it goes without saying that the pastors of Zion considered it their duty to organize a parochial school. This they conducted themselves, besides doing pastoral work. But in 1904 the congregation resolved to relieve the pastor of his school duties, and called E. G. Warmann to take charge of the instruction of the children. In January, 1907, Mr. Warmann accepted a call to a school in Illinois, and in September of the same year R. L. George became the teacher of Zion school. He still holds that office.

The congregation at Corder dedicated its first church to the Lord's service in March, 1889. When this became too small a new church, with a seating capacity of five hundred, was built, and dedicated on the 9th of September, 1900. Besides its church, the congregation owns a school house, a parsonage and a dwelling for its parochial teacher.

On January 1, 1910, the congregation numbered three hundred and twenty-four members, old and young, two hundred and nine communicant members, fifty-four voting members, and forty-four school children.

Pastor F. W. C. Jesse began to preach in the English language besides the German. The present pastor has continued the practice. Instruction is also given in both languages in the school.

#### IMMANUEL CHURCH AT HIGGINSVILLE.

The Rev. F. Markworth, of Corder, Missouri, was the first Lutheran minister to preach to the Lutherans of Higginsville, Missouri. This was in 1891. On the 11th of October of the same year seven Lutheran men signed the constitution, thus organizing a congregation. Three ladies also joined the church at the same time. On the 18th of October of the same year the congregation resolved to buy two lots at the corner of Green street and Lipper avenue, and to build a church on them. The resolution was immediately carried out, at a cost of one thousand, four hundred and sixteen dollars. The following year a cabinet organ, costing one hundred and fifteen dollars, and a bell were placed in the church. In 1901 a house was bought opposite the church, to serve as a parsonage. It cost seven hundred dollars.



LUTHERAN CHURCH, ALMA



ZION'S CHURCH, MAYVIEW





As Pastor Markworth could not serve the congregation regularly, Prof. J. H. C. Kaepfel, of St. Paul's College, Concordia, served as a supply until the Rev. F. Jesse took charge of it in the fall of 1893. In 1895 the Rev. G. F. Waugerin became resident pastor of Immanuel church, in which office he remained till he accepted a call to St. Clair, Michigan, in 1898. Prof. E. A. Pankow, also of St. Paul's College, supplied the pulpit of the congregation till the Rev. A. Wihlborg was installed, in July, 1899. Pastor Wihlborg still holds his position.

Two of the members who first signed the constitution are still with the church, as are also the three ladies. On January 1, 1910, the pastor reported one hundred and twenty-seven members, old and young, seventy-one communicants and sixteen voting members.

In the course of its life the congregation has had many members, but most of them left Higginsville and took up their residence at other places, where they were better able to make a living. But they remained members of the Lutheran church.

Pastor Wihlborg regularly preaches to a small number of Lutherans at Lexington, and gives their children religious instruction. At Higginsville he conducts the congregation's parochial school.

#### BLACKBURN CONGREGATION.

Although the church and parsonage of this congregation are in Saline county, several hundred yards from the Lafayette county line, a part of its membership lives in Lafayette county, and it is, therefore, properly mentioned in this place.

Rev. Rahlfing, of Alma, began to preach to the Lutherans of Blackburn in the Advent season of 1895. They had been members of his church at Alma. On June 13, 1897, they organized with eight voting members and their families. Their first pastor was the Rev. F. A. Mehl, now of St. Joseph, Missouri, who was ordained and installed in August, 1897. October 23, 1898, the congregation had the pleasure of dedicating its first church to the service of God. As the pastor had also organized a parochial school, the church was used as a school room during the week. In the summer of 1899 a parsonage was bought for the use of the pastor. Pastor Mehl resigned in 1907, and in March of the same year the Rev. E. Runge, of St. Matthew's church, Lafayette county, became his successor. He is still pastor of the Blackburn Lutheran church.

On January 1, 1910, Pastor Runge reported two hundred and forty-six members, old and young, one hundred and thirty-two communicants, forty-two voting members and forty-six school children. The congregation has not yet been able to call a special teacher for its school, and the pastor continues to instruct the children. The pastor of Blackburn also preaches to a small number of Lutherans at Marshall.

#### IMMANUEL CONGREGATION, HAZEL HILL.

In the Advent season of 1895 Pastor F. Rohlfing, of Alma, began to preach to members of his congregation who lived near Waverly. These people, in 1897, bought a church of a Methodist congregation, and on the 3d of October organized a congregation with thirteen voting members and one lady, and their families.

On August 20, 1899, Otto Luessenhop was ordained and installed as pastor of Immanuel church. He resigned February 17, 1901, to take charge of the mission field of Colorado Springs. It was not before September, 1902, that another pastor was secured. At this time William Schierbaum was ordained and installed. In the spring of 1907 he accepted a call to Michigan, and was succeeded, October 27, 1907, by the Rev. J. T. Roschke, of Billings, Missouri, who is still Immanuel's pastor.

In 1903 a parsonage was built. The congregation has a parochial school, which is conducted by the pastor, the church not yet being strong enough to support a teacher besides its pastor. Services are conducted in the English language as well as in the German.

The congregation, on January 1, 1910, numbered one hundred and five members, old and young, sixty-seven communicant members and twenty-seven voting members.

#### ST. MATTHEW'S CONGREGATION, NEAR CONCORDIA.

St. Matthew's was organized by eighteen voting members and their families, January 6, 1899. All of these were members of St. Paul's at Concordia, but lived too far from the church to attend regularly. The congregation bought forty acres of land that joined the Johnson county line, but afterward sold twenty-two acres to Ernest Worm. Mr. Worm opened a general merchandise store near the church and the place was called Ernestville in his honor.



The church built by the congregation was dedicated May 12, 1899, and H. W. Hoemann was engaged to open a parochial school in it. August 20, 1899, the first pastor was ordained and installed. This was the Rev. Ernest Runge, now at Blackburn, Missouri. In the spring of 1901 a parsonage was built for his use.

In February, 1907, Pastor Runge moved to Blackburn, and on the 25th of August of the same year August E. Brauer, of the St. Louis Seminary, was ordained and installed as his successor at St. Matthew's. Since May, 1909, Pastor Brauer also serves a small congregation at Dunksburg, preaching there every second Sunday afternoon in German and English. There are regular English services once a month at St. Matthew's.

The parochial school began by Mr. Hoemann was continued by Pastor Runge, and is now taught by Pastor Brauer. April 10, 1910, a school house was erected at a cost of seven hundred dollars, and the first building is used for church purposes only.

St. Matthew's has two hundred and twelve members, old and young, one hundred and twelve communicants, thirty-seven voting members and forty-two school children. Many of its members live in Johnson county. Dunksburg church numbers forty-five souls and twenty-four communicants. Part of these live in Johnson county.

#### ST. PETER'S CONGREGATION, NEAR ALMA.

St. Peter's congregation was organized May 22, 1900, by Pastor F. Rohlfing, of Alma, with members of the Lutheran congregations of Alma, Concordia and Emma. Twenty heads of families signed the constitution. Steps were at once taken to provide a house of worship. Aug. Schmidt, Sr., recently deceased, donated three acres of ground for the purpose. The church was built and dedicated in the summer of 1900.

In September, 1900, Theo. von Schlichten, of the St. Louis Lutheran Seminary, was ordained and installed as pastor. Besides preaching and doing other pastoral work, he immediately organized a parochial school. The church was, at first, also used as a school, but on the 7th of April, 1901, the congregation resolved to build a school house. This resolution was carried out in the course of the summer. A cabinet organ was also purchased for the church.

On September 7, 1902, it was resolved to build a parsonage for the pastor. The house was finished in the course of the winter.

St. Peter's congregation had joined the Evangelical Lutheran synod of Missouri, Ohio and Other States, to which the congregations belonged, out of which its members had been drawn. On February 6, 1910, Pastor von Schlichten told the congregation that he no longer agreed with synod on all points of doctrine and would therefore resign his membership in it. As the congregation refused to join him in this he resigned as its pastor and accepted a call to a congregation in Ohio, where, he thought, his surroundings would be more congenial. The congregation is now without a pastor.

On January 1, 1910, Pastor Schlichten reported to synod seven hundred and eighty-one members, old and young, ninety-nine communicant members, thirty-two voters, male members over twenty-one years of age who had signed the constitution, and thirty-one school children.

As has been stated above, all the congregations here mentioned, and their pastors and teachers, are members of the Evangelical Lutheran synod of Missouri, Ohio and Other States, and actively supports its work.

#### THE CATHOLIC CHURCHES.\*

The history of the Catholic church in Lafayette county can be traced backward for a period of over sixty years. The Rev. Bernard Donnelly, the pioneer priest of northern Missouri, made occasional trips to this county from his home in Independence, Jackson county, to administer the sacraments to people of his faith. The church records of that time testify to his having baptized a considerable number of persons in Lafayette county from 1845 on for a few years. He continued until about 1853, when he was succeeded by Rev. James Murphy as regular pastor in charge of the Catholic church at Lexington. The Lexington parish included all Catholics in Lafayette county, as well as the adjoining counties. The first year of Father Murphy's pastorate saw the erection of the first Catholic church in Lexington. It was a small brick building, erected at a cost of three thousand dollars, dedicated by Archbishop Kendrick, of St. Louis. Father Murphy was succeeded by Rev. Eugene O'Hea in 1857, and in March, 1859, Rev. Edward Hamill became pastor at Lexington. Father Hamill's pastorate from 1859 to 1868 saw the dark days of the Civil war, and as Lexington was somewhat of a storm center during that awful period, reminiscences of Father Hamill are still fresh in the memory of many of the citizens. Many are the tales

---

\*The history of the Catholic church at Lexington, here given, is the work of Father George B. Curry, while that of the remainder of the Catholic churches in Lafayette county was written by Rev. Kilian Roth, O. F. M., of Higginsville.

related of him as from time to time he essayed to minister to soldiers of both armies without show of partizanship. On one occasion the Union general, Mulligan, called, for the purpose of confession, at the house at which Father Hamill was staying, at the very moment Father Hamill was entertaining General Price of the Confederate army, who, it seems, he somewhat sympathized with. He realized instantly that as hostilities were in full blast, it might not be well to bring the contending generals together, so by a quickly planned strategy he managed to speed a distinguished and much-admired guest at one door, turning round to extend the glad hand to a no less distinguished caller at another. An incident of the war in which Father Hamill was personally identified may be recalled with interest as tending to show the spirit of the community during these stormy days:

#### A CIVIL WAR FLAG EPISODE.

Father Hamill was made notorious in more than one way during the never-to-be-forgotten Civil war period. He acted as priest for both Union and Confederate soldiers and stood for what he considered right on all occasions, let it cost what it might. The following, which is copied from the church record made by Father Hamill himself, is another instance in which the good father manifested his independent spirit:

"The following correspondence took place under the following circumstances: The Rev. T. W. Hopkins, chaplain of the First Missouri State Militia, indicated to a brother preacher his desire to preach in his church (the Campbellite church). Upon being informed that it would not be acceptable to his flock, as the greater portion of them had Southern feelings, and particularly the females, hearing this, anger filled his breast, and he only sought an opportunity for revenge. Accordingly, the following Sunday, the 15th of February, during service, at his solicitation, some of the soldiers held two flags over the gateway of the church to impel the worshipers to walk under the stars and stripes—some unconcernedly passed on, while others refused and climbed over the fence. Colonel McFerran, hearing of the transaction, ordered the flags to be pulled down, which order being refused, he ordered a company under arms to take down the flags and arrest the perpetrators of so nefarious a deed. They refused, stating that they were sworn to maintain and protect the flag, and that they would not pull it down. On the following Tuesday, the Union Club League, at a meeting, declared Colonel McFerran to be a traitor and a rebel, and that they would have him dismissed from the service if he would not give public satisfaction



by causing a flag to be raised on every church, store, school and dwelling on the following Sunday.

"The Colonel hearkened to the dictates of the Union Club League and issued the following order, which was generally complied with, more through fear than respect. The undersigned resolutely resisted the order, even with the threats of getting ten days' notice to leave the city, and was finally victorious.

"The difficulty was increased by the citizens of both parties betting on the outcome of the matter. The bets ranging from five hundred dollars to a glass of lager beer. A few days after, I was going to Marshall, and being asked by the guard if I was a Union man, I said 'Why not?' Then another said to his comrade, 'G—— d——, you're not that old priest who refused to raise the flag the other day, are you?' I said 'Yes.' Being asked the reason why, and seeing them leeward, said I preferred trying a jug of whisky to a yard of calico, as I was fond of my bitters. They treated me kindly, gave me my bitters and promised me protection.

"EDWARD HAMILL."

Because Father Hamill refused to display the stars and stripes upon his church in Lexington it was believed that he should be stopped from preaching and his church locked up. Then came a "special order" that read as follows:

"Headquarters, First Cavalry Missouri State Militia.

"Lexington, Mo., February 20, 1863.

"That no doubt may exist as to the loyal character of this city, and the many ties that bind every loyal American to the blood-stained banner of his country, the memory of which will nerve to nobler and braver deeds in defense of peace, home and happiness; that banner at once the ensign of our country's power and of liberty, regulated by law, and of republican government throughout the world; and of the patriot's hope and the patriotic pride, whose every star is empire, and whose every fiber is bleached with tears for the brave who have fallen in its defense. And in justice to the devotion of the loyal men, at the request of many citizens, it is ordered: That, over all churches, schools, and places of business now in use, the American flag be displayed during the day of the 22d of February, in honor of Washington, the father of his country, who is first in war, first in peace and first in the hearts of his countrymen. Also on public days thereafter.

"By order

(Signed) "JAMES MCFARRAN,

"Colonel First Cavalry M. S. M., Comdg. Post."

Father Hamill's reply was:

"Lexington, Mo., February 18, 1863.

"Sir: Believing that none of the many citizens requesting the national flag to be displayed on the Catholic church on the 22d were Catholics; not that Catholics are wanting in loyalty, or valiant deeds of arms, as the many battlefields of our country testify. On our church we revere the cross—the emblem of man's redemption, the oldest banner in the land. Elsewhere we honor and respect our country's flag. We do not consider the church the proper place for displaying the national emblems.

"You, sir, being clothed with authority, *can display the American flag* on the Catholic church, *if you deem it meet*.

"Your humble servant,

"EDWARD HAMILL, Catholic Priest.

"JAMES MCFARRAN, ESQ.,

"Colonel First Cavalry, M. S. M., Commanding Post."

Father Hamill's successor was Rev. O. I. S. Hoog, a very energetic young priest. His pastorate dates from 1868. Shortly after assuming charge, realizing the necessity for a larger church, he directed his attention towards securing it. Two lots were purchased on Third street, near Broadway. The corner stone of the new church was laid July 4, 1870, by Rev. Henry Muhlseepen, of St. Louis, and others. This church was completed in 1873, and on September 20, 1874, was dedicated by Bishop Ryan, now archbishop of Philadelphia. All went well for a time, but it was evident after a few years that the building was defective, and on April 16, 1880, the entire building collapsed, entailing a loss of twenty thousand dollars on the struggling congregation. In the meantime Father Hoog was transferred to Jefferson City and Father Thomas Cooney became pastor in 1876, remaining in charge for two years, and in the fall of 1878 Rev. John I. Lilly was placed in charge. After the collapse of the church Father Lilly and congregation resumed services in the old building on Third street.

In May, 1882, a church for the German-speaking people of the church was established in East Lexington, but its congregation, being rather small, after a few years deemed it inadvisable to maintain a separate house of worship. Father Lilly remained pastor of the Lexington church for nearly fifteen years, and in October, 1893, Rev. Daniel M. Castelloe was appointed to the parish. Shortly after assuming charge the last-named pastor commenced to solicit subscriptions for the erection of a new church, and was meeting with good success when his health broke down and his successor was

church some thirty thousand dollars. His heirs contested the will and a prolonged litigation followed. A compromise was agreed upon in 1897, the appointed, Rev. M. I. Reilly. In the meantime a Mr. Tobien had willed the church receiving ten thousand dollars. A portion of that amount became immediately available and, with the subscriptions already raised, the work of erecting a new church commenced. Two lots were purchased on the corner of Eighteenth and Main streets. Rev. Father Fitzgerald, of Independence, drew the plans for the new church and supervised its construction, Father Reilly, the pastor, attending to the financiering of the project. The corner stone was laid in 1897 and the building was dedicated the following year by Bishop Glennon, now archbishop of St. Louis. Father Castelloe's health having been partially restored, he was returned as pastor in 1900. Again his health failed and he died in April, 1905, when he was succeeded by Rev. George B. Curry, the present pastor.

#### CORDER CATHOLIC CHURCH.

Many years before the present church building for Catholics in and around Corder was erected there were many Catholic people. Among these were the Summers, Boyles, Sullivans, Kearney, Desmond and Schumaker families. Services were conducted at private houses and at the section house in Corder. Rev. Michael J. Ryan organized these families into a congregation in 1885, and a church was erected that year. Father Ryan soon left the congregation in charge of Father Norbert Groth, who, like Father Ryan, lived at Higginsville, but in 1888 moved to Corder, when the church at Higginsville had been burnt. The Corder congregation soon greatly increased by the addition of German farmers and coal miners. The church at Corder was dedicated to St. Boniface, the apostle of Germany. After about one year Father Groth resigned and the Franciscans from Kansas City took charge in 1892. Among those serving the congregation to this date are Reverends Niehous, Centner, Long, Wissler, de Sales Sternberg. The latter remained nearly five years, up to August, 1899. The church is now in charge of Rev. Father Roth, of Higginsville, who is also of the Franciscan order.

In the spring of 1904, after a severe hailstorm, the church was remodeled, also in 1908. While many families have associated themselves with the churches at Concordia and Dover, still the work is in a good condition at Corder.



## HIGGINSVILLE CATHOLIC CHURCH.

Both prior to and subsequent to the Civil war period many Catholic people settled in and around where Higginsville now stands. Among the earliest were James and Patrick Lillis, Timothy Noonan, Jerry Kelley, Martin Kelley, Mr. Mulhearn, Peter Maher and Andrew Bonkoski. About 1875 a small Catholic congregation was formed, and as more Catholics settled the church grew stronger. During these years several priests passed through this county to Saline county. The first to visit here, however, was beyond doubt Reverend Hamill, of Lexington. Services were then held at private houses. The second pastor was Rev. Otto Hoog, now vicar-general at St. Louis. The congregation was served by the pastors residing at Lexington, already mentioned in the history of that congregation. About 1877 a small church was erected on Boggs and Washburn streets. Soon after this Rev. Father Francis Curran was appointed pastor, who was soon followed by Rev. Michael J. Ryan, who came from Westport, and he erected a small church in Odessa in 1884, the same being destroyed by a cyclone in 1885. He also built a small church in Corder and did excellent work in many parts of this and other counties. Following Father Ryan came Reverend Groth, of Sedalia. After about three years' pastorate work the church building at Higginsville was burned, which was a hard blow to the church. The school was also thus destroyed, too. After this for a number of years the congregation had no regular services or pastor, save those who came from other points. The Rt. Rev. J. J. Hogan, of Kansas City, was implored to help these people out, but, having no priests to spare, he finally induced the Franciscan Fathers to take charge of the congregation of Higginsville and its mission stations, which was brought about in August, 1892. Soon a new site for a church was sought and procured in the south part of town where several lots were bought. The foundation for the new church was begun in 1892, the superstructure being dedicated in November, 1893. This edifice is forty-two by ninety feet and has a steeple almost one hundred feet high. A large school is run in conjunction with the church. Father Lawrence was followed by Reverend Wissler, O. F. M., Francis de Sales Sternburg, and August 20, 1899, came Rev. Kilian Roth, O. F. M. In July, 1904, the concrete foundation for a new school building was laid to the east of the church; in 1905 a two-story building was completed and other improvements made in the church property. Father Roth now has an assistant. The first sent to aid him in his noble work was Reverend Mertens, who built the Odessa Catholic church and was drowned at Lake Vinton in 1908. The next assistant was

Rev. Cyprian Sauer, O. F. M., who remained one year and was followed by Rev. Mercelline Schroeder, O. F. M., who came in August, 1909.

St. Anthony's Catholic church of Odessa was really the outgrowth of an organization perfected in that community more than thirty years ago, but which society's building was burned and was never rebuilt. Services were held from time to time in private homes until the present church building was erected in the winter of 1906-07. It is a neat frame structure, twenty-four by fifty-four feet, costing one thousand eight hundred dollars. It was erected under the administration of Father Candidus Martens, O. F. M. This devoted pastor only lived a short time after the last date named, being accidentally drowned in Lake Vinton, July 26, 1908. His death was mourned by the entire community, regardless of church relations, for he was a truly good man. He was buried in his old home in Streeter, Illinois.

Following him came Father Cyprian Sauer, O. F. M., who remained one year and was then transferred to Kansas City. He was succeeded by the present pastor, Rev. Father Marcelline Schroeder, O. F. M., who holds services here the second and fourth Sundays of each month. The congregation is composed of seventeen families and three single persons, and a majority of the membership are farmers.

It may be said in passing that the first church here of this denomination was erected of frame in 1885 and it was destroyed by the cyclone soon afterwards, and that part of the lumber not ruined was sent to be stored in and near the Catholic church at Higginsville, and when that church was burned this lumber went along with the rest. After this for a number of years this church was cared for by the visiting fathers of the Franciscan order at Higginsville, until the date of reorganization as above indicated, 1905.

#### DOVER CATHOLIC CHURCH.

This is the youngest of all Catholic churches in Lafayette county. The members who formed this parish originally worshiped at Lexington, Corder and Higginsville. For a number of years they intended to purchase the old Presbyterian church at Dover, which they did in the spring of 1905. This church was erected in 1858, a plain, solid structure with a slender steeple, through which a cannon ball had been shot during the Civil war. When the Catholic people secured this building they were at once placed under charge of Rev. Candidus Martens, O. F. M. The Rt. Rev. Lillis, of Kansas City, dedicated anew this church, when it was given the name of St. John

the Baptist. After the sudden death of their pastor, Reverend Mertens, Reverend Saner, O. F. M., became the pastor for a year, when he was followed by Marcelline Schroeder, O. F. M., who is still in charge of the church.

#### CONCORDIA CATHOLIC CHURCH.

Father Hoog, of Lexington, was perhaps the first to administer to the wants of the Catholics in the vicinity of Concordia, the number of whom up to the days of railroads was quite limited in this portion of the county. Father Ryan was the first priest to say mass there, he coming out from Higginsville. Following him came Reverend Groth and the various Franciscan Fathers since 1892. In the autumn of 1900 the town Catholics collected a sufficient sum to pay for a half acre of ground opposite the Methodist cemetery to be used as a burial ground, and in March, 1901, encouraged by this first step, over five hundred dollars was raised for the purpose of building a church. Finally they purchased the old Lutheran church of the Iowa synod for one thousand dollars; the interior was remodeled and in June, 1901, it was ready to be dedicated and was named St. Joseph's church. After the Franciscan Fathers were established at Higginsville in 1905, Reverend Mertens, of that order, began his labors here, serving them twice each month. Father Candidus collected a sufficient amount to clear off the debt of the church and make fine improvements about the church and grounds. He was succeeded by Rev. Cyprian Saner, O. F. M., who served one year and was followed by Rev. Marcelline Schroeder, who is still serving as pastor.

#### LEXINGTON PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH.

This church was organized May 12, 1839, by a commission from the Missouri presbytery, and was composed of twenty-two members. Messrs. James Aull, John Bray, Lewis Green and A. G. Young were elected elders, though Mr. Young was not installed until one year later.

In August, 1841, the Rev. J. L. Yantis became stated supply, and served the church as such until the summer of 1847. Under his ministry the church grew steadily. In 1844 the original church building was erected, the walls of which in part now enter into the present structure, which was completed in 1893. The membership increased to one hundred and seventy-five, and Messrs S. G. Wentworth and William Hunter were elected deacons, and Messrs. Jesse M. Thompson, Charles E. Mills, H. M. Garim, W. Van Doren,



Alex. L. Slayback, W. T. Wood and Edwin Stratton were elected elders. In 1849 fifty-four persons were dismissed to form the Prairie Presbyterian church. During that year the Rev. A. V. C. Schneck, of New York, became stated supply. He thus served until 1850, when he became pastor. He remained until November, 1853. During his ministry Messrs. Alex. H. McFadden, William Hunter and H. S. McClure were elected elders, and John Williams and Isaac McGirk, deacons.

In 1854 the Rev. B. M. Hobson became pastor. In 1857 Messrs. Thomas H. Allen and George Wilson were elected elders, and Augustus Bailey, deacon. About this time the Dover Presbyterian church was organized and seven members from the Lexington church were dismissed to join it.

During Mr. Hobson's pastorate the Elizabeth Aull Seminary was founded on the liberality of Miss Elizabeth Aull, who by her will contributed property valued at ten thousand dollars, supplemented by a like sum raised by the congregation.

During the Confederate war Mr. Hobson returned to Kentucky and the church was pastorless.

In August, 1865, Messrs. W. G. McCausland and Patrick Ballard were elected elders. Later in that year the Rev. J. A. Quarles became stated supply and in 1866 pastor. Messrs. John R. Ford and Rufus W. Finley were elected elders, and Messrs. Hugh T. Wilson and B. R. Ireland, deacons.

During the years of the civil strife the ecclesiastical relations of the church had not been disturbed, but in July, 1866, a series of resolutions were passed by the session committing it to the principles advocated by the "Declaration and Testimony" men, who in Kentucky and Missouri had protested against certain action of the general assembly touching rebellion and slavery. The outcome was a division of the church. Some twenty-five members, under the leadership of Messrs. McFadden and Ballard, organized a new church which adhered to the general assembly. The large part of the old church adhered to what became known as the Old School synod of Missouri, that remained for some time independent of the general assembly.

Notwithstanding these ecclesiastical controversies, the church grew rapidly under Doctor Quarles' vigorous pastorate. In 1867 Judge W. T. Wood and Dr. P. H. Chambers were elected elders. In 1869 Messrs. Ethan Allen and Xenophon Ryland were elected deacons. Property rights between the seceding and the mother church were amicably settled. In 1872 Messrs. S. G. Wentworth, Xenophon Ryland and A. W. Hutchins were elected elders. In 1873 George Hutchinson was elected deacon. In 1874 the church followed its presbytery and synod into what is known as the Southern Presbyterian

church. That year the Rev. R. P. Kerr became pastor. The next year Judge Richard Field was elected elder.

Mr. Kerr resigned his pastorate in 1877 and was succeeded the next year by the Rev. G. L. Leyburn, D. D. His was also a notable pastorate. There was a thorough revision of the roll of communicants. In 1880 the other church was dissolved and the old church was strengthened by the addition of a number of valuable accessions from it; among these was Robert Taylor, who was made an elder and served the church very efficiently. Capt. S. J. Andrew also became an elder and Messrs. S. S. Reeder and W. B. Wilson, deacons. During Dr. Leyburn's pastorate the congregation contributed liberally to add to the equipment of Elizabeth Aull Seminary.

In 1888 Doctor Leyburn was succeeded as pastor by the Rev. E. C. Gordon, D. D., who served the church until 1892, when he was removed to Westminster College. During his pastorate the church took the lead in the synod in the home missionary work. Ten thousand dollars were raised by the synod, several evangelists were employed and substantial advance was made. Near the close of this pastorate Edward Aull was elected deacon. Plans were made for enlarging the church building. These plans were carried out during the pastorate of the Rev. A. S. Moffatt, D. D., who succeeded Doctor Gordon in the summer of 1893. During Doctor Moffatt's pastorate Messrs. Sanford Sellers, J. R. Morehead and John P. Gordon were elected elders and Messrs. A. G. Young and E. B. Vaughan, deacons. There was also a large growth of the Sunday school and an increase in contributions for foreign missions. Doctor Moffatt retired in 1897, and Doctor Gordon was again elected pastor. He began to preach regularly in January, 1898, and was installed pastor the following May. In 1902, the session reported three hundred members, the highest number ever carried on the church rolls. That year Messrs. George Vaughan and A. G. Young were elected elders and Messrs. T. C. Sawyer and U. G. Phetzing, deacons.

In 1903 the officers, teachers and pupils in the Sunday school numbered three hundred and sixty-one, and the congregation subscribed one thousand and four hundred dollars to the foreign missionary work of the church. Recently Col. W. M. Hoge has been elected elder, and Messrs. James Aull, Charles L. Glasscock and Felix G. Young, deacons. The installment of the officers gives the present organization of the church as follows: Pastor, E. C. Gordon; foreign pastor, R. A. McAlpine; elders, W. G. McCausland, S. J. Andrew, J. R. Morehead, Sanford Sellers, George Vaughan, Albert G. Young, William M. Hoge; deacons, B. R. Ireland, George Hutchinson, William B. Wilson, Edward Aull, E. B. Vaughan, T. C. Sawyer, U. G. Phetzing, James Aull, Charles L. Glasscock, Felix G. Young.

## HIGGINSVILLE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH.

This church was first known as the Tabo church, which was organized June 19, 1842, in the vicinity of Davis' school house, Lafayette county. A sermon was preached by Rev. G. M. Crawford, after which it was resolved to organize a church. Dandridge Morrow and William D. Lathim were then ordained ruling elders, and the new society placed under the care of the Presbyterian church at Lexington. The charter members were Dandridge Morrow, Mrs. Elizabeth Morrow, Miss Mary A. Morrow, William D. Lathim, Mrs. Elizabeth Lathim, Mrs. Mary Neal, Mrs. Elizabeth Crawford.

On July 28, 1843, twelve were added to the church; in August of that year eighteen more were added. Reverend Crawford served as minister in charge until November, 1849, and was followed by John Stuart, who remained until 1851. The first church building was erected in a suitable manner, of brick, and stood about two miles west of the present site of Higginsville. On September 13, 1874, the session and members of the church, by petition duly signed, were presented to the Lafayette presbytery and were duly received as the Presbyterian church of Higginsville, Missouri, to be known as the "Tabo Presbyterian church, now located at Higginsville." Harvey J. Higgins was enrolled as the elder, taking his seat in the presbytery. Thus this society became attached to the Southern Presbyterian church, as distinguished from the general assembly of the Presbyterian church in the United States of America, properly known as the "Northern Presbyterian Church."

In the autumn of 1872 the Tabo church was torn down and the house of worship was erected in Higginsville, on lot No. 7, block M, McMeekin's addition. There was erected a neat brick structure, dedicated July 19, 1874. The sermon was preached by Rev. F. R. Gray, from Exodus 20:34. While this edifice was being completed services were held in the Beatie school house, west of town. Again it became necessary to enlarge or build. Hence the new house was built on lots 11 and 12 and north half of 13 and 14, in block 9, Asbury's addition to Higginsville. This building was dedicated June 15, 1884, Rev. John Montgomery preaching the sermon, from Matthew 6:10. The entire cost of this church was nine thousand dollars, including furnishing. In March, 1904, this building was damaged by a hail storm of note. A new roof, electric lights, stained windows, etc., were added at a cost of two thousand dollars.

The church now enjoys a membership of one hundred and eighty-two.

The pastors who have served this church are as follows: After the



ones already named in preceding paragraphs came Rev. Robert Glenn; Rev. F. R. Gray remained from about 1859 to 1878, twenty-five years; then came Rev. S. T. Ruffner, continuing until 1888. He was succeeded by Rev. B. H. Dupuy, serving until 1893. In November, that year, came Rev. A. W. Milster, D. D., the well-known evangelist, who continued until 1900. He was followed by Rev. W. E. Beattie, who served from October, 1900, to September, 1903. On the first Sabbath of December, 1903, the present pastor, Rev. Xenophon Ryland, formerly known as "Judge Ryland," became the settled pastor. He is a native of the county, was at one time an excellent lawyer, held offices of trust and is universally respected in the county and beloved by his faithful people over whom he has charge.

The elders of this church have been as follows, with the date of their ordination: Dandridge Morrow, June 19, 1842; William D. Lathim, 1842; Stephen T. Neil, 1843; William McCausland, 1843; John Bear, 1845; Harvey J. Higgins, 1845; William C. Beatie, 1872; John P. Bear, 1879; Frank Bear, 1892; J. Craig Fulkner, 1892; John W. Branch, 1894; Charles H. Vandiver, 1894; W. C. Kopp, 1897; John K. Lyon, 1897; Orlando B. Beatie, 1897; Weedin G. Sharp, 1909. The deacons have been: W. C. Beatie, 1861; F. C. T. Brightwell, 1861; C. W. Sharp, 1879; James H. Burns, 1879; George Schooling, 1889; Frank Bear, 1889; Augustus Bear, 1891; Lewis H. Lake, 1891; C. W. Seeber, 1897; Charles N. Bear, 1898; W. H. Jennings, 1898; James H. Gray, 1907; N. Carter Sharp, 1907; John E. Lyon, 1909.

It appears from the names of the membership of this church that its list has included some of the most worthy and historic characters from the families of Lafayette county. These family names are still represented in the church of today.

The total contributions of this church for the year ending March 31, 1910, amounted to two thousand three hundred and eleven dollars, an average of almost ten dollars per member.

In the early history of this church, the slaves of its members were received into full communion and fellowship of the church, with their owners. At its very organization, "Patrick," a colored man, was enrolled. This is extracted from the record book of the church:

"The following colored persons were received on examination into the membership of this church:

"Levi, of the household of Mrs. Clyne.

"Andrew, of the household of James Young.

"Albert, of the household of J. McCausland.

"Joseph, of the household of B. Potell.

"Maria, of the household of S. T. Neill.

"Charlotte, of the household of William McCausland.

"These were all baptized.

(Signed) "JOHN STEWART, Moderator.

"H. J. HIGGINS, Clerk."

How peaceful and happy the relation of master and slave, as compared with the criticism of a higher civilization.

Two of the sons of this church have been ordained as ministers in the Presbyterian church, Rev. William L. Hickman and Rev. A. Y. Beatie.

#### PRAIRIE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH.

Prairie Presbyterian church was organized February 10, 1849, with about forty members, nearly all from the First Presbyterian church of Lexington. The names of the charter members were Dr. Y. B. Alexander, Elizabeth Alexander, Carmellus Barnett, Martha Barnett, Elizabeth Barnett, Mary C. Barnett, Elizabeth Bledsoe, Nathaniel Carter, Caroline Carter, Lewis Green, Elizabeth P. Green, Margaret Green, Judeth L. Green, Elizabeth H. B. Lee, Edward L. Green, Charles E. Mills, Elizabeth Mills, Elizabeth Mills, Elizabeth Mills, Nathaniel Maxwell, Rebecca Maxwell, Luticia Morrell, Catherine Morrell, Rachell Shannon, Singleton Shannon, Samuel B. Shannon, Elizabeth Shannon, Robert J. Smith, John B. Taylor, Adaline Taylor, Arthur G. Young, James Young, Elizabeth Young, Lena Young, Rufus Young, Thomas M. Young, John N. Young, Robert T. Young, Mary C. Young.

As to the houses worshiped in by this people, it may be stated that probably the first meeting house was early in 1840, in a frame building, twenty by thirty feet, and soon thereafter was built a large open shed, twenty by thirty feet, from the west side of the building, and this was seated and was used when large congregations were in attendance. In 1845 a young licentiate and his wife came on from Kentucky; his name was T. A. Bracken, who served the church until March 24, 1855, and in 1857 a new church was erected of brick. It was thirty-eight by fifty-two feet, and is in good repair today; its cost was about four thousand dollars. It stands where stood the first house of worship. Dr. David Coulter was the second pastor, serving until 1861.

Rufus Young, now about eighty-five years of age, and his brother, Rev. J. N. Young, of Eureka, Arkansas, are the only surviving charter members. The church roll now contains seventy-eight names. The church is in a prosperous condition, and is making substantial contributions to all boards of

the church. It has paid one thousand and four hundred dollars during the last year. This church unites with Sweet Springs church in the support of a pastor, and the two churches have undertaken the support of a foreign missionary.

#### ROLL OF MINISTERS.

T. A. Bracken, 1849 to 1855; T. A. Bracken, supply, 1855 to 1856; David Coulter, 1857 to 1863; F. R. Gray, 1867 to 1874; J. A. Quarles, 1875 to 1876; J. L. Yantis, 1877 to 1882; E. M. Yantis, 1882 to 1883; J. H. Gauss, 1883 to 1884; H. B. Barks, 1885 to 1889; N. H. McCain, 1891 to 1901; C. H. Morton, 1902 to 1905; a supply three months; John Crockett (student), one year; S. F. Shiffler, present pastor, came in 1908.

#### HOPEWELL OLD SCHOOL PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH.

This society, which is located at Odessa, was organized September 14, 1850, with the original membership as follows: John H. Allison, Eliza Bledsoe, Sarah Bullard, C. D. Copp, S. S. Cornwell, Nancy Davidson, John Jackson, James M. Keith, Thomas Lee, Mary Lee, Elizabeth Lee, Ann Mary Lee, Elizabeth Keith, Nathaniel C. and Adaline Taylor, H. and Lena Young.

The first church building was erected in 1854 at the village of Mt. Hope. During the Civil war it was burned, but rebuilt in 1867. In 1880 it was taken down and removed to Odessa. Among the pastors there may be named Revs. Thomas A. Bracken, David Coulter, William A. Bagley, Joseph W. Wallace, James Morton, J. E. Latham, B. N. Hobson and Samuel T. Kuffner. J. H. Gauss was another who served faithfully. In 1889 Rev. H. B. Barks was called and preached until 1894, then the pulpit was vacant most of the time for two years, after which Rev. Frank Mitchell was engaged, and remained until about 1901 and was succeeded by Rev. H. B. Barks, who served two years, and was followed by Rev. N. H. McCain, who remained until about 1908. The name Hopewell was changed about the year 1880 to Odessa Presbyterian church, for it was at that time moved from old Hopewell site to the town of Odessa.

#### CUMBERLAND PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH OF LAFAYETTE COUNTY.

By J. L. Marshall.

From the best authentic records we find the first organization of the Cumberland Presbyterian church in Lafayette county, Missouri, and the building of a church house was May 9, 1835, about four miles south of Lex-



ington. A substantial brick building, ever afterward known as "The Brick Church," was built upon land owned by Chatham Ewing, containing fifty acres deeded by said Ewing to said church for its sole use and benefit, the three trustees being George Houx, William Jack and Chatham Ewing.

The early pioneer preachers of this congregation, organized and known as the Lexington congregation of the Cumberland Presbyterian church, were Finis Ewing, one of the three organizers of the church, the others being McAdow and Finis King. Other early preachers in this congregation were Robert Morrow, John Morrow, Robert Sloan, Henry Renick, Robert Renick, ——— Horn, J. B. Logan, Pinkney Henderson, Benjamin Thomas.

In January, 1839, the first church house, a frame building, built in Lexington on lot No. 73, original town of Lexington. The deed of conveyance for said lot is dated January 17, 1839, and the church was built jointly by the Presbyterian church and the Cumberland Presbyterian church. The deed of conveyance was by George Houx to Lewis Green, William Smith and James Aull, trustees on the part of the Presbyterian church, and Finis Ewing, William Houx and George Houx, on the part of Cumberland Presbyterian church; consideration for lot, fifty dollars.

The Lexington congregation then abandoned the "Brick church" and occupied this house as their place of worship.

The fifty acres of land upon which the "Brick church" was built reverted to the trustees of the congregation and was sold to several parties in small tracts by George Houx, William Jack and Chatham Ewing, the dates of sales being 1868, 1871, 1871 and 1873—four deeds—thus we find upon the county records, from which it seems the land was sold to four parties.

The church in Lexington was occupied and used to about 1845, when the Cumberland Presbyterians built a substantial brick church in New Lexington, so called, and the first church was sold to Calvin L. McGrew February 27, 1849, the conveyance being made by William Smith, Lewis Green and William Houx, trustees of the two churches.

The new church was built upon a lot conveyed to Henry Neil, Joel P. Wiles, George K. Smith and Henry K. Smith, trustees of the Cumberland Presbyterian church, consideration ten dollars, by James H. Graham. This purchase of lot and building of the church house was about 1846 to 1848. There is no record of deed by said Graham on record until 1865, which seems to indicate that by neglect the first deed was not recorded at the time, another being made April 7, 1865.

The general assembly of the church was held in this house in 1856.

This church was sold in 1880 to the Lexington German School Association and the congregation built a frame building three miles south of Lexington, known as the Edenvue church, which is still occupied by the original Lexington congregation. The Cumberland Presbyterians built a large brick building ten miles south of Lexington in 1850, called the Mount Hebron church. This building was twice burned and rebuilt and is now occupied by the Mount Hebron congregation.

In 1854 a congregation was organized in Wellington, known by that name, which was continued till 1885, its membership having been so depleted by removals and deaths that it was abandoned and the church property interests sold.

The Greentown congregation was organized somewhere about 1840. In 1856 they built a substantial brick church jointly with the Methodist Episcopal church South. The congregation has ceased to exist, by removal and death.

There are at this time but four church houses and congregations in the county, viz.: Edenvue, Mount Hebron, Odessa and Pleasant Prairie.

The first preaching in the county was by Rev. Robert Morrow, who was sent out as a missionary by the women of Kentucky. He was followed by Rev. Finis Ewing, one of the founders of the church. His remains repose in Macphelah cemetery in Lexington, marked by a square white marble shaft with appropriate inscription carved thereon.

These were followed from time to time down to the present by many able and efficient preachers; while all their names cannot be remembered, we find the following have all served the gospel to the church and people: Finis Ewing, Robert Morrow, John Morrow, Henry Renick, Daniel Patton, Robert Renick, W. W. Suddath, Ben Thomas, Pinkney Henderson, J. A. Prather, Hugh R. Smith, J. A. Drennen, C. A. Davis, R. S. Clemens, ——— Van Arsdal, ——— McCluney, Colonel Horn, Jacob Gillespie, A. A. Moore, James Dalton.

The above history of the Cumberland Presbyterian church in Lafayette county is as near accurate as can be obtained by reliable records, the writer having trusted nothing to mere memory and has made diligent search for reliable records and other landmarks of the church, and which he believes is the most accurate and full of any ever compiled. It reaches far back in the past in regard to the church in the county. The writer has been an eye-witness and partaker in much of which is here written as history, and can vouch for most of it as true and accurate, he having been born in the county and lived continuously in it from birth (1831), and having been a

member of this church since 1850, and whose parents were Cumberland Presbyterians before him, his mother being an early pioneer, coming to the county in 1817, while it was yet a territory, and she being the first person making a profession of religion in the county and, according to church records, the second one baptised, this done by the Rev. Robert Morrow. Hence, the author's opportunities to know the history of this church is rather exceptional.

Among other matters mentioned here, he will add that prominent in the great and good work of the church were the annual campmeetings, which, for lack of houses of worship, were held in groves, generally in the fall of the year (September), and which were attended by great congregations. They lasted generally a week and were among the most happy and enjoyable things experienced by the writer, to which also thousands of others will testify.

The arrangement of these campmeetings was to select a grove near plenty of good water, generally a bold spring, lay off a square of ground, making seats of split logs with an aisle in the center and an elevated pulpit at the end. Around this square, at some distance, camps (from eight to twelve, generally) were built of logs, and straw for floors and beds. At the meeting families would occupy these camps and furnish provisions and do the cooking for the people who attended. Everything was free, every long table loaded with substantial food and everybody welcome to every table free of cost, to eat and drink to his appetite's content. The writer has witnessed at these campmeetings some of the most glorious and spiritual meetings ever seen on earth.

#### THE EVANGELICAL CHURCH.

This is a large church body, having over one thousand ministers all over the United States. There are one thousand, three hundred and thirteen congregations, with a fine college at Elmhurst, Illinois. It has its own missionary field in India, with ten missionaries. At St. Louis it has one of the finest deaconess homes and hospitals in the country.

Zion's Evangelical church, at Mayview, Lafayette county, Missouri, dates back to 1873, when Rev. F. Drewel, of Higginsville, made a start by preaching at Hanck's school house to the few German settlers in the valley of Mayview and vicinity. Soon Rev. H. Hoefer, of Higginsville, took charge of the work here. In 1880 an organization was perfected at Mayview and named the "German Evangelical Zion's Church." The present constitution



was signed by the following membership: H. Reehterman, William Nolte, F. Nolte, Henry Robins, Her Robins, John Sanders, T. Tiefel, Ernest Temple, Casper Wagner, E. Vauter, I. Goenner and F. Kroener and one other. A frame church was erected, costing one thousand dollars, and was dedicated in 1882. Rev. Hoefer preached there twice each month until 1884, when the congregation elected Rev. F. Eggen as their own pastor. Following him came Rev. Lentwein. In June, 1887, Rev. William Buehler was elected pastor and still continues, having served now twenty-three years. In 1887 the membership was only seventeen, while today it has forty communicants. In the spring of 1888 the parsonage was erected, at a cost of eight hundred dollars. In 1905 it was decided to build a new church, thirty-four by fifty-four feet, the largest in Mayview. It was dedicated November 5, 1905. The cost was two thousand, seven hundred and twenty-nine dollars. The bell in this church was the generous gift of Mr. and Mrs. Henry Robins, now deceased. There are two fine five-hundred-dollar organs in the church building, both donations.

#### BETHEL EVANGELICAL CHURCH, CONCORDIA.

The first steps toward founding the German Evangelical Bethel church at Concordia were taken March 19, 1872, when the following men, H. Klingenberg, P. Sheinmann, F. Kurz, A. Kurz, P. Esselmann, H. Detert, William Sodemann, H. Droege, H. Meyers, W. Milenz and Rev. H. Hoefer, pastor of St. John's church, near Concordia, met for the purpose of organizing a German Evangelical church. A church building was soon erected, at a cost of nine hundred and fifty dollars, and was dedicated September 8, 1872, by Rev. H. Hoefer. He served three congregations, from 1872 to 1877, when he was succeeded by Rev. F. Frankenfeld, and the latter was soon followed by Rev. J. M. Toobilzky, and he by Rev. Haenelt. In 1880 Rev. Carl Kantz followed for six years, and under him the present church was erected at an expense of five thousand dollars. Following the last-named pastor came Rev. H. Mohr, who remained until 1893. Then came Pastor Rev. K. Doernenberg, who served from 1893 to 1895, when Rev. F. Klemme was chosen, serving until 1902. Rev. J. Hoefer took charge of the congregation and served until 1909, when he was succeeded by Rev. A. Siegenthaler. In January, 1910, Rev. H. Becker was elected pastor of Bethel congregation and is still presiding.

During the existence of this congregation there have been christened

four hundred and seventy children, three hundred and ten children confirmed, one hundred and ten couples married and one hundred and eighty burials. The work of this congregation is still going forward and is doing great good in the work of uplifting the community.

ST. LUKE'S EVANGELICAL CHURCH, WELLINGTON.

In the springs of 1880 and 1882 several German farmers from St. Charles and Warren counties located near Wellington, this county. At first the settlers attended the church at Napoleon, but for those living east of Wellington and others, that point was not convenient, so preaching was had at the Harris school house by Rev. Dreevel. Finally, on June 10, 1882, a church was formed with seven families of the neighborhood and preaching was had by the Lexington minister twice each month. Soon the Germans wanted a church in Wellington and purchased some property for two thousand two hundred and fifty dollars, and in March, 1884, Rev. Dreevel took possession of that land and the dwelling thereon. In January, 1885, it was decided to erect a church building there, and in November of that year the building was dedicated to God. This structure is now employed as a school room for the congregation. On account of ill health, the faithful pastor resigned, and in March, 1890, Rev. D. Behrens was elected pastor and served until November, 1892. From 1893 to 1896 Rev. H. Inehhoff had charge of the congregation. In February, 1896, Rev. Seybold was selected as pastor. A new church had to be erected to make room for the increasing congregation, and the same was dedicated October 12, 1897. Its cost was three thousand six hundred and forty-two dollars, with fixtures. A new parsonage was provided in 1899. The voting membership of this congregation is about seventy. After twelve years of hard, faithful service, Rev. Seybold moved to Atwood, Illinois, and was succeeded by the present pastor, Rev. I. Munz.

ST. PAUL'S EVANGELICAL CHURCH, NAPOLEON.

In 1870 the first German settlers from St. Charles and Warren counties, Missouri, came to Lafayette county and located near the villages of Napoleon and Wellington. They felt very much the need of a church of their own faith and hence in September, 1875, St. Paul's church was organized at Napoleon with nine members, two of whom are still living. Rev.







ST. JOHN'S EVANGELICAL CHURCH, NEAR CONCORDIA



EVANGELICAL CHURCH, HIGGINSVILLE, MO.





Dreevel, who was the organizer, resided at Higginsville, but soon became pastor at Napoleon. In 1882 a small congregation set to work to build a house of worship. They purchased four acres on the Bell Reserve place and erected a fine church, costing twelve hundred dollars, also a parsonage costing three thousand dollars. Following the last named came Pastor Rev. Vehe, followed by Rev. L. Haas. In 1891 Rev. F. Sabrowsky took charge of this congregation and still remains. As the congregation became larger and many had a long distance to go to church, a society was formed at Wellington. The mother church now has a membership of fifty-five families. A parochial school is maintained in the spring months in which the German language is spoken and taught. The present standing of this church is excellent.

#### ST. JOHN'S EVANGELICAL CHURCH.

This church is near Concordia and is one of the earliest in the county. It was organized by F. Bohring, a school teacher from Germany, who served this congregation from 1847 to 1850. From that date to 1853 there was no pastor, then came a student from the seminary and took up the work. During his time there the edifice was erected. The congregation saw many hard struggles during the panicky times in the fifties. From 1856 to 1859 the pastors were Rev. Lampe, followed by Rev. Asterbeil, and he, in 1860, was succeeded by Rev. Krueger to 1863, then came Rev. Howard, who served till 1869. It is related that these men never taught the real doctrines of the Evangelical people, so never succeeded, but in the next minister, Rev. H. Hoefer, the right man was found, and he caused prosperity to shine upon the congregation. He came in 1870, served seven years and organized Bethel church. Following him came Rev. W. Gartner, from 1877 to 1882, who built the new school house. From 1883 to 1886 Rev. M. Vehe served as minister, and in 1886 Rev. W. Beek was called and served. He resigned in 1893, and from 1894 to 1896 Rev. Koenig had charge of the work, and from 1896 to 1898 Rev. Hauek. Since that date Rev. F. Kitterer has had charge of the congregation.

In 1900 the congregation celebrated its fiftieth anniversary, when there had been baptized five hundred and forty-seven, four hundred and sixty-two had been confirmed and one hundred and fifty-two united in marriage. Several churches have come from this one.

## GERMAN EVANGELICAL SALEM CHURCH, HIGGINSVILLE.

Among the mighty factors of spiritual improvement in Lafayette county is the German Evangelical Salem church. The history dates back to 1869, when, in the spring of that year, several German farmers moved in and located near Higginsville. At first they were wont to assemble on Sundays, when a sermon was read and all united in singing their soul-stirring hymns. These meetings were held first at the home of Mr. Wehrmann, later at the houses of Messrs. Hoefer and Herman, then at the Peacock school house. An organization was perfected, and in 1870 three lots on the corner of Main and Green streets were purchased of Mr. Higgins. The organization was perfected August 9, 1870, under the name of the "German Evangelical Salem Church." Next a modest frame building, twenty-four by thirty-six feet, was erected and dedicated, October 29, 1871. Rev. H. Hoefer, who had charge of the work at Corder, where he resided, and also founded the Concordia church, resigned his work at Higginsville in 1873, and was followed by Rev. T. Drewell, who remained four years, during which time the church acquired the grounds and parsonage on Green and Boggs streets, upon which many improvements have since been made. Rev. Hoefer was returned in 1877 and faithfully served for twenty-five years. In 1883 a new and spacious edifice was dedicated. It was a brick building, thirty-six by sixty feet, with a ninety-foot spire. The old building was then moved out and put to the use of a school room. Theodore Hoefer, eldest son of Rev. Hoefer, served as assistant to his father for ten years, acting as organist and teacher. He then himself entered the ministry. In 1892 a new parsonage was provided, at a cost of two thousand three hundred dollars. In 1908 the old frame church (school house) was razed and a brick structure took its place. In 1902, being too ill and feeble to longer serve, Rev. Hoefer was succeeded by Rev. N. Rieger, who came in November of that year.

In the spring of 1902 the second church building commenced sinking on account of poor foundation and was demolished. From Easter on to Thanksgiving, services were held in a large tent. Then was erected the finest edifice ever built in Higginsville, the present church. It is seventy-seven by eighty-eight feet main part, with an auditorium of forty-two by seventy-four feet. Here one finds two fine pipe organs, the best in the county. This church cost twenty-four thousand, four hundred and forty-eight dollars, and it was dedicated May 15, 1904. Now in its fortieth year,

Salem church numbers one hundred and fifteen voting members, four hundred and fifty communicant members, two hundred and forty-three pupils in Sunday school. The society is entirely free from debt and in a prosperous condition.

EVANGELICAL TRINITY CHURCH, LEXINGTON.

The history of this church reaches back to 1876, when Rev. Dreevel began to preach the gospel to the Germans of Lexington. They soon felt the need of a home of worship, and in furtherance of this idea a meeting was held at the court house on August 15, 1877. At this meeting a resolution was adopted to organize an Evangelical church, and a committee for this purpose was appointed, consisting of H. Haenkel, H. Winkler and G. Ludwig, who worked hard in conjunction with the board of trustees.

On the 2d day of September, 1877, the Evangelical Trinity church was organized and a constitution adopted, which was signed by seventeen members. On October 8, 1877, Reverend Dreevel was elected as the pastor, but was unable to serve longer than the following spring, when Rev. Klimpke was chosen pastor. In 1879 a Ladies' Aid Society was organized and has continued to do much good work. On November 21, 1882, Rev. C. Klimpke resigned and Rev. Servish was elected and served until 1884. From this time until December, 1885, Rev. Tistor was the pastor. From 1886 to 1888 Rev. A. Dobler had charge of the congregation. On the 28th of April, 1888, the congregation elected as their pastor W. Herman, who was a true and faithful worker in the interests of the church. Shortly after his election the congregation erected a parsonage. In 1890 the West Missouri district held its yearly conference here for the second time. Shortly afterwards Reverend Herman resigned and the congregation elected Rev. G. Schulz, who served two years, and was followed by Reverend Reichard. During the latter's illness he was assisted by Rev. D. Buchmueller, and after his resignation on account of poor health Reverend Buchmueller was elected to the pastorate.

In 1897 the church building, which heretofore had been rented, became the property of the Evangelical church of Lexington. The church was remodeled, at a cost of six hundred dollars, a reed organ, costing two hundred and fifty dollars, was installed, and the congregation celebrated its twentieth anniversary.

In 1903 Reverend Buchmueller resigned and the congregation chose as their pastor Doctor Lissac, who has charge of the congregation at the



present time. The church has within it three organizations, the Ladies' Aid Society, the Sunday school and the choir. The latter, which is one of the best church choirs in the county, has done very effective work in its line.

#### CHRIST EPISCOPAL CHURCH, LEXINGTON.

It is found from the records of this, the only Episcopal church in Lafayette county, that it was on Whitsunday, 1844, when Rt. Rev. Jackson Kemper, D. D., first bishop of Missouri, for the first time performed divine service in Lexington. On Easter Sunday, 1845, the parish was organized. The first wardens were Robert N. Smith and Paul Reinhard; the first vestrymen were Lawson Grant, Daniel C. Relf, Henry Smack, Messrs. Collins, Foster, etc. Rev. Mr. Fackler was the first rector, and remained until Easter Monday, 1847, when he resigned on account of ill health.

The corner stone of the present house of worship was laid on June 30, 1848, at which time Rector J. A. Harrison was in charge of the parish. The church was first used for service on Advent Sunday, 1848, and was publically consecrated to the worship of God on the first Sunday in Advent, 1850, by the Rt. Rev. C. S. Hawks, bishop of the diocese, and others.

The church, to which an addition has since been made, is a neat, good-sized brick structure on the corner of Franklin and Thirteenth streets. Its original cost was about six thousand dollars. The interior is finished in elegant walnut woodwork, oiled. In 1880 the church had a membership of one hundred, but at present has only about sixty communicants. The rectors who have had charge of this parish include Revs. St. Michael Fackler, J. A. Harrison, D. G. Estes, G. K. Dunlap, Thompson L. Smith, John W. Dunn, A. T. Sharpe, E. M. Pecke, John Davis, J. N. McFarlane, J. W. Keeble, ——— Duboc, Isaac Houlgate, Richard Ellerby, J. K. Dunn, S. W. Moran, E. G. Adams, ——— Chapman, J. V. Plunkett and the present rector, Rev. C. H. Bohn.

#### THE METHODIST EPISCOPAL CHURCH.

Facts Furnished by Rev. Thomas S. Cobb.

The Methodist Episcopal church South was organized in 1837, with the following members: Thomas Caloway and wife, Doctor Talbert, James Austin, Lucy Anderson, David Gillispie and wife, Cyrus Osburn, A. W. Henning, M. Zeigler, I. Bolin, John Brown and wife, Clark Peters, Harriet

Eckle, John Eastwood, I. Wetzel, David Locke and wife, Doctor Blackwell, Mahala Blackwell, James Cloudsley and wife, and James Norfolk and wife.

The first church was built of brick in 1840. In 1860 the church was taken down and a larger one, more modern and commodious, erected. The original building cost about one thousand five hundred dollars, and the second over twenty thousand dollars. On account of the Civil war this was not dedicated until 1878. At that time the last debt was paid on the building, and the house was dedicated by Bishop H. H. Teananugh, of Kentucky.

The following pastors have served this church: Revs. Clinton, Beverly, Dodds, Westerman, Forsythe, Johnson, Ashley, W. W. Jones, Joseph Boyle, A. L. Hamilton, T. A. Morris, N. Scarrett, T. M. Finney, James A. Cobb, B. T. Teananaugh, White, W. B. McFarland, J. C. Shackleford, Hall, W. C. Godbey, Doctor Camp, A. G. Stacy, Frank Boggs, Thomas M. Cobb, M. M. Pugh, W. M. Williams, G. W. Walker, M. M. Prattzman, William Poage, D. C. Brown, J. C. Carpenter, A. R. Faris, B. U. Alton, C. M. Bishop, J. C. Giner, J. W. Howell, C. E. Patillo and O. M. Rickman.

This church has a fine Sunday school, with more than four hundred enrolled. Dr. W. R. Eckles and F. Lee Wallace are the superintendents. There are three missionary societies and a flourishing Epworth League. The present membership of the church is four hundred thirty-three.

#### DOVER METHODIST CHURCH.

The Dover Methodist church South was organized some time in the forties. David Evans and wife, Mr. Eustice and wife and Mrs. Plattenburg were among the first members. A substantial brick church was built in the early fifties, at a cost of two thousand dollars, or possibly more. It still stands and is used by the church. The present membership is about forty.

The following preachers have served at this point: M. Milice, J. R. Bennett, J. W. Lewis, W. J. Brown, Doctor Camp, M. Adkinson, R. A. Shaeffer, W. B. McFarland, M. J. Finney, B. Morgeson, T. P. Cobb, W. F. Magoner, M. M. Dowdy, M. Barhonburg, J. J. Hill, G. L. Coffman, H. J. Rand and Calhoun Bruner, present pastor. This has never been among the strong churches, but has supported a pastor for more than sixty years.

#### WAVERLY METHODIST CHURCH.

The Waverly Methodist church was organized in 1858 by the following persons: Dr. George W. Hereford and wife, Mr. Neal and wife, Messrs. Melton, Williams and a few more.

The pastors have been: W. M. Prattzman, J. R. Bennett, W. B. McFarland, L. Bedsworth, J. F. Skurlock, C. H. Boggs, M. G. Williams, L. P. Norfolk, F. A. Taylor, J. C. Shackleford, J. M. Dempsey, R. A. Holloway, W. Morrison, W. H. Winter, E. G. Frazier, F. P. Cobb, W. B. North, L. H. Uandiner, M. M. Pugh, Perry Long, W. B. Cobb, L. F. Clark, C. T. Wallace, W. L. Merrill, C. U. Shulerberger, H. G. Rand, C. Bruner. The present membership of this church is one hundred and eleven.

#### ODESSA METHODIST CHURCH.

This church was organized in 1879 by John D. Wood, R. T. Russell, Rebecca J. Russell, N. W. Ladd, Ella Ladd, Edward Rawlings, Leroy Ann Rawlings, Mary H. Hillock, Dr. J. F. Wood, Dr. J. W. McDonald.

The present membership of this church is two hundred and twelve. The original church was erected in 1883 and the second one in 1896 and the present building in 1904. The various pastors have been as follows: Revs. John D. Wood, J. B. H. Wooldridge, W. S. Woodard, T. P. Cobb, J. C. Shackleford, W. B. McFarland, J. Y. Busby, T. M. Horne, T. J. Brown, W. M. Rader, E. Y. Ginns, S. P. Cayton and J. C. Saylor.

#### MT. TABOR METHODIST EPISCOPAL CHURCH.

Mt. Tabor Methodist church, seven miles southwest of Odessa, was organized in 1866. The original members included these: Polly Ann Dorithitt, Daniel Adkinson, Anna Adkinson, Corinthia Browning, Sarah Tracy, Robert Russell, Rebecca J. Russell, Samuel Beard, Elizabeth Beard, Frank Jordan, S. L. Yancey, Catherine Yancey, Mary Wolfenberger, William Wilcoxen, Archibald Ray, Jeanette Ray. The present membership is seventy-two. The first church was erected in 1868 and still stands. The pastors have been: Revs. J. P. Barneby, Rev. Winshell, Henry Watts, William Pitts, W. T. Eastwood, M. Duran, Preston Philips, J. B. Wooldridge, John H. Denny, T. P. Cobb, G. R. Wright, N. M. Dowdy, J. R. Hedges, T. D. Payne, W. F. Wagoner, H. M. Johnson and J. C. Saylor.

#### HIGGINSVILLE METHODIST EPISCOPAL CHURCH.

The Methodist church at Higginsville was organized in 1872 by the Rev. W. S. Woodard, with the following charter members: D. S. Swacker, wife and daughter, Mr. McCorcle and wife, James Schooling and a few others. The first church was erected in 1880 under the pastorate of W. B. McFarland.



It was a frame structure and cost about two thousand dollars. In 1901 a second church was provided, a substantial brick building, erected under the pastorate of Rev. J. E. McDonald. This is a modern church and cost about eight thousand dollars. The present membership is two hundred and twenty-nine. The pastors at Higginsville have been: Revs. W. S. Woodard, J. C. Shackelford, T. P. Cobb, W. B. McFarland, L. R. Downing, J. McCurry, Thomas M. Cobb, T. J. Pritchett, J. E. McDonald, A. L. Marshall, R. E. Pyle and L. P. Norfleet.

#### METHODIST EPISCOPAL CHURCH SOUTH, WELLINGTON.

The Methodist Episcopal church South at Wellington was organized in 1850 with the following charter members: Mosby Arnold, then a local preacher, Melissa Arnold, Affiah Arnold, Nancy Cundiff, Thos. Bryant, Sarah Bryant, Cornelia Ann Cores, Elizabeth Crews, J. A. Mahan, Cynthia M. Mahan, Susan Duck, Farris Ferrell, Elisa Ferrell, G. W. Ferrell, Mary Lewis and Barbara Carr.

A small frame building was used as a church, a short distance west of the town, was later on moved nearer the town, remodeled and repaired and continuously used until the present brick church was built, at a cost of about two thousand five hundred dollars, in the year 1853, and which was dedicated by Bishop Early in 1854. The lot upon which this church was built was donated by William Corse, a merchant in the town, and deeded by him to the following named trustees: Ferris Ferrell, Mosby Arnold, J. W. Mathews, George W. Ferrell, J. A. Mahan, in November, 1854. The deed was recorded in March, 1855. This old church has been greatly improved, repaired and reseated in the last few years. The present membership is seventy-four. A good Sunday school has been maintained throughout all these years. For the last thirty years J. A. Lockhart has been superintendent of the Sunday school and is at this time. There is an average attendance of about fifty scholars, with eight efficient teachers. H. B. Corse has served as secretary for thirty years and is still acting in this capacity.

The following have served as pastors: Revs. J. L. Porter, P. O. Clayton, Edmond Wagoner, W. M. Leftwink, H. W. Webster, J. R. Bennett, J. A. Murphy, W. M. Pratsman, W. F. Truslow, Lemar Bedsworth, J. C. Shacklesford, W. M. Pitts, W. M. Benley, Preston Philips, L. W. Pearce, W. L. Eastwood, T. D. Payne, C. T. Wallace, Charles Franklin, E. Y. Ginn, S. P. Clayton, J. C. Saylor and J. W. Pryor.

## M'KENDREE METHODIST CHURCH.

Three miles east of Chapel Hill in Sniabar township is McKendree church. It was organized in the log cabin home of James M. Cobb in 1840. The original members were Morris Cobb, Rebecca Cobb, James M. Cobb, Polly Cobb, Isam Reese, Malinda Reese, Elizabeth Reese, Nancy Reese, Sarah Sparks, Mrs. Cox, Mrs. Satterfield and a few others. The present membership is about one hundred and fifty.

Worship was held in the home of J. M. Cobb for a number of years, then at the home of Moris Cobb, who had built a large story-and-a-half log house. Later they moved to a large log school house built in the neighborhood. In 1858 the first church was built at a cost of one thousand two hundred dollars. It was dedicated by Rev. W. M. Prottsman. In 1887 the first church was taken down and a larger and better building erected at a cost of about two thousand five hundred dollars. It was dedicated by Rev. Thomas M. Cobb.

The following preachers were brought up in this church: J. N. Cobb, T. M. Cobb, W. B. Cobb and T. P. Cobb (all sons of James M. Cobb, in whose cabin the church was organized), and W. F. Wagoner.

These are some of the pastors who have served this church: William Hulse, Dodds, Chase, Thomas Wallace, D. A. Lueper, R. A. Foster, Fletcher Wells, J. P. Barnaby, Samuel Colburn, W. M. Pitts, W. J. Brown, James B. Wooldrige, L. W. Pearce, J. D. Wood, M. Duren, J. F. Webster, W. M. Pugh, T. P. Cobb, T. D. Payne, W. T. Eastwood, N. M. Dowdy, W. F. Wagoner, J. R. Hedges.

## NEAL'S CHAPEL.

Neal's chapel was organized 1870. Among the charter members were Lewis Neal and family, William Barley and wife, Jacob Zantameyer and wife and a few others. The same year a church was built about one mile north of Corder. It cost four thousand dollars. When the Chicago & Alton railroad was built, the church was moved to Corder, improved and enlarged. The present membership is about one hundred and twenty-five.

Revs. J. C. Shackelford, W. J. Brown, W. B. McFarland, R. A. Shaeffer, R. Margison, W. L. King, W. C. Carop, W. F. Wagoner, T. P. Cobb, M. Adkisson, N. M. Dowdy, W. W. Jones, S. P. Cayton, E. Y. Ginn, A. B. Applebey, L. P. Norfleet, A. H. Godbey, J. D. Wood, W. B. Cobb and W. H. Sudath have served as pastors.

## BATES CITY METHODIST CHURCH.

The Bates City church was organized by Rev. T. P. Cobb in 1881, with twenty-three members. They now have about sixty. A church costing about one thousand two hundred dollars was built the same year the society was organized.

They have been served by the following pastors: T. P. Cobb, W. S. Woodard, C. T. Wallace, T. D. Payne, Chas. Franklin, W. T. Eastwood, J. J. Hill, L. W. Pearce, W. M. Benley, W. F. Wagoner, N. M. Dowdy and J. R. Hedges.

## WALLACE CHAPEL METHODIST CHURCH.

Wallace Chapel is located nine miles southwest of Higginsville. It was organized by Rev. C. T. Wallace in 1886. The following year a substantial frame church was built, at a cost of about one thousand five hundred dollars.

Daniel Adkisson and family, Philip Adkisson and wife and daughter, Thos. West and wife, Samuel Williams and wife, Mr. Neff and wife, were among the charter members. The present membership is about one hundred.

Revs. C. T. Wallace, C. Bruner, W. F. Wright, T. P. Cobb, W. F. Wagoner, L. S. Nightwine and J. R. Scott have served as pastors

## THREE GROVES CHURCH.

This church was organized in 1871 by Rev. W. W. Spates. It was located about five miles southwest of Waverly. Among the charter members were Mr. Boyd and wife, Mrs. Hoard, Geo. Northcut, Mrs. Larkin and others. A church house was built in 1881, at a cost of about one thousand five hundred dollars. This building was afterwards moved about four miles north to a point on the main road from Dover to Waverly and the name changed to Providence church. The membership at this time is about forty.

The following preachers have been pastors: Revs. W. W. Spates, W. B. McFarland, W. J. Brown, R. A. Shaeffer, W. J. King, B. Margison, T. P. Cobb, W. F. Camp, W. F. Wagoner, M. Adkisson, J. J. Hill, Gilmore Coffman, M. Bahrenburg, C. T. Wallace, W. B. Cobb and C. Bruner.

## BETHEL CHURCH.

Bethel church, located about four miles south of Corder, was organized in 1871. Charter members: Doctor Bull and wife, Jackson Corder and wife, W. R. Finch and wife, D. J. Waters and wife, and a few others. The



church house was built in 1878 and was dedicated by Rev. W. M. Pugh. It cost about one thousand dollars. The present membership is about thirty.

These are the names of pastors so far as known: W. W. Spates, R. A. Shaeffer, W. J. Brown, W. B. McFarland, T. P. Cobb, E. K. Wolf, J. F. Caskey, L. P. Norfleet, A. B. Applebey, A. H. Godbey, E. Y. Ginn, T. P. Cobb, W. F. Wagoner, W. B. Cobb, J. D. Wood, W. H. Sudduth.

#### MARNIN CHAPEL, METHODIST.

Marnin chapel is located four miles south and east of Mayview. It was organized about 1872. Larkin Norfleet and family, Butler Moore and son, L. F. Weaver and wife, Mr. Douphet and wife, Mr. James and family and Mr. Smith and wife were among the first members. The present membership is about forty. The church house was built in 1878 or 1879 and cost two thousand dollars. W. M. Pitts, L. W. Pearce, J. Y. Buchey, Thos. Horn, J. D. Wood, C. T. Wallace, W. F. Wagoner, T. D. Payne, L. S. Nightwine and J. R. Scotts and others have served as pastors.

#### THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH.

By Rev. Russell B. Briney.

The Christian church at Lexington was first organized in Lafayette county, though the church at Dover, which was originally a "New Light" church, was organized at a much earlier date.

The church at Lexington was organized on April 17, 1836, by Elder Levi Van Camp, Phoebe Van Camp, Elizabeth Moseby, John S. Porter, Elmira Porter, Samuel R. Benton, Ann Benton, Rebecca Thorp, George W. Marquis, Levina Marquis, Wyatt K. Stone, Eliza J. Stone, Cinderella Bounds, Robert Littlejohn and James Marquis.

The first church building was erected in 1840 at a cost of four thousand dollars, and afterwards was sold to the colored Baptists in 1873. The present church building on South street was erected in 1870, its original cost being fifteen thousand dollars. In recent years it has been remodeled, making a property easily worth twenty thousand dollars.

Some of the preachers who have served the congregation are as follows: Duke Young, F. R. Palmer, John Callerman, Thomas N. Gaines, S. S. Church, Allen Wright, Samuel Swinford, Noah Miller, George W. Elby, Thomas P. Haley, H. H. Haley, John R. Frame, William C. Dawson,

Dennis Grandfield, George G. Taylor, F. W. Allen, C. B. Edgar, George Plattenberg, J. H. Hughes, C. S. Lucas, Calvin S. Blackwell. Those of more recent date are George Terrill, G. N. Goode, E. J. Fenstermacher and R. B. Briney, the present incumbent, who has been serving the congregation for the past eight years.

The Dover Christian church, as already indicated, was organized even earlier than the one at Lexington. While at the beginning they agreed to take and wear only the name of Christian, and to eschew human creeds as bonds of union, advocating the all-suffering and supreme authority of the word of God, they still held and practiced many things considered as unauthorized by the church. But having agreed to take the Bible and the Bible alone as their rule of faith and practice, it was not long till they were led out of their unscriptural practice and became fully identified with the church of the Reformation.

Among the early preachers we find Thomas McBride, John and Samuel Rogers, of Kentucky, and F. R. Palmer, then Thomas Gaines, Allen Wright, Joel Haden, and nearly all the preachers in that part of the state. Dover was for years the home of the conspicuously able George Plattenburg. In 1853 J. N. McGarrey, now of Lexington, Kentucky, was called to preach for them and did so most acceptably until 1862, when he removed to Lexington, Kentucky. The August meeting is famous all over the state, this church for perhaps seventy-five years or more having had each year their annual revival in the month of August. While perhaps not as flourishing a church now as in former years, still the church is doing a good work and is faithfully ministered to.

#### THE HIGGINSVILLE CHURCH.

The church at Higginsville was formerly the old Republican church. Among its first members were John Warren and family, Andrew Warren and family, William Ridge and family. They built a house of worship in the country not far from where Higginsville now stands, and from the date of the organization kept the ordinances and maintained a regular preacher. Their early preachers were Luke Young, T. N. Ganer, Allen Wright, Hiram Bledsoe, T. W. Hancock, J. W. McGarvy, H. S. Earle, H. H. Haley, William H. Robinson, George Plattenburg and others. The church is now at Higginsville and is in a very prosperous condition, having about three hundred members. The preachers of more recent years are J. H. Coil, J. N. Crutcher, and H. W. Hunter, who has just taken up the work and whose ministry promises great things.

## THE MAYVIEW CHURCH.

The church at Mayview was formerly known as Union church. It was organized in 1852. The first members were Wyatt Stone, Eliza J. Stone, M. E. Stone, A. T. Small, Homer Proctor, Mary Proctor and Easter (a colored woman). Soon after the organization, they built a neat brick church three miles south of the present town of Mayview. This house was destroyed by fire during the Civil war—in 1864, and in 1872 the present frame structure was erected in Mayview, the new building being dedicated on the 4th of May, 1872. This church is doing good work under the able leadership of Rev. Arthur Downs.

## THE ODESSA CHURCH.

The church at Odessa was organized soon after the Mayview church. There is but little data upon which to base a history, but the church is in good condition and is growing. W. B. Snyder is the present minister.

There are other organizations of the Christian church in Lafayette county, such as are at Waverly, Bates City and other points, but nothing can be learned as to their history. In fact, this article is almost bodily taken from a book by Bro. T. P. Haley, entitled "The Dawn of the Reformation," which fortunately came into my possession. I have simply tried to supply the subsequent information.

[Many requests were made for the desired information concerning these churches, but the parties appealed to failed to render the necessary assistance.—EDITOR.]

## BAPTIST CHURCH.

By Rev. Lee Harrel.

There are at present sixteen Baptist churches in Lafayette county, with a membership of about two thousand. They own church property valued at about sixty thousand dollars.

The first Baptist church organized in Lafayette county (then called Lillard) was in the spring of 1819. This church is no longer in existence.

The second Baptist church, organized in 1825, was called Little Sni-a-bar, and was located about three miles southwest of Lexington. These were primitive churches and the members worshiped in log houses. In 1838 the Little Sni-a-bar church removed to Lexington and changed its name to the



First Baptist church of Lexington. The Blue River Association was organized at Little Sni-a-bar, October 11, 1834, while they were still worshipping in their log house. At that time Blue River Association covered the territory of the following counties: Lafayette, Johnson, Cass, Jackson and parts of Bates and Henry. At the present time the churches of Lafayette and Johnson counties are what is now known as the Lafayette and Johnson Baptist Association. The entire association has a membership of four thousand four hundred and ninety-two and own property to the value of one hundred and thirty-six thousand four hundred and fifty dollars. There are forty-two churches, which gave last year for all purposes twenty-five thousand five hundred and ten dollars. Only four churches failed to contribute to missions last year. Rev. Lee Harrel, of Higginsville, moderator, W. W. Goody, of Odessa, clerk, and Otto Nolte, of Mayview, treasurer, are the officers of the association.

#### LEXINGTON CHURCH.

The First Baptist church of Lexington is the oldest existing church in Lafayette county. It has a great history. Few churches have enjoyed the labors of so many able ministers of the gospel. Rev. John D. Worder, the first pastor, was a typical pioneer preacher. He lived to be eighty-one years of age and was a Baptist preacher more than fifty years. Rev. William C. Ligon, whose pastorate begun in 1843, lived to the ripe old age of eighty-one. These were indeed pioneer preachers. Rev. Dr. A. P. Williams, of whom it may be said that he could reproduce the New Testament from memory, in 1841 baptized one hundred and seven persons into fellowship of this church. He was a great preacher in many respects. He learned to read after he was married, his wife becoming his teacher. Before his death, he became one of the best Greek scholars in the state. He organized more Baptist churches than any minister who has ever lived in Missouri.

Dr. E. S. Dulin, the first president of William Jewell College, was pastor of this church at three different times. Rev. L. C. Harris, the accomplished scholar and orator, after a ten months' pastorate, died in Lexington of typhoid fever, in 1854.

Dr. Joseph D. Worder was pastor of the church nine years, 1856 to 1865. Rev. Dr. Lonsiny Burrows, who has been the accomplished secretary of the Southern Baptist convention for more than a quarter of a century, succeeded Doctor Worder. Following Doctor Burrows came Dr. Duncan H. Culph, who was also president of Lexington Baptist College. He

was succeeded by Rev. Dr. Henry Talbird, who was president of Howard College, Alabama, and who was a colonel in the Confederate army. Then came Rev. W. A. Crouch, the greatest of them all, according to the view of the writer. Doctor Crouch is at present living in Liberty, Missouri. Succeeding Doctor Crouch came the polished Dr. Charles Manly, who was so many years president of Furman University, South Carolina. After him came Rev. W. I. Cole, who is at present pastor in Topeka, Kansas. During those years there may have been others who served the church whose names we do not now recall. The present pastor, Rev. R. T. Mansfield, was born in Roanoke, Randolph county, Missouri. He graduated from the regular course in William Jewell College in 1896 and took post-graduate work in 1897. He entered his present pastorate in 1906. The late M. F. Royal served as deacon for forty-seven years and as Sunday school superintendent for about a quarter of a century in this church. William H. Chiles has been the superintendent for the last twenty years. The present house of worship was first occupied in 1857 and cost twenty-eight thousand dollars.

#### MAYVIEW CHURCH.

The Mayview Baptist church was organized in 1842. The present membership is two hundred and eleven, and the church owns property valued at three thousand two hundred dollars. The pastor serves full time at this place, the present pastor being Rev. J. L. Downing, of Odessa. He was for some years a missionary to Brazil and returned on account of his wife's health. He commenced preaching then at Odessa where he did valiant work, but his health failed and he studied medicine and practiced for a time until he regained health.

#### CONCORD CHURCH.

This church, which was organized in 1844, is located in the southwest portion of Lafayette county. At first they worshiped in a log house. The next building was a frame structure, costing one thousand dollars; the third house, and present one, is a neat frame building costing about one thousand one hundred dollars. Owing to the organization of numerous other churches in the near-by villages the present membership is small, about fifty-five. The following have served as pastors here: Revs. George Minton, 1854; Samuel Shepherd, 1866; J. B. Jackson, 1870; G. W. Smith, 1874; I. N. Newman, 1875; J. B. Jackson, 1878; T. W. Leonard, 1881; J. T. Cowan, 1881; A. H.

Boroughs, 1885; A. M. Cockerill, 1886; T. J. Philips, 1890; J. P. Powell, 1893; W. H. Scott, 1896; Harry Hoder, 1899; J. M. Tate, 1900; Lee Wood, 1904; W. B. Hooser, 1905; A. M. Cockerill, present pastor of the faithful old church, is the oldest Baptist preacher in active service in Lafayette county and in the association. He resides at Warrenburg and is much beloved.

#### CONCORDIA CHURCH.

The Concordia church is a German organization, situated in the beautiful little town of its name. It was formed July 13, 1851. Their first church house was built in 1864, two and a half miles southeast of Concordia. The present building, in town, was built in 1889. They also have a good parsonage, and the church property is valued at seven thousand five hundred dollars. The charter members were Fred Stotesburg, J. Flonenmeyer, I. W. Schroeder, Mr. Heeswould and a few more. Their first pastor was Rev. Carl Kresse, followed by Revs. Werner, Anton Hinsler, C. Shomaker, E. Groalman, J. Silvers, G. Drewell, J. Silvers, Thomas Stori and Rev. G. R. Mayhock. The membership is now ninety-seven. This has always been one of the most liberal churches of this association.

#### GREENTON CHURCH.

Greenton Baptist church was organized by Rev. Charles Whiting, a missionary, September 13, 1866, in a church building owned by the Methodist and Presbyterians. There were thirty constituent members. Rev. Whiting served until 1867, and was followed by Rev. John Kingdow, then came Rev. G. W. Smith. The present building, costing three thousand dollars, was erected in 1869. In 1877 Rev. W. L. Robinson was made pastor and in 1879 came Rev. Leonard. In 1880, Rev. S. B. Whiting was ordained pastor, serving five years. April 19, 1885, Rev. Burroughs was installed pastor and in 1886 came T. S. Dulin. He was succeeded by Rev. F. Memfee and May 5, 1890, came Rev. Lee Harrel. The next pastor was Rev. T. J. Philips, who served until 1893, when Rev. Ed Prather was chosen pastor in December, 1894, serving until 1897, when came Rev. T. J. Osborn, he being followed by Rev. C. F. Whitlock and again Rev. Osborn was returned. August 12, 1899, Rev. T. L. Powell was elected pastor. In 1900 came Joseph Powell, who was followed soon by Rev. Don Mason. In 1905 Rev. George McGrew was made pastor, serving until March, 1907, when he died. April 14, 1907, Rev. Frank Powell was chosen pastor; March, 1910, Rev. Thomas Miles was elected pastor.



## FIRST BAPTIST CHURCH, HIGGINSVILLE.

This is another German Baptist church. It was organized in 1868 and now has a membership of one hundred and twenty-seven. They own church property valued at six thousand five hundred dollars and have a good parsonage. Rev. C. F. Tieman is the pastor, who is a true Christlike man, esteemed by all. There are many choice spirits in this church. Few churches in Missouri have given as freely as the First Baptist church of Higginsville. Some day there will be a wedding between this German church and the Second Baptist church.

## WAVERLY BAPTIST CHURCH.

Waverly Baptist church was organized September 23, 1868, by Rev. John Kingdon. William Fristo and wife and their son and daughters, Sarah Allen, Mary A. Mathews and I. L. Mathews were charter members in this church. The following have served as ministers: Revs. Kingdon, 1868-69; E. Roth, 1871 to 1877; E. B. Whiting, 1877-84; C. B. Martin, 1885-86; T. S. Dulin, 1887-89; Rev. Thomas, 1890-1891; W. S. Wilburn, 1891-92; Rev. Prather, 1893-94; Rev. Clouts, 1894; no record of how long Rev. Clouts and his successor, Rev. Daily, served. In 1901-02 Rev. S. H. Carter served; 1903-04, D. D. Pulis; 1904-05, Rev. Henry; 1907-10, Rev. W. E. Pruitt.

This church owns property valued at one thousand five hundred dollars. The membership of the church is fifty-four.

## AULLVILLE BAPTIST CHURCH.

This church is located in the village of Aullville and was organized in 1871 with ten charter members: Susan Osborn, Eliza Osborn, Sarah A. Groom, Frank Gladdish, Bevil Whitworth, Sarah Morgan, Nancy Osborn, Lucinda Perdue, J. W. Endly and Mrs. Francis Endly.

The present building was erected in 1872, at a cost of one thousand five hundred dollars. The pastors, serving in the order given, have been as follows: Revs. E. Roth, B. F. Taylor, Eldridge, Osborn, Thomas, Russell, Price, Wells, Harvey, Setyer, Hunter. The church has a membership of seventy-one. In looking over the church records we observe that many of the eminent and truly good and strong men have come from out the circles of the smaller churches, including this organization. This church is a power for good in the village and has helped mightily in driving the saloons from the place.

## LONG BRANCH BAPTIST CHURCH.

This church was organized in 1873 and is located ten miles southeast of Odessa and ten miles south of Mayview. The following charter members formed the church: Jennie Collins, Nancy Mathews, Henry Watlock, Neal Buchanan, George R. Neal, Mildred Neal, Nancy Wooton, Sarah Wooton, Elizabeth Evans, William Tindell, Tabitha Tindell and Marion Smith. The church property is valued at one thousand two hundred dollars. The present membership is seventy. The following pastors have served: Revs. C. W. Smith, F. W. West, Charles White, J. S. Price, Thomas Neville, J. W. Dorman, J. R. Robinson, J. S. Denton, William Portwood, W. H. Scott, J. S. Denton, R. P. Harris, J. B. Dotson, Rev. Palmer, W. F. Wisdom, J. S. Price, Earl Binney, A. M. Cockerill, J. W. Cunningham.

## SECOND BAPTIST CHURCH, HIGGINSVILLE.

This church was organized in Higginsville, January 4, 1880, with eleven members as follows: W. W. Preston, Mary C. Nutter, Annie Reece, Lelia Mason, John W. Endly, A. J. Horn, Rebecca Horn, Benj. McElroy, A. E. Asbury and his wife Ellen Asbury. The council invited to assist in organization, Rev. L. Ellege, of Aullville church; Rev. E. F. Griefe, of the German Baptist church, and Deacon August Erdmon, of Three Groves church. It was organized in the Presbyterian church, which at that time was situated on Main street. The organization took the name of the Second Baptist church of Higginsville, because the German Baptist church already existed there. B. F. McElroy was elected church clerk and held the office fifteen years. Rev. S. B. Whiting was elected pastor. At the meeting January 17th new members were admitted as follows: Albert Foulds, Cecilia Neill, Harry Garnett, Mrs. Cassia Johnson and P. B. Hudson. The Presbyterian church kindly offered their church building to be used by this newly formed church, the first Sunday of each month for the time up to 1882, when we dedicated our own house of worship, which was a good frame building, located on the same spot where our beautiful modern house stands. The old church was dedicated February, 1882.

Rev. S. B. Whiting continued as pastor until 1885. During his pastorate many of the best members the church ever had were gathered into the church. Rev. Whiting was a sweet-spirited man. His motto was "Speaking the truth in love." He preached the truth as he felt it in his own soul. In our own beautiful church is a memorial window bearing the name of Rev.

S. B. Whiting. March 7, 1885, Rev. W. R. Painter was elected pastor, who is beloved by his brethren throughout the state. He served as chaplain at the penitentiary at Jefferson City till recently, when he was compelled to give the work up on account of his failing health. Rev. J. S. Connor became pastor in November, 1888. He was educated at William Jewell College. During his pastorate the parsonage was built at a cost of one thousand eight hundred dollars. At this time L. A. McMuckin, I. H. Campbell and A. E. Asbury were trustees. In April, 1902, B. L. Mitchell was elected pastor. Rev. C. A. Buchanan became pastor in 1894, continuing ten years. He was another noble spirit. The writer knew him well and loved him tenderly. He was a true interpreter of God's word and a genuine, loyal-hearted preacher of the pure gospel. His work was the joy of his life. His pulpit was his home and his throne. He died at Palmyra, Missouri, while serving as pastor of the Baptist church there.

Rev. O. S. Russell became pastor in October, 1896, and served one year, and was succeeded by Rev. T. M. S. Kenny in 1897, serving two years. He died in 1909, in Colorado. Following him came Rev. E. S. Paddock in September, 1899, and in December, 1901, came pastor J. D. Mathews, who remained but one week. Rev. A. S. Guinn became pastor in January, 1902, remaining until May, 1905. Rev. T. R. Carr became pastor in July, 1905, serving to December 9, 1906. Rev. W. B. Watts became pastor and continued till August, 1908. During his pastorate our new church building was erected at a cost of about thirteen thousand dollars. Rev. Watts is a man of untiring energy, converted late in life and had but few early advantages when he entered the ministry. When he left the church it still owed a debt of three thousand dollars, under which we are still struggling. Rev. Lee Harrel became pastor December 20, 1908, and is still the pastor. During these two years the Lord has been good to him and his people. The church is making progress in the payment of the church debt and hope to dedicate it in the near future.

The present officers of the church are: Rev. Lee Harrel, pastor; H. C. Snyder, treasurer; Walter W. McElroy, clerk; Albert Foulds, S. A. Schooling and A. E. Asbury, trustees; Walter McElroy, A. E. Asbury, Walter Chiles, Charles Wright, Frank Heimbrook, S. A. Schooling, D. A. Staley and H. C. Snyder, deacons.

It was the original design in building to have the church cost ten thousand dollars. Of this amount, Capt. A. E. Asbury agreed and did give one-fourth and also placed a beautiful memorial window in the church in memory



of his daughter. Another fine window was contributed by Mrs. Elizabeth Hartman. We now have the most beautiful house of worship of any Baptist church in Lafayette county. It is the prayer of the pastor that we may be enabled to give it to the Lord and Master free of debt during his pastorate. The last three thousand dollars is hard to raise.

The present pastor was born in Todd county, Kentucky, April 13, 1860. He came with his father to Clay county, Missouri, when he was about fifteen years of age. He graduated from William Jewell College with the class of 1892. He served as pastor at Plattsburg from 1891 to 1893. He was pastor at Platt City from 1893 to 1908. He served the First Baptist church at Neosha during the year 1908. While pastor at Platt City he was elected moderator of North Liberty Association. The Lafayette-Johnson Association elected him moderator the first year he came among them. May the Lord of all grace teach him how to do the work of his Master.

#### CORDER BAPTIST CHURCH.

This church was organized October, 1871. The constituent members were: Thomas W. Snyder, Mrs. M. J. Snyder, Mrs. M. M. Clark, Edward B. Starke, Mrs. Hallie A. Starke, R. W. Chamberlain, Rev. E. Roth and wife. In November, 1871, Rev. E. Roth was elected pastor and E. B. Clark, clerk. Ten years later the church moved to Corder and H. C. Snyder became church clerk. About that time the present church building was erected. Rev. Roth served fifteen years as pastor, from 1871 to 1886. Rev. Leonard followed in 1887, served one year, and Rev. A. M. Cockerill was called in 1888, serving until 1890. In 1891 Rev. F. L. Streeter was made pastor, serving two years. Then followed Rev. J. T. Philips, serving from 1893 to 1896. Rev. J. T. Jetmore served during 1897 and Rev. F. G. Campbell in 1898. Rev. Philips in 1899 and 1900. Rev. C. F. Whitlock was elected pastor in July, 1901, serving one year. In 1902 Rev. W. S. Peace became pastor, serving until his death, in 1904. The same year the clerk and Sunday school superintendent died. In 1905 Rev. L. J. Harris became pastor, serving four years. He was succeeded in 1908 by Rev. T. A. Bowman, the present pastor. This church owns property valued at two thousand eight hundred dollars. The membership is one hundred and seventeen.

#### THREE GROVES BAPTIST CHURCH.

This is another good German church, situated four miles northwest of Odessa. It was first organized in 1879, as an English-speaking Baptist church, but in 1885 the community having been settled up with Germans, it

was changed to a German Baptist church. The pastors have been: Revs. Alex. Barton, J. W. Tate, W. Griefe, W. Mueller, M. Hoefflin, Rudolph Klitzinz, Charles Bruckman and Prof. Hoffman. The house of worship is a frame structure, costing one thousand dollars. The present membership is forty-one. Like the other German churches of our society in Lafayette county, they stand at the head in contributions to the Lord's work.

#### ODESSA BAPTIST CHURCH.

The Baptist church at Odessa was organized August 25, 1874, by pastors and deacons from Greenton, Lexington, Mound Prairie, Concord, Enan and Long Branch, with the following members:

Virgel Haskell, Samanthe Haskell, Mattie Haskell, J. B. Carmichael, Nancy Carmichael, J. L. Carmichael, Maggie Carmichael, T. W. Carmichael, Winifred Burns, Milton Smith, Mary Smith, Ida Smith, Dona Smith, Lucinda McClure, Mary J. Starr, Ann Bird, Viola Hatch, G. W. Wheeler, Richard Nickelson, Zurilda Nickelson, Eliza Wheeler, and Hannah Barker.

The following have been pastors: Revs. G. W. Smith, D. C. Bolton, J. B. Jackson, I. N. Newman, Henry Barton, J. L. Carmichael, Alex. Barton, L. Ellege, W. T. Russell, W. M. Tipton, S. H. Morgan, A. F. Baker, C. A. Buchanan, F. P. Davidson, M. L. Bibb, J. L. Downing, J. D. Biggs and L. M. Proctor.

Since its organization this church has had enrolled as members about twelve hundred persons. At present the membership is three hundred and twenty. The church owns property valued at seven thousand five hundred dollars. This is one of the very best churches in any small town in Missouri. They are liberal in contributions.

A few of the pastors of this church deserve more than mere mention. Alex. Barton, who died while yet a young man, was a remarkable Christian character. He was a great preacher. The writer of these notes was with him in his last hours. He and Rev. Fisher were conducting a protracted meeting at Kearney, Missouri. I well remember his last sermon. After he was taken ill Rev. Fisher continued the meetings and this sick man sent over town for men to come and see him and then I listened to him preach to them from his dying bed, saying "Come near me and see how sweet it is to die a Christian." I will never forget that night. He told Fisher to go back and preach as he never had before, adding, "I will be at home with God before your services close." I carried a note to the church before the meeting closed that night telling of his departure.

Another powerful preacher from this church was Rev. J. D. Boggs. When pastor of this church, he was a great sufferer and the church really immortalized itself by its treatment of Doctor Biggs, for they cared for him royally.

BATES CITY BAPTIST CHURCH.

This church was organized in 1871. They own property valued at nine hundred dollars, and have a membership of thirty-four. No more facts could be obtained from this church.

CHAPEL HILL BAPTIST CHURCH.

This church was organized in 1909 and now enjoys a membership of twenty-nine. They worship in an old house built by a Union society long years ago. Dr. J. L. Downing organized this church. It is well located and bids fair to grow and prosper.

LAFAYETTE BAPTIST CHURCH.

This church was formed in 1908 in the old church two and a half miles southeast of Concordia. The church at Concordia claims this property, but the brethren who worship there feel that it is theirs. The matter is still in the courts. We are sorry such a thing ever happened. We have visited this little church and find a fine body of Christians. Rev. C. F. Carter is their pastor. He is a safe and sane man and the work is prospering. The membership is one hundred and six. This church property is valued at two thousand dollars.

DOVER BAPTIST CHURCH.

I could get no items of interest from this church. It was once a great church, but is now about dead.

COLORED CHURCHES.

St. John's Methodist Episcopal church (colored), of Lexington, was organized in 1865, the close of the Civil war period. The original members were Briston Ragsdale, Howard Inman, Dolly Ragsdale, L. Hagood, John Clady, Mary Inman, Neal Davis, Bartlet Martin, D. Smith, Fanny Buford and Z. Foster. In 1868 a brick edifice was erected at a cost of three thou-



sand dollars. In 1881 it had a membership of seventy-five, with a Sunday school of about as many, instructed by ten teachers under superintendent Mary Turney.

At this date the membership is one hundred and one. The Sunday school has an average attendance of fifty pupils. The church property is valued at three thousand dollars, while the newly repaired parsonage is worth nine hundred dollars. Both church and parsonage are nicely located on North Twelfth street. The present pastor is Rev. E. P. Geiger, who came from Slater, Missouri, in April, 1910.

The African Methodist Episcopal church was organized in Lexington, October 13, 1867, on College street. The names of the first members were Nelson Coleman, Bettie Langhorn, Edith Wilson, Dandridge Johnson and Daniel Jenkins. The first edifice in which they worshiped was a frame structure erected in 1867, costing two thousand dollars. In 1870 the present fine brick edifice was erected at a cost of four thousand dollars, and was dedicated by Bishop T. M. D. Ward, of District of Columbia. Among the earlier pastors were: Revs. S. Washington, James Madison, John M. Wilkerson, J. N. Triplett, W. L. Harroad, W. A. Dove, J. C. C. Owens. The present pastor is Rev. M. Collins, formerly a presiding elder in the church. In 1880 this society numbered one hundred and thirty-seven. It is the strongest colored society in Lafayette county, and has among its membership many well-to-do men who own their homes and have landed estates and good business qualifications.

In Lafayette county there are in the various churches of the African Methodist Episcopal church, five hundred and thirty-nine members.

The Colored Methodist Episcopal church at Odessa has a membership of forty-five, and own a good frame edifice.

At Wellington this denomination has a membership of thirty-seven, own their own church, valued at one thousand dollars, and a parsonage, valued at eight hundred dollars.

At Higginsville this denomination has a society and expect to build a church building soon.

The Colored Baptist church of Lexington has a creditable edifice on the corner of Twelfth and Main streets.

## CHAPTER IX.

### EDUCATIONAL INTERESTS—SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES.

“Knowledge is power,” and this was early realized by the pioneer settlers who braved the storms and trials of the period from 1820 to 1840 in Lafayette county. As a result of the foundation stones laid by these intelligent and far-sighted pioneers, the present generation has the splendid educational facilities that it enjoys.

The date of the first schools within Lafayette county hovers around 1820. It was in 1817 that settlement was effected a few miles to the west of the present town of Waverly. Those who located there, to build homes for themselves, were Littleberry Estes, John Evans, a Mr. Hyde, a Mr. Russell and a few more whose names are now forgotten to the oldest inhabitant. The settlers came in mostly from Madison county, Kentucky. It matters but little just where the first school was taught, or by whom. It only matters about how early did the pioneer band in this part of Missouri take measures to provide schools for their children. By some it has long been claimed that the first school was taught by a son of the above pioneer Estes in the winter of 1819-20, while by others, just as positively, it is claimed that the first school was taught by Benjamin Gooch, in 1820, in what was called the Bedwell school house, two miles east of Lexington, on the old Dover road. Be this as it may, the time of establishing schools was about the year 1820.

The early schools were the two already named and the following: One taught by John Drummond in 1823-24, which was about two miles farther out from Lexington than the one taught by Joseph Farrar in 1822; James Warren taught in 1822 in the John Catron neighborhood; Col. John Stapp, later a county judge, taught, in 1828-29, at the Swift school house; James Frances taught in or near Old Lexington, in 1829-30; Dr. A. T. Buck taught the earliest grammar school in Lafayette county, in the old log court house in Lexington; Judge James Pearson taught one or two years prior to 1830 in the Warder vicinity; William Spratt taught, in 1833, four miles east of Lexington, in the Catron settlement. These facts have been sifted down from history, record and tradition by such good authorities as William H. Chiles, John Catron, Dr. William A. Gordon and Rev. Joseph Warder.

These were typical “subscription schools” in the true sense of the well-

known, oft-used term in America prior to 1840. The buildings, like the cabin homes of the patrons, were built from round logs. The floor was simply the earth, well pounded down. The seats were made from slabs, with pegs inserted in auger holes for legs. The building was sometimes lighted with a single window and some had greased paper as a substitute for glass. They were heated by the old-fashioned mud-chimney fireplace. In these buildings hung the "master's lash," which was too frequently used to be enjoyed by the erring youth who dared to disobey the many hard-to-keep rules of the instructor. "The Hoosier Schoolmaster," by Edward Eggleston, might have been written in Missouri, as easily as in Indiana!

In these schools the teacher was usually paid the sum of one dollar per month for each scholar, and boarded around from one house to another. It was a purely private enterprise, by which the schoolmaster made his living. The community, however, always favored such educational plans, by furnishing as good a log school house as was within their means. These buildings were also used for religious services, for be it remembered that a majority of the settlers who came in from beyond the Mississippi river, to make homes for themselves, did not (as has by some historians been claimed) "leave their religion in the East." Each new settlement of fifteen or more families had its own subscription school privileges, and no special improvement was made for nearly twenty years. In these schools only reading, writing, spelling and arithmetic were taught. Writing was done by means of a goose-quill pen, and often pokeberry juice was used for ink, the "copies" being set by the teacher, whose penmanship was sometimes good and sometimes not so good!

It is found by research that by 1836 Dover got to "puttin' on airs" and had a school house with a puncheon floor, and in other ways was quite in advance of the other sections of Lafayette county. For this reason, that school was termed the "Dover Academy." It was taught by John A. Tutt, and became so largely attended that he had to have an assistant. There were also taught grammar, geography, natural philosophy, geometry, and even an attempt at trigonometry. The pupils paid a dollar for the "common branches" and as high as two dollars and a half for the "higher branches." Doctor Gordon, later of Lexington, taught there, after attending the school.

#### THE AULL FUND.

John Aull, a well-known and, for that day, well-to-do citizen of Lexington, made his will on May 2, 1838, and he died in February, 1842, just four years from the day he made his will. It contained this bequest:



"I give, devise and bequeath in trust to the county court of Lafayette county, in the state of Missouri, the sum of one thousand dollars, to be loaned out by said court on real estate security, of ample value and free from all incumbrance—and the interest carrying therefrom to be applied under the direction of said court to pay the tuition or education of orphan or poor children under the age of sixteen years, at or within two miles of the county seat of said county."

He also gave the same amounts from his estate to Ray, Clay and Jackson counties. This accounts for what at one time seemed a mysterious thing in the school fund reports of the county, for later it was placed in the public school fund, where it was designated as the "Aull Fund."

#### EARLY SCHOOL STATISTICS.

It appears from the state records that the public school came into prominence about 1840, as the first apportionment was sent to the state superintendent by J. L. Minor in January, 1842, and this shows the following array of facts for the various districts that reported, though it is certain that the county had more school districts at that date than is here shown:

Twp. and Range.	Months Taught.	Paid	
		Teachers.	No. Pupils.
Township 50-26 ...	Seven months .....	\$119.00	43
Township 50-26 ...	Nine months .....	96.00	20
Township 48 .....	Six months .....	165.00	43
Township 48 .....	Six months .....	150.00	33
Township 48 .....	Six months .....	84.00	17
Township 49-24 ...	Six months seven days.....	150.00	30
Township 51-24 ...	Five months twenty-four days...	.....	35

According to the printed report of the state superintendent in 1871, it is seen that the county had eighty-two sub-districts. There were seventy-six school houses, six brick, sixty-three frame and seven log. The total number of white children was 7,388; colored children, 1,286; total, 8,674. All were in public schools except 601, who attended private schools. Average wages for male teachers, \$55.11; female, \$39.28.

Ten years later the record discloses the fact that Lafayette was keeping pace with her sister counties. She then (in 1881) had one hundred and six houses in which school was taught; had ninety white and nineteen colored

schools in operation. The wages, be it said with regret, had not advanced, but had been reduced,—men getting forty dollars and women thirty-one dollars. But in all other ways the schools were in a superior condition. The rate levied for school purposes was then thirty-three cents on every hundred dollars worth of property. The cost per pupil, per day, was eight cents.

Coming on down almost thirty years, to 1910, the following showing is made in the public school system of this county:

#### TOWN SCHOOLS OF LAFAYETTE COUNTY.

Lexington schools, in 1909, had an enrollment of 1,254; teachers employed, 28; average daily attendance, 976; in high school, 129; average wages paid, \$46.64; assessed valuation of district, \$1,500,000.

Corder schools—Enrollment, 231; average attendance, 190; teachers employed, 5; average wages paid, \$51.80; levy on one hundred dollars, \$1.05; assessed valuation of district, \$296,400.

Wellington schools—Teachers employed, 4; average wages paid, \$47.56; enrollment, 180; assessed valuation of district, \$190,000; levy on a hundred dollars worth of property, seventy cents.

Alma schools—Enrollment, 57; teachers employed, 2; averages in wages, \$55.00; total valuation of district, \$97,000.

Concordia schools—Enrollment, 126; teachers employed, 3; average in wages, \$66.30; district valuation, \$300,000; levy thirty cents on a hundred dollars.

Dover schools—Enrollment, 81; teachers employed, 3; average wages, \$42.50; district valuation, \$165,000; levy on a hundred dollars, sixty-five cents.

Napoleon schools—Enrollment, 71; teachers employed, 2; average wages paid, \$41.75; valuation of district, \$49,000; levy on a hundred dollars, eighty-five cents.

The total number of school houses in the county was 103 for white children and 15 for colored children. Of these buildings, 12 were constructed of brick. The number of pupils was 5,483 white and 694 colored,—making a total of 6,177. Of these, 110 graduated in the state course of study.

The average daily attendance was 4,859. Estimated value of all school property, \$200,000. Average monthly wages for men teachers, \$76; average for women, \$45. Number of teachers employed in county, 173. Amount paid for teachers' wages, \$68,000. Average levy on every hundred dollars of

taxable property for school purposes, sixty-five cents. Total number of persons between the ages of five and twenty-one in county, 9,145, of which 1,066 were colored persons. Total number of school districts in Lafayette county, 99.

Recently the rural schools of the county have been organized under close supervision of the county superintendent, with a course of study from which pupils can graduate and go directly to the high schools of the county, without further preparation or loss of time.

The teachers, patrons of the schools and school boards are taking more interest in the work of making good, efficient schools for the rural districts than has ever been seen in the history of the state.

From 1866 to 1873 in Missouri there existed a school law which provided for a county school superintendent, but at the last named date it was repealed and each township had its school officers and there was a school commissioner system, which was anything but a good thing for the educational advantages of the county. After much discussion, pro and con, in the Legislature for over thirty years, the present system was brought about. Now the people elect a highly competent educator to look after the general school interests and instruct the teachers in many ways. The present school law went into effect in 1909 and is giving the best of satisfaction.

#### CHAPEL HILL COLLEGE.

No history of Lafayette county would be considered in any way complete in the treatment of the educational institutions once existing within its borders, if it failed to mention something concerning "Chapel Hill" and her illustrious alumni.

The present generation knows but little, if indeed anything, of this once famous educational institution, where many of the men who have made Missouri famous obtained their education and which was destroyed during the terrible Civil war fought between the years 1861 and 1865.

About the year 1840 Archibald Wellington Ridings, a scholarly man, who was born in Surry county, North Carolina, in 1815, came to Missouri and located on a large farm lying in both Johnson and Lafayette counties, just three miles east of the Jackson county line. On a beautiful and commanding ridge on the Lafayette side, but only one hundred yards from the Johnson county line, Mr. Ridings built a comfortable home and had numerous cabins for his negro servants. This picturesque point overlooked the beautiful valley of the Blackwater creek almost its entire course through Johnson county—indeed, the source of this stream is a fine spring in a shady dale at the foot of the ridge upon which this able pioneer built his home and where later was the



big stone college which should ever perpetuate his name, for be it understood that in his day and generation Mr. Ridings might well be likened to Horace Mann for his educational qualifications and what he accomplished for the great, busy world in which he moved as a leading spirit. There remains at the present day on that lonely and now quite silent spot nothing to mark or suggest the location of the once noted Chapel Hill College, save possibly a heap of stones long ago moss-covered and overgrown with brambles. And there is nothing to mark the old townsite, but a church, a store and a few residences.

Mr. Ridings, the eminent founder of this educational institution, was educated at Chapel Hill, the State University of North Carolina, so he named his school in the then new West after his alma mater. He began with but one student and the commencement of this school came about in this way: Soon after the founder came to Missouri he was happily married to Mary J. Stapp, a sister of Senator F. M. Cockrell's first wife. Milton Stapp, a youth of seventeen and a brother of Mrs. Ridings, was fond of hunting and on one of their journeys in pursuit of game he accidentally wounded himself in the leg. The limb was so shattered it had to be amputated. Thus maimed, the bright lad had to abandon his usual pursuits and pleasures, so his considerate brother-in-law, Mr. Ridings, determined to give him a thorough education. There were no good schools near, so he took upon himself the task of teaching the boy. After a while, as was natural, this method became somewhat monotonous to the lad, so, to keep him interested and content, his teacher told him to ask two or three of his friends to join him in his studies. At the close of the session in the spring, Mr. Ridings, who was a "gentleman of leisure," was so interested in his new occupation that he told his pupils to bring with them in September any friends who desired an education. They took him at his word and accompanying the boys in the fall were ten others. It may be that the big-hearted tutor got more than he bargained for, but he never said so. A room in the spacious home was set apart and furnished as a school room.

From this small beginning developed the Chapel Hill College. In the early forties a school building became necessary to accommodate the rapidly increasing numbers of students, and a large two-story stone structure was erected upon the most sightly location on the ridge. The dormitories for the students were two-room cottages, with porches in front, scattered about the campus and adjacent lots. These were for male students only. The girls—and there were many of these, as this was a mixed school—boarded with private families in the neighborhood.

The cost of early education will be seen by the following: An interest-

ing fact in connection with the history of this college was the item of living expenses. Lodging, board and washing and candles (this being long before kerosene or electric lights were thought of) cost the students one dollar and twenty-five cents a week. And it was board "fit for a king," too. Turkeys, wild and tame; chickens, game, spare-ribs, sausage, old ham and oodles of rich cream, milk and other good things. But then it must be understood that turkeys sold for twenty-five and thirty cents each; chicken, ten cents; pork, two and a half cents, and butter at ten cents, so really it cost little to feed the inner man. Just what the tuition was is not now a matter of record.

A brother of A. W. Ridings and the father of Mrs. P. L. Fulkerson, of Lexington, Missouri, lived in a very large house in the vicinity of Chapel Hill. He had a great many colored servants (slaves), so he was induced to furnish board and lodging for the girl students. Sometimes there were thirty or forty boarders in that home in one term.

After the institution was fairly launched as a college the faculty consisted of the president and ten professors. The Rev. C. G. McPherson was its first president. He was succeeded after four years by the Rev. Robert D. Morrow. Later, the chair was occupied by Dr. William Washington Sudath, and his successor was the Rev. George V. Ridley. All these were men of thorough education and well known divines.

In all this time Mr. Ridings remained in the college as one of the instructors. Senator Cockrell, who graduated there, taught Greek and Latin one year after his graduation. Milton Stapp, in whose interest the school began, taught mathematics many years in the college.

Chapel Hill College soon passed into the hands of the Cumberland Presbyterian church synod and many eminent ministers of that denomination were educated there. It meant something to get a diploma from this fine old school. The curriculum was thorough and conducted by able professors. It was the largest school in western Missouri, if not indeed in the entire state at that day. In his zeal, his unswerving efforts in the upbuilding of Chapel Hill College and his substantial assistance where it was most needed, the Rev. Albert Moore may be called one of its founders. Certainly, he can be numbered among the great and truly good men who gave, unremunerated and unstinted, their influence and help for the promotion of the institution. This man was the father of Gen. Milton Moore and John Moore, of Kansas City.

#### SOME OF THE EMINENT GRADUATES.

Here are named a few of the many graduates of Chapel Hill: Milton Stapp and Senator F. M. Cockrell have already been named. Then came the sons of Rev. Albert Moore, Governor John S. Marmaduke and his brother,

Col. Vincent Marmaduke; Colonel Bledsoe, of the famous "Bledsoe Battery"; Dr. John D. Wood; the late Joseph W. Mercer, of Independence; the late Col. John T. Crisp; the Rev. Dr. Hong and Rev. James Dalton, of Warrensburg, and the Rev. G. L. Wood, of Belton. Lee W. Jack, of Warrensburg, who can proudly boast that he is a part and parcel of Chapel Hill College, being connected by birth or marriage with each of the fine old families of that once noted neighborhood, was a student at the college with a few interruptions for six years, entering in 1850. Mr. Jack's mother was a sister of Mrs. Ridings, Mrs. W. W. Sudduth, Prof. Milton Stapp and the first wife of Senator Cockrell. A brother of L. W. Jack, John W., and a sister, Mary Jack Brook, were students at this college. W. A. Almond, of Gainsville, Texas, and Joseph Ward also spent some years there. Among the young women students were: Miss Kitty Renick, Miss Mary E. Wilson, of Bates county, who married Rev. Hong; Miss Lou Davis, Miss Mary Jennie Ridings and Miss Lucy Hall.

Many Indians and Mexicans attended school at Chapel Hill. Jose Watrous, a Spanish boy, was sent to Chapel Hill when he was but ten years old and remained twelve years, when he left the college an ordained preacher of the Presbyterian church.

#### DESTRUCTION OF CHAPEL HILL COLLEGE.

Monday night, March 26, 1863, the famous old college buildings were set on fire and destroyed by vandals inspired by partisan hatred. No one saw the persons who perpetrated this wicked work, but suspicion pointed only one way. The Civil war was at its height at this time, so no effort to rebuild the institution could be considered. After hostilities ceased, there was too much want and general desolation in the stricken state to admit of endeavor to build anything of a public nature. Homes had to be restored and life begun anew, especially in the rural districts of the border counties. Other institutions of learning lured students elsewhere and sealed the fate for all time of old Chapel Hill College.

Though he was compelled to witness the passing of the excellent school, upon the upbuilding of which he had spent his best years and efforts, the spirit of Archibald Wellington Ridings was undaunted. He was the moving spirit in the location of the normal school at Warrensburg, which is a fitting and enduring monument to his memory.

#### WENTWORTH MILITARY ACADEMY.

Facts Furnished by E. N. Hopkins.

Lexington boasts not alone of her excellent female colleges, but also has an excellent military academy, the origin of which was the outcome of a sor-



row and a well-tempered philanthropic spirit upon the part of its founder, Stephen G. Wentworth, of Lexington. Mr. Wentworth had a son named William, who was born in Lexington December 30, 1852, and when fifteen years of age united with the Presbyterian church and was a devoted Christian. For five years he was acting teller in the well-known Morrison-Wentworth Bank, but his health failed and after spending some time in the milder climate of far-away Texas, he returned to his native place and on May 2, 1879, passed from earth's shining circle. This deeply affected his father, who decided to make a thank-offering in way of some public benefaction in memory of his beloved son. After looking the field over well, he concluded to found a male academy in Lexington. In 1878 the First Presbyterian church of Lexington dissolved its organization and Mr. Wentworth bought their house of worship, on the corner of Elm and North streets, for two thousand five hundred dollars (the original cost being eleven thousand dollars), with the view of founding a male academy. In September, 1880, a school was opened in this building, under the name of "Wentworth Male Academy." In September, 1879, Prof. B. L. Hobson had opened in Lexington a select school for boys, but he merged his plans with Mr. Wentworth's and associated himself with Prof. Sanford Sellers; they conducted the school one year, when Professor Hobson retired on account of failing health.

On April 18, 1881, the institution was duly incorporated by the following named persons, constituting the first board of trustees:

"Now therefore, we the undersigned, S. G. Wentworth and William G. McCausland, of the Presbyterian church; Henry C. Wallace, of the Missionary Baptist church; Edward Winsor, of the Methodist Episcopal church South; George M. Catron, of the Christian church; William F. Kerdolff, Sr., of the Episcopal church, and Benjamin D. Weedon, of the Cumberland Presbyterian church, hereby constitute ourselves, our associates and successors, a body corporate and politic under the name of the 'Wentworth Male Academy' for the period of nine hundred and ninety-nine years from and after the date hereof, subject to renewals and extensions, and vested with all the rights, immunities, powers and privileges granted to educational associations under article ten of chapter twenty-one of the revised statutes of Missouri of 1879."

All denominations were to be admitted, but the institution was always to be instructed by Christian men. The first annual catalog was issued in July, 1881, and showed a roll of fifty-three students. Prof. Sanford Sellers, A. M., was principal; Prof. A. W. Payne, assistant; S. G. Wentworth, president board of trustees; George M. Catron, secretary; William F. Kerdolff, treasurer. In addition to the academy building, Mr. Wentworth also pur-

chased a house two squares farther west, at the corner of Oak and North streets, commonly called College street, for the academy boarding house, which had for its matron a devoted Christian woman.

The success of the school was assured from the first and in a short time it had outgrown its rooms and grounds, when its generous founder donated more grounds. The present buildings and twelve acres of land on which they stand comprise a part of the old Lexington battle ground of Civil war days. In 1901 it was stated "that on these campus grounds where the States met and fought, over one hundred students, from eighteen states and Old Mexico, now gather daily at the call of the bugle and learn the art that has made the parade ground historic."

The growth of this school has forced a recognition from the state of Missouri and it has made it a part of the National Guard system, in 1889, commissioning its graduates and thus giving it a relationship to West Point Military Academy. The United States has for years made Wentworth Military Academy one of the one hundred military institutions to which a detail of an army officer, and also the furnishing of ordnance and stores without cost to the school have been made. During the days of the Spanish-American war, many men and officers went forth for service from this academy. Graduates from Wentworth have gone forth to enter the chief universities in the country and have won honors as both scientific and classical students. A diploma from here admits to many high grade educational institutions in the United States.

In June, 1910, there were enrolled in this Academy two hundred and nineteen students. The trustees at this date are: Judge Richard Field, president; Walter B. Waddell, secretary; Judge William G. McCausland, treasurer; Captain W. D. Rankin, Judge John E. Burden, Judge Benjamin D. Weedin, J. O. Lesueur. The officers of inspection in 1909-10 were: Capt. P. D. Lockridge, general staff United States Army; Adjutant-Gen. F. M. Rumbold, Missouri National Guard; J. D. Elliff, A. B., A. M., inspector for the Missouri State University.

The roster of students by states in the last catalog shows: Central America, 1; Colorado, 12; Illinois, 12; Indiana, 1; Iowa, 7; Kansas, 32; Louisiana, 2; Old Mexico, 4; Mississippi, 1; Missouri, 92; Nebraska, 8; Oklahoma, 46; Wisconsin, 1; total, 219.

#### THE BUILDINGS AND GROUNDS.

The buildings include a spacious armory hall, fifty by eighty feet in size, in which drills are conducted in inclement weather. The buildings are all of solid brick masonry, except the armory hall. The whole institution has the

modern advantages of hot and cold water, bath, closets, hot water heating system, electricity and gas for illuminating purposes. The grounds, including the farm near the depot, embrace nearly sixty-five acres, well elevated and drained, also nicely covered with a rich growth of blue grass and adorned with handsome shade trees. In 1908 there was constructed a new set of buildings additional to the others named. This includes a brick structure, thirty by one hundred and eight feet, three stories high, modeled after the government school at West Point. The amount expended two years ago for buildings and additional grounds and equipment was forty thousand dollars, while last year fifteen thousand dollars was spent in the purchase of fifty acres more land.

Starting as a small day school, with only a local patronage, a uniform growth has continued through various stages of development and experiment until grounds, buildings and equipment, comparing favorably with the best military schools in the country, have been secured and until an attendance has been reached equaled by only a few military schools in the United States.

Capt. G. B. Pritchard, Jr., Fifth Cavalry, U. S. A., has been detailed as military instructor and entered upon his duties in January, 1910. He is a thorough graduate of West Point Military Academy, of the class of 1895, served through the Spanish-American war and is doing excellent work—that designed by the war department at Washington.

It may be added, that this is not now an individual enterprise, but is incorporated and belongs to a board of trustees. It has no debt whatever and these facts insure its permanence.

#### LEXINGTON MASONIC COLLEGE.

Facts Furnished by E. N. Hopkins.

In pursuance of a benevolent purpose of the Masons of Missouri the grand lodge of the state in 1843 purchased all the property of Marion College, in Marion county, consisting of thirteen hundred acres of land and a suitable college building. The institution was incorporated under the name of the Masonic College the same year by an act of the Legislature. The faculty consisted the first year of Worthington Smith, grand master of the grand lodge of Virginia, and Archibald Patterson. The school grew and soon Professor Patterson was promoted from the preparatory department to the chair of mathematics, the vacancy being filled by Mr. Hollingsworth. With this faculty, the school continued until 1846, when the grand lodge determined to remove to Lexington, where the people had subscribed thirty-one thousand dol-



lars to secure its location. In 1847 the corner-stone was laid with imposing ceremonies conducted by Grand Master Joseph Foster. On July 11, 1848, during the session of the grand lodge in Lexington, the building was dedicated. Two hundred Masons, two hundred Sons of Temperance, six hundred and fifty Sunday school children and more than two thousand ladies and gentlemen walked in the procession which marched from the court house. The following is quoted from a contemporaneous account by an eye-witness: "Upon arriving at the college the various members of the procession placed themselves immediately in front, while the fraternity marched into the building and received it from the hands of the committee. They then returned to the portico, the grand master occupying the center, the grand chaplain, grand secretary and other officers on either side, and the other members on the stone steps below. The services were commenced by singing a verse of a hymn, followed by an appropriate prayer by the grand chaplain. Another verse was sung, when the grand master, in the name of the Great Jehovah, dedicated the building to the cause of virtue. This was followed by the elevation and clapping of hands, the public demonstration of Masonic honors; another verse was sung and the edifice was dedicated in the name of St. John. The same demonstration followed and again, after another verse was sung, it was dedicated in the name of the Masonic fraternity throughout the world. The procession then formed and went to the grove, where hundreds awaited their arrival. After some measure of order and quiet was obtained, prayer was offered by the grand chaplain. The marshal then introduced the orator of the day, A. L. Slayback, to the enormous concourse of waiting hearers, or rather spectators, which a large portion of us were compelled to be."

A description of the building by the same writer is in part as follows: "It is a neat and substantially built edifice, fifty-seven feet front by eighty feet deep, with a basement of hewn stone, and two other stories of brick. The front, which is made in imitation of stone, is in the Grecian Ionic style, with four fluted columns with their appropriate caps and entablatures. In the center of the tympanum, protected by the corona of the pediment, stands in bold relief the letter "G," the great initial of the fraternity. On either side is that consoling emblem of universality, the sprig of evergreen. The frieze and architrone are each ornamented with appropriate Masonic emblems. The basement contains a chapel twenty-eight by forty-eight feet; on each of the other floors a wide hall runs through, with rooms on either side for recitation and other college purposes. The grounds contain a little more than six acres, wholly unimproved, but they will doubtless present a very beautiful appearance and be adorned by the skill of man."

On the next day the grand lodge elected the first faculty for the college here. It consisted of: Hon. Wilkins P. Fannehill, of Nashville, president; Archibald Patterson, professor of mathematics; William Cameron, of Virginia, professor of the preparatory department. Fannehill declined the presidency and the board of curators elected Dr. H. Sherwood, former president of Shertliff College, Illinois, who served one year. He was succeeded by Dr. C. G. McPherson, who served one year. Prof. F. L. B. Shaver, principal of the preparatory department during the session of 1849-50, was elected president in 1850 and served three years. For the next two years Archibald Patterson, professor of mathematics, presided over the institution as president *pro tem*. William T. Davis, principal of the preparatory department from September, 1852, was elected president in 1855, and continued in that office until the college closed its doors in June, 1859. Professor Patterson was with the school continuously from 1843 to 1855, when he was succeeded by Rev. Thomas P. Akers, afterward member of Congress from this district. Professor Cameron remained with the school until 1857, when he was succeeded by Rev. W. W. Sudduth, who continued until the end. The principals of the preparatory department were in order of succession as follows: Cameron, Davis, D. C. Allen, John E. Ryland, Rev. Geo. K. Dunlop. Besides these several special lecturers were engaged in the departments of chemistry, geology and philosophy—Dr. J. B. Alexander, Dr. William H. Ruffin and Dr. J. Bull.

In the early days of this school trial was made of the under-graduates as assistants in the preparatory department, and while the work of these students—"pupil teachers"—met with the approbation of the college faculty, the plan was not popular with the patrons at large and was speedily discontinued.

From the very beginning the college supported two flourishing literary societies, the Erodelphian and the Philologian. Their public exercises at the close of sessions in February and July were considered events of quite as much importance as those of graduating day.

In 1850 Professor Patterson was sent East by the grand lodge to purchase material for the equipment of laboratories of physiological and chemical apparatus, for which the curators paid the sum of six hundred and sixty-five dollars.

The subscriptions of Lexington citizens given to secure the location of the college here were more than sufficient to purchase the land and erect the building. The support of the college was expected to come from tuition fees and from assessments upon the Masons throughout the state. These assessments proved unpopular, and resort was had to the popular, but mistaken, policy of so many colleges half a century ago—that of selling scholarships to

provide endowments. At considerable expense, about thirty thousand dollars worth of these scholarships were sold and as the sales were conditioned upon the sale of a minimum sum of fifty thousand dollars, the grand lodge of Missouri, in July, 1852, assumed the remaining twenty thousand dollars. But the sale of scholarships served to drain the tuition income, and soon the college was in a dangerous financial condition. The old Masonic College property was sold in 1850 for four thousand dollars, to be paid in six annual installments. This was a heavy loss. The Masons of the state grew restless under assessments. An appeal was made to Congress for a donation of public lands, but the appeal was not heard. Finally the college closed its doors in 1859 and the enterprise was abandoned—an interesting enterprise, for it was the first Masonic college in the world. Several other States—chiefly Southern states—followed the example of Missouri in establishing Masonic colleges, mostly for men, but at last, in 1851, Texas established one for women. All of them, it is believed, have failed.

In May, 1860, the grand lodge of Missouri appointed a committee of three to secure the proper legislation for the transfer of the property to the state of Missouri for school purposes. The act was passed and approved in May, 1861, but the transfer was not made until May, 1866. Therefore the state made an appropriation of three thousand dollars per annum for the maintenance of a military institute, and fifteen thousand dollars for the improvement of the buildings, which had been greatly damaged by the war. How unfaithfully the work was done may be inferred from the report of the committee of the Legislature in 1870. It was reported on the floor of the House that no school had been held for the past few years, that about two hundred dollars had been spent in repairing the building and that the military department consisted of four colored youths, who periodically parade around the dilapidated building. The Legislature forthwith passed an act authorizing the governor, B. Gratz Brown, to deed the property back to the Masonic grand lodge, which was done. On April 18, 1871, the grand lodge deeded the property to the Marvin Female Institute (since Central College), upon conditions as follows: That a first-class institute should be maintained perpetually, without more than two years consecutive intermission; that thirty boys of deceased Masons are to be received annually, free of tuition. The failure of a great farternity and of the state is exchanged for the success of the church.

#### EMINENT ALUMNI.

The alumni of this college included such men of note as follows: United States Senator Stephen B. Elkins, of West Virginia; Thomas B. Catron, of New Mexico; Alonzo Slayback, Governor John S. Marmaduke; Judge John



E. Ryland, Samuel Ruffner, Judge Samuel Gilbert, Wilbur F. Boyle, L. Bedsworth, Thomas Scudder, Ranney Brothers, St. Louis business men; Nove brothers, business factors of St. Joseph; Robert and Richard Keith and many others who have made their mark in life's aims and ambitions.

For the present standing of this school, or rather Central College, which has succeeded the old Masonic College, the reader is referred to the item of "Central College," elsewhere in this book.

#### LEXINGTON COLLEGE FOR YOUNG WOMEN.

Furnished by Alumnae of College.

In February, 1851, the Lexington Female Collegiate Institute was incorporated by the Missouri Legislature, with a board of trustees composed of members of the Baptist, Methodist, Christian, Presbyterian and Episcopal churches. From its imposing title and its wide appeal for patronage through its board of trustees it may be presumed to have possessed a high ambition. This happened also at the period when Lafayette county, having built a new court house, which is the one now in use, had the old court house and public square, where built, for disposition. This square is the one in East Lexington which is now vacant except that the Baptist mission chapel occupies the southwest corner, and is one of the most beautiful building sites in our city. At that time the court house, which was standing about the center of the block, was a commodious brick main building and a wing, three stories in height and without anything in its architecture suggestive of its use, and was readily convertible into a school building with ample dormitories. The trustees of the budding college purchased from the county this square and building, and adapted it to the use of the institution. The fortunes and history of this school, even if pertinent to this occasion, can hardly be obtained at this late day. Its first president, however, was the Rev. C. G. McPherson, of the Cumberland Presbyterian church. The school was non-sectarian. Mr. McPherson retired from the presidency in 1854 and was succeeded by Rev. Mr. Schenck, a Presbyterian minister, and the school closed its history in 1855. In that year a number of leading Baptists of Lexington, in anticipation of founding a Baptist college to take the place of this "institute," purchased this property for nine thousand dollars and in the same year the Baptist Female College was incorporated by a special act of the Legislature of Missouri, and its work ushered into existence under the charge of Rev. Elijah S. Dulin, its first president. Among the original trustees—twenty-one in number—we find

names well known in the history of this city as well as of the church: William B. Waddell and William H. Russell, of the famous freighting firm of Waddell & Russell, the rich men of that day; Joseph McGrew, of the well-known McGrew family; James Royle, the father of the beloved senior deacon of the Baptist church of today; the Rev. E. S. Dulin, above referred to; Rev. A. P. Williams, the famous Baptist preacher of that generation; Rev. Edward Roth, once pastor of the Lexington church, and William Duval, whose descendants are still with us. Of the others, none left anything behind except their connection with the college, but that of itself is enough honor and glory for the average life. One trustee, William B. Waddell, has been succeeded by two generations in the same office, his son, John W. Waddell, and his grandson, Walter B. Waddell, present member of the board.

During the Civil war and probably in its second year, the United States army took possession of the college buildings and used them as a barracks and a hospital. When the school was thus deprived of its buildings, Rev. J. A. Hollis, then its president, removed the remnant of the school to the basement of the Methodist Episcopal church and continued in it a short time, when it ceased until the close of the war. The buildings were by misuse rendered untenable and the property was sold to private parties, who afterwards sold the buildings for old brick and had the square platted into lots, the college only getting four thousand dollars for the entire property. After a number of years, the United States government made a small appropriation to pay for the damages to the property and for its use.

In the meantime, to fill the interim during the time when the college had no home, Dr. E. S. Dulin conducted a female college on his own account, using temporarily the unfurnished auditorium of the Baptist church for a time, then the Russell mansion, now the residence of J. C. McGrew, Sr., and finally the property of Doctor Dulin, being the entire square in which is the residence of Oscar Andreen, that building and a frame row of buildings in the north half of the block constituting the plant of the "Lexington Female College," as it was styled by Doctor Dulin.

But the first Baptist Female College was not dead nor its trustees inactive, and in 1869 the Waddell mansion was purchased from Mrs. Susan C. Waddell, wife of William B. Waddell, one of the original trustees, at a cost of eleven thousand four hundred dollars, and the college re-opened there, with Rev. E. S. Dulin, D. D., as president. In the subsequent years this building was enlarged, the chapel wing built, third story added and other improvements made, which, with the Smith and Mountjoy property added on the east a few years ago, constitute the final home of our beloved college.

In 1903, for reasons which seemed to involve the best interests of the school, a large majority of the board of trustees agreed to change the name. The necessary legal measures were taken and the school now bears the name of Lexington College for Young Women, and under the charter must ever continue as a Baptist institution.

In 1870 Doctor Dulin was succeeded by Rev. D. H. Selph; 1873, by Prof. A. F. Fleet, A. M.; 1888, by Rev. F. Menefee; 1891, by Rev. W. A. Wilson, D. D.; 1896, by W. H. Buck, A. M.; 1898, by J. A. Beauchamp, A. M.; 1900, by E. W. White, A. M., and R. N. Cook, A. M.

Under the management of Professors White and Cook, the college is having a degree of prosperity equal to any period in the history of the school. Having more departments and a higher standard than ever before, the work done may be counted as superior to that of former years. The friends of Lexington College are longing for enlarged accommodations by which this old historic school may lead on to still greater usefulness.

#### CENTRAL COLLEGE FOR WOMEN.

"We feel the importance and absolute necessity of having, and maintaining, denominational schools and colleges, knowing that the church and society of the future depend, more than all else, perhaps, upon the character of the coming women." Thus a committee on education, in the late sixties, expressed the determination of the Methodist Episcopal church South, in Lexington, to declare formally in favor of the higher education of women, and to pledge support to an institution that might be chosen to work out its ideals.

Despite the fears of friends as to the success of such an undertaking, notwithstanding the financial pressure which the reconstruction period brought, a building was secured in a beautiful part of the city, and Marvin Institute was founded. The pastor of the Southern Methodist church, Dr. W. F. Camp, assumed the added responsibilities the position of president brought, and with the courage and faith necessary to the beginning of so great an enterprise, "threw open the doors for the reception and education of the daughters of the church on the second Monday in September, 1869." The record of the first year can be briefly stated in the words of the committee appointed to report the condition and prospects of Marvin Institute to the annual conference: "Our fondest hopes have been met and blessed." The institution was recommended to the fostering care of the St. Louis conference, then comprising the whole state south of the Missouri river.

At the beginning of the second year, Dr. J. O. Church was elected pres-



ident of the institute and chairman of the board of trustees, with the same corps of teachers who had previously labored in the school.

\* \* \* \* \*

When the old Masonic College succumbed to the desolation of war, the buildings became barracks and the campus a battlefield, where many of the sons of that noble institution surrendered all for their country. And after the war, when destruction told of the blighted hopes and ruined prospects that had centered there, the Masons of Missouri gave the buildings and grounds to the Methodists of the state, to be used perpetually for the education of women, thus pledging the denomination, in a peculiar way, to this department of church work. A charter was secured, the school incorporated as Central Female College, and the quarters moved to the present unsurpassed location on the bluffs of the Missouri.

For the four years following, Dr. W. T. J. Sullivan had charge of the college. Doctor Sullivan was a good financier, deeming the "financial integrity of a school vital to its success"; an able educator, appreciating the importance of the great fundamental principles of scholarship; and looked well after the spiritual interests of the young women committed to his care. The record of the year 1873-74 shows thirty-seven boarding pupils, and twenty-three day pupils enrolled, and as a further item of interest, there is added, "the school is self-sustaining."

During the administration of Rev. Marshall McIlhaney, and of his successor, Dr. W. G. Miller, there was no retrograde movement, but each year showed improvement over the one preceding.

The election of W. F. Kerdolff to the presidency marks an epoch in the history of the college. Strict adherence to the real, the genuine, had inspired the confidence of the public, which so increased the patronage that larger buildings were demanded. In the summer of 1884 a twenty-five-thousand-dollar building, modern in all of its appointments, was erected. The character of the faculty and of the school work was not overlooked in the enthusiasm over material growth, but thoroughly prepared, experienced teachers looked after the practical and ethical interests of the students.

It was no surprise, then, that President A. A. Jones, coming to the school in 1889, trained to the work of an educator, not only maintained, but enlarged upon the work that had been done. More room had to be provided, a lengthened course of study prepared and accepted, and the administration was marked by a development under approved conditions, attendance, buildings, curricula, and college spirit expanding together.

Upon the resignation of President Jones, Rev. Z. M. Williams, whose record as a Methodist pastor has identified him with every forward move-

ment of the church, was called to the presidency. His work in raising the standard of the college, and in beginning a fund for an endowment, was a source of pride to the friends of the institution, and after his six years of labor, the curators gave a unanimous expression of appreciation of his efforts in the general upbuilding of Central College.

While Rev. Alfred F. Smith had charge of the institution, there were added yet other conditions of favor and strength. Again the school reached a point where further advancement was necessary. Crowded for room, hampered by lack of fuller equipment and better facilities for its enlarged work, the funds were provided for the erection of a twenty-five-thousand-dollar wing to the main building, and additional money was given by the citizens of Lexington for the renovation and remodeling of the old structure. A home for the president was purchased and refitted, and the institution re-incorporated as Central College for Women. By the authority of the board of curators, the course of study was made to meet the requirements as laid down by the general board of education for colleges in "Class A." Thus the energies of this president, and his associates, gave confidence to the hope that Central College for Women would grow into one of the great schools for women in America.

Believing that the past history of the college is but the prophecy of its future success, Rev. G. M. Gibson has entered upon his duties as president with the earnestness and enthusiasm that has characterized his efforts for the church in other lines of its activities. Coveting the best things for the institution, he is seeking to bring about the furtherance of its interests, and the full development of its resources.

In reviewing this record, we find that "among the colleges for women in the middle West, Central College for Women stands eminent. It is not excelled in these facts: Its buildings and grounds are worth more than one hundred and fifty thousand dollars; it has a campus of forty-seven acres; it has forty years' useful history; it has a large and influential membership of past students and alumnae, and the pledged support of one hundred and ten thousand Methodists."

#### ST. PAUL'S COLLEGE.

By Prof. Andrew Baepler.

St. Paul's College, at Concordia, Missouri, is the property of the Evangelical Lutheran synod of Missouri, Ohio and Other States, one of the sixty-five Lutheran synods of the United States. This synod is divided into

twenty districts. Missouri is in the western district; the districts lying farther west are named after the states.

Before 1884 the Missouri synod, as it is called, had two theological seminaries, one normal school and two colleges. The colleges are modeled after the pattern of a German college or gymnasium. The colleges were situated one at Fort Wayne, Indiana, the other at Milwaukee, Wisconsin. Their chief object was to prepare young men for the study of theology at the theological seminary at St. Louis, Missouri.

The rapid growth of the synod called for a large number of pastors, and it was generally felt that the material out of which pastors might be made west of the Missouri territory could not be reached in the synods by the two colleges. The demand for a third college situated in this territory therefore seemed imperative.

Pastor Biltz, of St. Paul's Lutheran church at Concordia, was at that time president of the synod's eastern district, which in those days comprised all the territory west of the Mississippi river, except Iowa and Minnesota. Being called upon to supply more ministers than he could, he, more than any other, realized the need of a western college in which students from his district could prepare for the study of theology. As this synod itself could not be moved to found one, because it thought itself unable to do so, pastor Biltz persuaded his congregation to undertake the work with the help of the surrounding Lutheran congregations.

In the fall of 1883 four acres of ground adjoining Concordia on the north were bought and the Rev. A. Baepler, the synod's English missionary in southern Missouri, was called as professor, St. Paul's congregation guaranteeing his salary. January 3, 1884, Professor Baepler began work with six students, whose number increased to seventeen before the close of the session, in July. As the college buildings had not yet been begun, the students were at first instructed in the Professor's study, and then in pastor Blitz's catechism classroom.

Like the two colleges at Fort Wayne and Milwaukee, St. Paul's College was to be on the order of the German humanistic gymnasium. In these colleges the lowest class is called Sexta; this is followed by Quinta, Quarta, Tertia, Segunda, Prima. Each class covers one year's instruction, but the aim is to devote two years to each of the two, if not of the three upper classes. As yet this has not been possible in the synod's colleges.

It was supposed that St. Paul's College would serve its purpose to some extent, if it had but two classes. For the students that had finished the course, it was thought, would not hesitate to take the four following classes at Fort Wayne or Milwaukee.





ST. PAUL'S COLLEGE, CONCORDIA, MO.



During the summer of 1884 the college building was finished, and it was dedicated August 31st. It contained rooms for the professor and his family, for the students, for the matron who took charge of the boarding department, and the necessary classrooms.

When the school began in September, 1884, Quinta was added to Sexta, Professor Baepler teaching both classes in all branches, except music, which was taught by Mr. Wilk.

In 1886 Quarta was added to the school, Dr. W. Happel, of Albany, New York, acting as the principal's assistant for one year.

In September, 1887, Prof. H. Schoede, recently of the St. Louis Seminary, was appointed second professor, which position he still holds.

It should be mentioned here that St. Paul's congregation, in 1885, offered the college to the Western district of the synod and that the synod accepted it.

In December, 1887, Professor Baepler accepted the position of principal of the synod's Fort Wayne Concordia College. He was succeeded as principal, or, as it is called according to German custom, director of St. Paul's College, by the Rev. J. H. C. Kaepfel, of Jefferson City, Missouri, who had for a number of years been a professor in Walther's College, St. Louis.

In 1890 it became necessary to add a three-story building to the first house, and to call a third professor. This was the Rev. E. A. Pankow. In 1891 another class was added, making four, with a four-year course. At the same time five more acres of ground were added to the campus.

In 1896 the college, which, as has been stated, was now the property of the Western district of the Missouri synod, was offered to the general synod and accepted. The synod, however, reduced the classes to three.

In June, 1897, Professor Pankow resigned and returned to the ministry. He was succeeded by Professor Baepler, the school's first teacher.

In 1902 the synod resolved to restore the lost class to the college, thus again giving it a four-years course, and to appoint a fourth professor. Accordingly, the Rev. E. Pardieck, of Chicago, in September, 1902, entered upon his duties as a teacher of the college.

In 1903 a building was added, which serves as a boarding house for all the students and as a dormitory for a part of them.

On March 11, 1905, the college was in danger of being destroyed by fire, but the fire department of Concordia succeeded in getting the fire under control before it could spread. But the three-story building was seriously damaged.

In June, 1905, the general synod finally resolved to add two more classes



to St. Paul's College, thus making it unnecessary for the students of St. Paul's to go to Ft. Wayne or Milwaukee to finish their education. Of course, two more teachers had to be added to the faculty. In September, 1905, Secunda was added to the classes, and the Rev. H. Lobeck, of Cape Girardeau, Missouri, became the fifth professor. In the following year, Prima was added, giving the college six years, and the Rev. William Schaller, of Quincy, Illinois, was installed as sixth professor.

The synod had also passed a resolution to add a new recitation hall to the buildings of the college. In May, 1907, this new house was dedicated. At the term's close in June, 1907, sixteen members of Prima were found fitted to enter the St. Louis Theological Seminary, being the first class that had received its college education at St. Paul's only.

On January 1, 1910, the director of St. Paul's College reported to the synod students in their respective order, twenty, eighteen, nineteen, twenty-four, twenty-seven, thirty-six.

Prof. Otto Kirchers, of Concordia, and J. Saghorn, one of the teachers of St. Paul's congregation, instruct in instrumental music.

Agreeable to its purpose, St. Paul's College lays particular stress upon instruction in Latin, Greek, Hebrew, English and German. The ordinary course in algebra, plain and solid geometry and trigonometry, and in the natural sciences, is afforded. German is the means of instruction in the ancient languages and in history and religion; all other branches are taught through the medium of the English language.

The students whose aim is to enter the Lutheran ministry—that is to say, nearly all the students—pay no tuition and no house rent,—in fact, nothing but their food and the cost of preparing it. Of course, each student provides his own books and clothing.

From the beginning, the members of the Concordia and Emma Lutheran congregations took upon themselves the care of keeping the students' linen clean, in order to save them laundry bills. On Sundays most of the students take their dinners with the families of these congregations.

Every year the Lutheran congregations of Lafayette and Saline counties collect food stuffs of every kind and take them to the college, while the church members that are not engaged in farming contribute money. All of these gifts go to the boarding department and serve to keep the board bill of the students at a very low figure. The unavoidable expenses of a great many students are defrayed, in part at least, by their home congregations.

## WESTERN BIBLE AND LITERARY COLLEGE, ODESSA.

This school was established in September, 1905. Its faculty is composed of eight regular teachers and several assistants. Preparatory and collegiate courses, leading to the degree of Bachelor of Art, Bachelor of Laws, and Bachelor of Science are maintained; also special departments of piano, art, expression, commercial and shorthand studies. On the principle that God's laws are best to develop character, and that all men should know the contents of the only book that brings civilization, happiness and eternal life, the Bible is taught to each pupil daily. It is not, however, a theological school.

About one hundred and fifty students have been enrolled each year. It is co-educational and undenominational. The property consists of the college building, and a dormitory for students.

## ELIZABETH AULL FEMALE SEMINARY.

Among the defunct educational institutions of Lexington, which in its day was very prominent and prosperous, was the Elizabeth Aull Female Seminary, which was established through the noble spirit of Elizabeth Aull, who was born in New Castle, Delaware, in 1790. She united with the Presbyterian church in her native city when aged but fifteen years. She was a sister of James, John and Robert Aull and Mrs. Maria Pomeroy, all of whom were early settlers and wealthy and prominent citizens of Lexington. Her name appears as early as 1839 as being among the first members of the Presbyterian church here.

During 1857-58 Elizabeth Aull had a lingering illness, which finally resulted in her death. During this period she meditated much upon what she should do with her property, she holding about one hundred and fifty thousand dollars in her own right, and it was in this time of illness and suffering that she formed her plans and purpose to do something for the education of the young women of this state. About this time occurred the failure of H. S. Chadwick & Son, to whom she had loaned ten thousand dollars and taken security on Mr. Chadwick's fine residence. This mansion was about to become her property, and it seemed like an act of kind providence in helping her to found her cherished institution for ladies. She called in her pastor, Rev. B. M. Hobson, and asked his counsel concerning some of the details. It was her own act—she had made up her mind to do this thing before ever mentioning it to any one.

Item thirty-sixth of Miss Aull's will contained the following:

"I give and bequeath to Robert Aull, George Wilson and Rev. B. M. Hobson, as trustees, upon the condition and subject to the restrictions hereinafter named, the following real estate situated in the city of Lexington, Missouri, viz: The real estate recently purchased by me of Hanson S. Chadwick, and now in his possession, embracing lots numbered five and six, seven, eight and nine, in block number two, in Mundy's addition to the town of Lexington, as described in the plat of said addition, now on file in the recorder's office for the said county of Lafayette, the real estate hereby bequeathed being the whole of the real estate conveyed to me by the said H. S. Chadwick and wife by deed dated the 29th day of September, A. D. 1858. In trust, however, to be used as a female seminary of learning, under the management and control of the Presbyterian church of Lexington, Missouri, of which I am now a member; upon condition, however, that upon said premises such seminary shall be opened and established within three years after my death. And if on such premises such seminary shall not be opened and established within the period on aforesaid premises, or said premises shall cease to be used for a period of two years, then said premises and every part thereof shall revert to and become a part of my estate. And if in addition to the real estate above specified, which I value at ten thousand dollars, a further subscription of ten thousand dollars in money shall be made and paid to the proper persons, for the use and benefit of said seminary, within three years after my death, then I give and bequeath to the said trustees, the further sum of ten thousand dollars for the use and to be expended for the benefit of said female seminary."

This will was signed and sealed by Miss Aull in the presence of Edward Stratton, William P. Boulware and A. H. McFadden, October 5, 1858. Her death occurred December 12, 1858, and on December 18th the will was probated. February 22, 1859, the will was recorded and the executor (Robert Aull) was placed under bonds of one hundred and fifty thousand dollars for his faithful execution of its many bequests.

The citizens of Lexington soon commenced to raise subscriptions for the ten thousand dollars above named. About six thousand dollars was subscribed. It was feared that the ten thousand dollars could not be raised and that the property would then revert back to Mr. Aull, the executor. When this was made known, Mr. Aull made a proposition which would legally meet the terms of the will, and at the same time not thwart the wishes and plans of his sister to found a seminary for women. He would take the Chadwick property, as the will provided he should, and give his own house in place of it for the school; and also give one-half of the contingent ten thousand dollars. This was not nearly as liberal an offer as Miss Aull had



calculated to make; Mr. Aull's house was not nearly so good a one, and the amount of money was only one-half; but it was a great deal better than to lose the school entirely, because the ten thousand dollars "additional subscription" could not be raised. Thus the plan went through and the seminary was founded. Stephen G. Wentworth was a trustee from the beginning of the enterprise, and was treasurer seventeen years and president of the board for three years. Also he donated to this school a telescope and some other scientific apparatus, besides other valuable donations.

The Legislature of Missouri chartered the institution March 12, 1859, and incorporated Robert Aull, Rev. B. M. Hobson, Gen. R. C. Vaughan, Dr. J. B. Alexander, John Chamberlain, George Wilson, James Wilson, S. G. Wentworth, Samuel F. Taylor, A. W. Hutchins, W. J. Ferguson, Rev. T. A. Brachen and Edward M. Samuel as the original board of trustees.

Rev. Lewis Green Barbour was chosen first president and the school was thrown open in September, 1860. The school prospered, but soon the Civil war came on and somewhat hindered its forward march. Mr. Barbour remained true to his trust until the close of the war, when he resigned and was succeeded by Capt. Rufus W. Finley, A. M., who commenced in 1865 and quit in the summer of 1867. He was followed by Anthony Haynes, who served three years and was succeeded by Rev. J. A. Quarles, A. M. The latter was a great educator and possessed much experience, but it was too much for his strength and in 1875 he was forced to resign and was succeeded by Rev. James M. Chaney, A. M., who served only three years, being followed by Maj. A. H. Todd, A. M., who remained one year. In 1877 Mr. Quarles, having abandoned the ministry on account of his throat, was again chosen president and served ten years.

In 1879 President Quarles bought more ground and enlarged the institution greatly. Doctor Quarles continued as president of the school until 1886, when he was succeeded by Prof. J. D. Blanton, who served until 1892, when he was followed by Rev. T. Peyton Walters, who was president until 1896. Next came Prof. W. H. Morton and he served one year. Then the Rev. H. B. Berks succeeded to the presidency, but it being impossible to carry on the school under so many adverse circumstances, it was discontinued and in January, 1903, a majority of the members of the Presbyterian church authorized the trustees to sell the property. Accordingly, in 1906, the property was sold to Sanford Sellers. The proceeds of this sale, amounting to about four thousand dollars, are, in accordance with the will of Elizabeth Aull, now held by the trustees and available as a nucleus for the establishment of a Presbyterian school in Lexington, Missouri. Who will undertake the establishment of such a school is the question yet to be solved.

## CHAPTER X.

### SECRET SOCIETIES OF THE COUNTY.

For thousands of years there have been numerous secret or civic fraternities of men banded together for high and honorable purposes. With the early settlement of Lafayette county these were not numerous, but had a following, and it will be the aim of this chapter to inform the reader as to their organization and present standing.

Of Masonry, it may be stated that the first lodge to be instituted within this county was Lafayette Lodge, No. 32, which was organized June 3, 1840, its chapter bearing date of October 8th. It was surrendered December 1, 1866, and a new charter granted October 19, 1867, with original name and number. The following were the first members: Thomas Benedict, Martin Fitzpatrick, James C. Mason, James W. Wetzel, Cyrus Osborn, P. Phillips, C. Osborn, William Houx.

Lexington Lodge, No. 149, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, was organized June 4, 1855, with the following membership: O. Anderson, G. A. Kein, J. Vaughan, J. B. Alexander, R. B. Bradford, J. A. Crump, D. F. Greenwood, T. Hinkle, W. P. Walton, T. H. Fox, S. Keith, B. P. Evans, E. Winsor, William J. Pignote, R. M. Henderson, J. R. Hale, and thirteen other names not reported. From April 21, 1862, up to November, 1865, no meetings were held, but at that date a meeting was held and members were reinstated. At that meeting, or soon thereafter, the following were elected: E. Winsor, worshipful master; W. G. McCausland, secretary; B. R. Trelaun, senior deacon; F. B. Hall, junior deacon; A. Walk, tyler. Its present membership is one hundred and thirty-five. Its elective officers are: M. C. McFadden, worshipful master; Wm. J. Bandon, senior warden; G. C. Marquis, junior warden; H. Sinauer, secretary; L. C. Yates, treasurer.

Lexington Royal Arch Chapter was organized October 13, 1848, by John F. Ryland, the charter being dated in October of same year. John F. Ryland was the first high priest. The present membership is sixty-nine. Its officers are: Robert Norfolk, high priest; O. O. Crawford, king; M. C. McFadden, scribe; H. C. Sinauer, secretary; W. D. Rank, treasurer.

Dover Lodge, No. 122, was organized in May, 1850, by Cyrus Osborn.

The charter members were P. B. La Berten, Samuel Warren, Jacob Sutfield, C. T. Ustick, W. R. Shurlock, William C. Webb, W. M. Johnson, John E. McDougal. In 1880 there were forty-four members in this lodge. Their hall was leased of the Dover Store Company. About 1880, when the town of Corder began to forge to the front as a business center, this lodge was removed to that town and Dover has no Masonic lodge now.

Chapel Hill Lodge, No. 330, of Sniabar township, was granted a dispensation in 1870. The names of the charter members were: John McClure, John W. Wilkinson, Dr. F. M. Shore, R. Edmondson, D. G. Doty, F. E. McCormick, A. J. Lyon, B. E. Phillips, John W. Bledsoe. In 1880 this lodge had eighteen members and held meetings in a hall built in 1869, at a cost of five hundred dollars. There was a lodge at this point prior to the war, but during that conflict it was robbed of the effects of its hall, including charter and jewels.

Mt. Hope Lodge, No. 476, at Odessa, was instituted by Xenophon Ryland, under dispensation, dated March 31, 1874, the charter being issued in October of the same year. It was first instituted at Mount Hope and removed to Odessa when that town started, hence its name. This lodge had a membership of one hundred and four in 1910. Its present officers are as follows: Samuel Baggarly, worshipful master; P. B. Clayton, senior warden; C. D. Newhard, junior warden; W. S. Powell, treasurer; W. D. Barclay, secretary; R. D. Crank, senior deacon; S. S. Rutan, junior deacon; J. P. DeMoss, senior steward; J. F. Martin, junior steward; W. F. McKinney, tyler; I. W. Carson, chaplain.

The past masters who are still members of the lodge are: W. W. Thomas, 1883; Charles A. King, 1894; H. W. McNeel, 1902; C. L. Frost, 1903; W. S. Powell, 1904; R. D. Crank, 1905; W. D. Barclay, 1907; R. W. Powell, 1908; J. P. DeMoss, 1909.

Lafayette Lodge, No. 437, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, at Corder, was instituted April 6, 1887, and now has a membership of forty-eight. They occupy a leased hall. The 1910 officers are: Thaddeus P. Corder, worshipful master; E. M. Moore, senior warden; Harris P. Bray, junior warden; Lewis Carthrae, Sr., treasurer, and Samuel M. Reynolds, secretary.

The charter membership of this prosperous lodge were as follows: Lewis Carthrae, R. M. Barley, S. B. Shrader, George W. Corder, George W. Marquis, R. Rhodes, John Price, J. H. Hinson, R. M. Edwards, W. M. Corder, P. Rhodes, J. L. Reddeck, M. Wilmot, George P. Gordon, Jackson Corder, H. F. Corder, N. J. Gordon, Paul M. Lindsay, J. M. Winn.



Higginsville Lodge, No. 364, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, worked under a dispensation from June 9, 1880, issued by H. W. Winsor, district deputy grand master. The first and present officers were as follows:

First officers—William W. Preston, worshipful master; George W. Houx, senior warden; B. Wilkerson, junior warden; James Pedicord, secretary; A. E. Asbury, treasurer; A. Wade, senior deacon; W. J. Ferrell, junior deacon; H. G. Smith, tyler; Grove Young, senior steward; A. Kinsler, junior steward.

Present officers—Frank Monser, worshipful master; Frank Schmidt, senior warden; Frank Knipmeyer, junior warden; Alfred Hoefer, secretary; H. F. Campbell, treasurer; Charles W. Wiley, senior deacon; C. W. Ott, junior deacon; Hy. Stoll, tyler; J. Ed Sheets, senior steward; J. W. Edwards, junior steward.

The present membership of this lodge is sixty-seven.

Higginsville Chapter, No. 106, Royal Arch Masons, was organized at Higginsville, May 8, 1884, with the following charter membership: A. E. Asbury, Alonzo Barnes, Harry Hawkins, J. H. Searfoss, C. W. Seeber, S. B. Schrader, A. Wade, H. W. Winsor, Bernard Wilkerson, J. J. Fulkerson.

The present membership is forty-two. A hall is leased by the Masons. The present officers are: Alonzo Barnes, high priest; G. H. Frey, king; D. H. Hancock, scribe; L. T. Land, treasurer; A. H. Hoefer, secretary.

DeMolay Commandery, No. 3, Knights Templar, of Lexington, was organized in 1869 and now has a membership of forty-eight. This is the only commandery in Lafayette county. Its present officers are as follows: Walter B. Waddell, eminent commander; Owen O. Crawford, generalissimo; Jesse G. Crenshaw, captain general; James R. Moorehead, prelate; James C. Shelton, recorder; Minitree C. McFaddin, senior warden; Henry W. McNeel, junior warden; Lee J. Slusher, standard bearer; Joseph O. Coffin, sword bearer; William P. Roach, warder; Fred T. Wilson, sentinel.

Waverly Lodge, No. 114, was organized by Judge John R. Ryland, under dispensation dated June 15, 1849. The following were the first officers: Henry B. Harvey, worshipful master; Michael Stevenson, senior warden; G. W. Hereford, junior warden; W. W. Shroyer, treasurer; John S. Nowland, secretary; A. Francisco, senior deacon; J. M. Lewis, junior deacon; Joseph W. Cloudsley, tyler. The charter was surrendered on account of the Civil war and was never renewed.

Waverly Lodge, at Waverly, was organized June 2, 1866. The first officers were Elisha M. Edwards, worshipful master; Charles M. Cowan, senior warden; George W. Hereford, junior warden. The order leases its

lodge room. The present officers of the lodge are: G. W. Hackley, worshipful master; Henry Larkin, senior warden; Joshua W. Motte, junior warden; W. H. Landrum, treasurer; R. P. Motte, secretary; N. G. Miller, tyler. This lodge is small, but doing excellent work in the grand old order of Masonry.

Aullville Lodge, No. 464, was instituted by Xenophon Ryland by dispensation dated November 15, 1872. A charter was issued to it in October, 1873, with the following names attached thereto: Lewis Carthrae, A. Graham, John W. Weeks, James F. Downing, W. C. Orear, George Osborn, Alexander Osborn, M. M. Gladdish, John Snyder, C. C. Mitchell and Robert Littlejohn.

#### INDEPENDENT ORDER OF ODD FELLOWS.

Wellington Lodge, No. 81, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, was organized by a charter issuing from the grand lodge of Missouri early in the month of December, 1854, the real instituting taking place January 5, 1855. At that date, with W. M. Smallwood, of Lexington, as special deputy, the following officers were duly installed: William A. Chanslor, noble grand; Quincy A. Houston, vice-grand; James M. Holloway, secretary; William M. Bowring, treasurer; Joshua H. Stein, warden; William M. Leflurch, chaplain. These names were written on the fly-leaf of a lodge book, and when the effects of the lodge room were destroyed this memoranda was picked up and fell into the hands of J. L. Marshall, who was secretary of the lodge from July, 1855, to 1861. No other record of the first lodge proceedings is now in existence.

The noble grands following the organization were as follows: W. M. Bowring, John W. Mathews, James M. Holloway, J. N. Marshall, John W. Mathews, Joseph Tidball, C. E. Straughn. Four years had now elapsed and the fraternity had flourished and increased in its membership. They had a good and well equipped lodge room, with much tasteful regalia. But with the opening of the terrible Civil war this prosperity all disappeared. Meetings grew less frequent and were poorly attended. Many entered the service of their country, on one side or the other, and the lodge room was locked up, biding the time when peace should be again in the land. On the evening of September 30, 1863, the hall was broken into by a lawless band of thieves, murderers and cut-throats, known as the Kansas Jayhawkers, under orders of one Colonel Wier, who very nearly destroyed the entire belongings, smashing the fixtures and tramping the beautiful emblems and regalia of the order. They ruthlessly scattered the lodge records and other valuable belongings

over the streets and outlying lots. By the efforts of some of the good citizens of the place, among whom were D. K. Duck, the charter and other valuables were recovered and subsequently returned to the members of the lodge. When, in 1866, the lodge was re-organized it had nothing left but the lists and a few things of valuable record, and these were destroyed by the fire that burned the lodge room on the night of December 19, 1873. This lodge room stood on the north side of the public square, where now stand the two livery barns. But undaunted by this bitter misfortune, a duplicate charter was applied for from the grand lodge of Missouri, which was to bear the same name and number as the former one. But it was found that by the great fire in St. Louis in the year 1862 the entire belongings of the grand lodge had been totally destroyed—not even the names of the founders could be found. Several men, brothers of the three-link order, had pledged their efforts to regain their cherished idol, Wellington No. 81, so that on November 26, 1874, a meeting was held at the lodge quarters in Wellington and the following officers were installed: J. A. Lockhart, noble grand; G. C. Adamson, vice-grand; H. B. Corse, secretary; H. B. Tidball, treasurer. Since then meetings have been regularly held. Fortune has smiled and again frowned on the order, but it has steadily advanced, in the main, and today has a membership of one hundred and forty-eight. At the time of the last fire the membership had dwindled down to five working members and hope was almost gone, but these men—J. A. Lockhart, J. A. Workman, H. B. Corse, G. C. Adamson and Frank Myers—stood nobly by and, with loyal hearts and ready hands, laid on the sacred charter, registered a solemn oath to cleave to and cherish the same at all times. At last triumph came and these men had their reward. A new hall was erected and served its purpose until 1909, when their present hall was built. The order owns the two properties. The new hall is over two modern store rooms, all being contained in a fine brick building, an ornament to the town and a credit to the order that has come up through such tribulations.

[The author is indebted to the painstaking work of Charles M. Bowring for the facts contained in this article.]

Guttenberg Lodge No. 323, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, at Lexington, was organized May 27, 1874, by G. W. McKean, district deputy grand master. The charter members were as follows: Henry Sinauer, C. H. Schaefermeyer, J. F. E. Winkler, John Joehner, C. Georges, J. G. Mehl, John Fritz, W. Siegwart, S. Schneider, N. Hearle, J. Klee, C. Huepper, J. G. Fischer, H. Nagel, Adam Walk and C. Meyer. The present membership of this lodge is sixty-seven. They meet in a leased hall on Main street.



Lodge No. 45, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, was instituted in 1851 and has thirty-three members at present. W. C. Shippman is noble grand and J. A. Wilson, secretary.

Herman Lodge No. 380, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, was organized at Concordia January 1, 1878. The charter bears date of May 23, 1878, and contains the following named charter members: E. F. Ninas, Henry Meyer, William Lodeman, Gustave Wohrenbrock, Henry Ficken, H. W. Thieman, W. F. Walkenhorst, J. H. Powell, J. W. Walkenhorst. In 1881 the membership was twenty-seven, but owing to the general sentiment of the Lutheran and Catholic churches in the vicinity of Concordia, the lodge, in common with all secret societies there, went down, and there are no civic fraternities within the place today.

Archer Lodge, No. 448, of Higginsville, was organized early in the history of Higginsville, and today has a membership of one hundred and three. They meet in the American Bank Hall. The officers in 1910 are: Thomas Green, noble grand; John Sayers, vice-grand; Fred Newman, secretary; J. H. Burgan, treasurer.

Dover Lodge, No. 759, of Dover, was organized February 20, 1909. The present membership is thirty-five. The elective officers are: O. G. Congdon, noble grand; H. G. Wahl, vice-grand; Philip Wahl, secretary; L. Wahl, treasurer.

Odessa Lodge, No. 446, is in a flourishing condition. It has a membership of one hundred and sixty-five, with officers as follows: S. S. Rutan, noble grand; W. A. Renick, vice-grand; A. J. Stanfield, recording secretary; J. A. Newhard, financial secretary; D. P. Goodwin, treasurer. This lodge owns a hall property worth ten thousand dollars.

Itaska Encampment, No. 6, of the Odd Fellows order, at Lexington, was organized February 14, 1868, by Dr. J. F. Hassell, district deputy grand patriarch. The charter members were: M. W. Withers, Amos Green, J. A. Price, W. W. Laneborn, G. W. McKean, John Aull, J. T. Hassell and J. T. W. McKean. This encampment is now in a flourishing condition and has officers as follows: James Rosewall, chief patriarch; W. E. Hurst, senior warden; L. C. Yates, high priest; Lee Hopper, treasurer; J. C. Talbott.

#### KNIGHTS OF PYTHIAS.

White Cross Lodge, No. 154, Knights of Pythias, at Higginsville, was organized October 22, 1890, and now enjoys a total membership of one hundred and sixty-five. They occupy a rented hall in good quarters, on the

main street of the city. The 1910 officers are: H. E. Tucker, chancellor commander; Hy Galladay, vice chancellor; E. C. Gaines, prelate; D. S. Dickey, master of work; W. N. Laidlaw, keeper of records and seal; W. M. McElroy, master of finance; D. H. Holke, master of exchequer; Robert Schawengerdt, master at arms; Finnis Kinkead, inner guard; Harry Leary, outer guard.

Lexington Lodge, No. 157, has a membership of one hundred and thirty-three. It is in a very prosperous condition and occupies a hall separate from any other order in the city, located on the north side of Main street.

Olive Lodge, No. 97, Knights of Pythias, at Odessa, has a membership of two hundred and three, according to the 1909 annual record book of reports.

#### BENEVOLENT AND PROTECTIVE ORDER OF ELKS.

Lexington Lodge, No. 749, of the order of Elks, now so popular throughout the entire country, was organized here by fifty-six charter members, December 20, 1901. The present membership is two hundred and seventeen. The present lodge home of the order is in the old bank building on Main street, which was later used as a residence, and sold to the order by Mrs. Catherine G. Reid in June, 1902. The present officers of the Elks lodge in Lexington are: John J. Price, exalted ruler; B. T. Payne, esteemed leading knight; George W. Kerdollf, esteemed lecturing knight; Firman B. White, esteemed loyal knight; Worth Bates, treasurer; O. H. Westerman, secretary; C. H. Bates, esquire; John Bowman, inner guard; John C. Young, Jr., tyler; A. W. Allen, chaplain; O. R. Sellers, organist; E. B. Campbell, J. G. Grenshaw and G. C. Marquis, trustees.

## CHAPTER XI.

### AGRICULTURE AND HORTICULTURE.

In all ages of the world people have looked upon the pursuit of agriculture as high and honorable, and the tiller of the soil has from early centuries been recognized as the man who has furnished his fellow beings with that which has been indispensable for their sustenance. It was long ago said that "He who causes two blades of grass to grow where one grew before is a benefactor to mankind." Again, it is from the hardy, sun-burned farmers that have come our noblest statesmen and lawmakers. The farmer, in fact, has come to hold the balance of power and holds the crown of a king within his soiled, but truly manly hand. Nowhere on earth's fertile fields is this statement more nearly correct than in this great Missouri valley and the state of Missouri.

During the first decade after the settlement of Lafayette county men were too busy to organize for mutual good and for the interchange of thoughts, but each pioneer sought to provide for his family, as best he could, by the rudest and most primitive methods. Game was plentiful, fruits of the uncultivated varieties abounded on every hand, and the richness of the virgin soil brought forth crops without great care. It was not until about 1854-55 that our farmers sought to organize themselves, aided by the business factors of the county, into a society known as the Lafayette County Agricultural and Mechanical Society.

### FIRST AGRICULTURAL SOCIETY.

In 1855 a society was incorporated, for the purpose of "promoting improvements in agricultural and mechanical methods, and in the raising of stock and fruits."

As the incorporators furnish the reader with a fairly good list of the better class of citizens of that date, the list of names is here appended:

Minos Adams, George W. Smith, R. Hale, Street Hale, C. Ben Russell, John Cather, George Zeiler, George P. Venable, R. E. Hays, George Kennedy, Benj. Marshall, C. Easter, D. Russell & Co., B. T. John, John C.



Young, Evan Young, W. M. N. Green, William Ewing, J. M. Julian, James Cloudsley, Eneberg & Jennings, J. F. Hassell, Strother Renick, Linn B. Gordon, Thomas B. Campbell, Alexander Mitchell, William Limrick, O. F. Thomas, Benjamin Fish, A. Green, C. O. Grimes, George H. Ambrose, E. Winsor, A. J. Williams, John K. Lord, J. M. McGirk, John Catron, J. H. Page, A. N. Small, Henry C. Chiles, J. Russell, James F. Campbell, James Peddicord, William T. Wood, William T. Bell, J. D. Robinson, Loeb Terhune, Leroy L. Hill, J. W. Zeiler, B. R. Ireland, R. W. Kune, Tilton Davis, R. M. Spurtly, James C. Kelley, G. T. Douthitt, F. M. Fields, R. J. Smith, John W. Waddell.

One of the stipulations of the articles of the above incorporation was that the society should never hold to exceed thirty acres of land, and other property, including buildings, not exceeding the value of ten thousand dollars. The first president of the society was Judge William T. Wood, with E. Winsor, Esq., as secretary. The society built the old, now historic, "Fair Ground," about two miles to the southeast of Lexington. There it held many excellent annual exhibits, and interest was unabated until the days of the Civil war, which forever put an end to the activities of the pioneer agricultural society. The war came on, property was destroyed by invading armies, business was demoralized; the days of "reconstruction" came, and the dawn of brighter days made glad the heart of both the victor and vanquished. It was not until September, 1880, however, that matters shaped so that a new organization was formed for agricultural advancement by the farmers and business men of the county.

#### LAFAYETTE COUNTY INDUSTRIAL AND STOCK ASSOCIATION.

The above was the title of an organization perfected at Higginsville in September, 1880, though it was not incorporated until June, 1881. The following were the officers: President, Capt. A. E. Asbury; secretary, L. T. Bell; general superintendent, Dr. C. W. Seeber. The board of directors were the following gentlemen: Jackson Corder, Joseph Davis, Ryland Toddhunter, Charles Hoefer, W. H. Waddell, John O. Lockhart, T. B. Campbell, H. J. Higgins, W. A. Redd, C. W. Seeber, George P. Gordon, J. D. Connor, H. C. Chiles.

The capital stock was fixed at eight thousand dollars and the grounds purchased amounted to forty acres. Good buildings were erected, barns, shed, yards, drinking ponds, a good half-mile race track, etc. These grounds are three-fourths of a mile from the center of Higginsville. The Alton railroad tracks run near the grounds.

The first annual exhibit was in August, 1881, and proved a pronounced success. The managers of this first fair at Higginsville were: Dr. C. W. Seeber, general superintendent; B. S. Higgins, chief marshal; J. D. Connor, superintendent of the floral hall, agricultural and mechanical department; W. C. Beatte, superintendent, and Mrs. R. Toddhunter, assistant superintendent of home, field and garden; Mrs. H. C. Chiles, superintendent of fruits and flowers; Mrs. Jackson Corder, superintendent of fine arts; Mrs. H. J. Higgins, superintendent of textile fabrics and materials; George Catron, superintendent of poultry department; H. C. Chiles, superintendent of sheep and swine.

The society ran along for many years and prospered, but finally it did not meet with as good financial success as was at first anticipated and at last failed. The property was sold for the debts against the society and then local men took the matter up and formed an unincorporated company. The grounds were divided into town lots and sold at fifty dollars apiece, the same being drawn by lot. From the funds thus raised the old debts were paid off and a new era was ushered in. It is now known as the Lafayette County Fair, but has no regular corporate organization or real stockholders. This change was wrought in 1878, since which annual exhibits have been held and much attention paid to stock and speedy horses. The sum of seven thousand, five hundred dollars is paid out each season for premiums to exhibitors of stock, agricultural, horticultural and speed exhibitors. These annual exhibits are usually held in August.

The grounds are indeed exceptionally beautiful, being shaded by fine trees, with fine water provisions and the best half-mile track in Missouri. The present officers of this association are: M. C. James, president; T. J. Miller, vice-president; Daniel H. Holke, treasurer; J. P. Chinn, secretary. The people have stood nobly by this enterprise, which is of a semi-private nature, and the attendance has been large each year under this arrangement of things.

#### HEMP GROWING AND MARKETING.

Hon. William H. Chiles' "Centennial History" of this county had this to say in connection with the hemp industry in Lafayette county:

"The production of hemp necessitated its manufacture, and in 1828 or 1829, William P. Moore, who died in this county about two years ago, and John Buchanan established a rope walk in Lexington on a small scale, which they continued to operate for several years, but the business finally fell into the hands of the McGrew Brothers, and in later years their factory

was destroyed by fire. The same fate followed these enterprising gentlemen when in after years they established their very extensive hemp works on the river levee. Twice on the levee they were burnt out, and finally abandoned business, and the half-ruined building on Water street, still bearing the McGrew sign, is the only remaining monument of the industry and perseverance of this family in one of our greatest antebellum enterprises."

In September, 1843, the only newspaper in Lafayette county—the *Express*—had this local item: "The patent hemp-brake, owned by Mr. Poyntz, is now fitted up in this place (Lexington), and it is to be put in operation every Wednesday and Saturday afternoons, if the days are fair, for the inspection of the hemp-growers of upper Missouri. The farmers are invited to come in and examine the said machine."

#### THE GRANGE MOVEMENT.

The Patrons of Husbandry, commonly known as the "Grange movement," at one time here, as in all parts of the United States, flourished among the agricultural classes, and was not without its benefits. Although that organization has almost become extinct, other farmers' associations and clubs have taken a part of the field that it was intended to cover. It came to be a semi-political order, and in many localities held the balance of power. Did a man want office, he first made friends with the Granges in his district, for without them he could not be elected. The movement was very strong in Missouri, and there were numerous township granges established, which were run well for several years. One of the principles of this farmers' order was that they did not believe in "middle men" and sought to cut off the retail man's profit by shipping and buying direct to and from the great markets. Local stores and grain warehouses were established, and for a time all went well, but finally discord arose in its ranks and its days were soon numbered. However, many good things resulted from the monthly meetings of farmers and their families. Farming, dairying and horticulture, etc., were discussed and the best methods were thus brought to obtain in practical farm life.

Among the Granges instituted in Lafayette county may be named these: Prairie Grange, in Davis township, was organized by Lewis Neale, Jr. It erected a neat frame hall in 1879, on section 5, township 49, range 24. Jackson Corder was its secretary in 1880.

Davis Creek Grange, No. 155, was organized in the early spring of 1873, with thirteen members. By 1880 it had increased to a membership of about sixty farmers. William Nois was the lecturer. They built a two-story frame building, "Grange Hall," costing about seven hundred dollars.



Greenton Grange, No. 559, was instituted by Lewis Neal, August 5, 1873. In 1880 it had a membership of one hundred and twenty. It flourished a number of years and did much good toward developing the best methods of farm and home life.

Corder Grange was instituted by Thomas Allen in 1881. John Board was the lecturer. It reached a membership of only eighteen and died with the going down of the popularity of the movement a few years later.

Lafayette Grange, No. 305, was instituted by Thomas Allen in 1873. The first master was Dr. W. C. Webb. It had a membership of about sixty intelligent farmers, with their wives. They met in the brick school house on section 15, township 50, range 25.

Chapel Hill Grange was instituted August 16, 1873. Charles T. Williamson was the lecturer for this Grange, which had, in 1881, a membership of forty-four. Meetings were usually held in the school house.

Chihuahua Grange, No. 1438, of Freedom township, was instituted by Lewis Neal, its charter bearing date of January 24, 1874. In 1881 this Grange owned a hall and enjoyed a membership of seventeen.

#### STATISTICS.

At the date of the great Centennial Exposition at Philadelphia, in 1876, Lafayette county possessed the following farm property (exclusive of lands): Eight thousand, two hundred and twenty-six horses, valued at two hundred and ninety thousand dollars; mules and asses, three thousand, seven hundred and ninety-three, valued at one hundred and seventy-one thousand, three hundred dollars; neat cattle, twenty-one thousand, three hundred, valued at two hundred and forty-five thousand, eight hundred dollars; sheep, eight thousand head, valued at eight thousand dollars; hogs, thirty thousand, six hundred and forty, valued at one hundred and three thousand dollars. These valuations represent the assessed, and not true, value on the open markets of the world.

## CHAPTER XII.

### RAILROADING, TRANSPORTATION AND STEAMBOATING.

The first river navigation on the Missouri was effected by keel boats—long, narrow boats propelled by many oarsmen—and it was in this type of boats that the first traders and emigrants made their way up the waters of the great river as far as Lafayette county. The first merchandise was also brought up the river in the same way. The next step in river transportation was the introduction of steamboats. The first steamboat that ever glided up to the Missouri was the “General Pike,” from Louisville, Kentucky, landing at St. Louis, August 2, 1817. The first steamer to enter and come up the Missouri was the “Independence,” that left the wharf at St. Louis May 15, 1819. The next steamboat to ply the waters of the Missouri river was the one belonging to Major S. H. Long’s United States exploring expedition. This passed up the stream in the month of June, 1819, and was a part of a fleet, the balance being made up of nine keel boats. It was this fleet that was first witnessed by the few pioneers who were then living in Lafayette county, and from then on steamboats soon became the common carriers for produce and passengers along this river, and frequently landed at the various wharves of this section of the state.

The next great change was effected by the building of railroads, and it was when the first bridge was sought to be chartered over the Mississippi river, at Rock Island, Illinois, that the railroad interests met with bitter opposition from the river men and the steamboating industry. Congress was asked to thwart the railroad plans, and it was made to appear that building of railroad bridges across the great navigable water courses of the country would so obstruct and impede water navigation as to render it useless. It was only after a long contest that Congress finally granted the charter for constructing the bridge just named. But it was only ten years after the building of the Mississippi railroad bridge at Rock Island, before the same men in Congress, especially the representatives from Missouri, were pleading with their colleagues to grant a charter for the building of the bridge at St. Louis. Draw bridges or bridges high enough to admit the free passage of boats up and down the river were provided, so that both steamboating and rail transportation could operate at will.

As time went on and railroads became a power and demanded too high freight rates, the tables turned again, and about 1880 a gigantic barge system was instituted by business interests and shippers of the middle West. The first aid toward this innovation in transportation was the construction of the jetties at the mouth of the Mississippi river, by Capt. James B. Eads, of St. Louis. This was authorized by Congress in 1875, and cost five million dollars. Then came the great barge system for carrying cargoes of heavy, rough freight, such as iron, salt, brick, grain and lumber. Direct water communication was at once established between St. Louis and Europe by this water route. A report made in the *St. Louis Republican* in April, 1881, stated that: "There were started from St. Louis yesterday eighty trains of grain to New Orleans, the same being made up of three barge company's boats filled with more than a half-million bushels of grain. This amount would have filled one thousand, two hundred railway cars and equaled sixty ordinary railway trains of twenty cars each. All this wheat was put in fifteen barges. These barges were piloted down the Mississippi by three tow-boats and reached New Orleans in about nine days."

During the months of February, March and April, 1881, there was shipped by these barges from St. Louis wheat amounting to one million, eight hundred and forty thousand bushels, corn to the amount of three million bushels, oats amounting to fifty thousand bushels and rye amounting to twenty-two thousand bushels. Hence it will be discovered that the shipping interests of the middle West were suddenly changed, and this brought about a great revolution in railroading.

No important change marks the history of transportation since then until the present decade, during which time another change has been inaugurated, that of United States river and harbor improvement by Congress. This was brought about by the aid and suggestion of Theodore Roosevelt, while President. Deep waterway conventions were held at various points, and public attention called toward the great advantages to be had by so improving the channels of the Mississippi and Missouri rivers, with other waterways of the country, that water routes to the seaboard might be more effective and complete. Just now these streams are being surveyed and funds being appropriated for the extensive river channel improvements, even as far north on the Missouri as Kansas City and Sioux City. The business men of these upper Missouri cities have subscribed liberally, and the general government had appropriated such amounts as will bring about another state of improved water transportation within a few years, at longest. To be able to send grain, stock and other products of the Northwest down the great



rivers to the seaboard and thence on to foreign countries will indeed go far toward truly developing this section of the country, and at the same time be a check on railroad monopoly on certain commodities, thus proving a benefit to the common people and producers. This legislation has not been of the ordinary partisan type, but espoused by both of the great political parties of the country.

#### BOAT LANDINGS, ETC., OF LAFAYETTE COUNTY.

Concerning the early-day steamboat landings in this county, and other things connected with river freighting, we draw from old files and publications printed in the forties and fifties:

In 1843 the *Lexington Express* stated that "The distance from Fine's Landing, near Waverly, to St. Louis is three hundred and twenty-nine miles; Dover Landing, near Berlin, three hundred and thirty-four miles; Lexington Landing, three hundred and forty-four miles; Wellington Landing, two hundred and fifty miles; Wolf's Landing, three hundred and fifty-nine miles; Napoleon Landing, three hundred and seventy-five miles."

From the same paper files it is learned that in February, 1844, notice was published to the citizens living on the north side of the river that the proprietors of the ferryboat, Messrs. Pomeroy, would, for the ensuing twelve months, carry all traders, together with their produce and teams, across the Missouri free of charge. This did not include firewood, rails and loose cattle.

In May, 1844, appeared the following: "The steamer 'Western Belle' lay at this landing all day, receiving freight, including one hundred and thirty tons of hemp, which was to be shipped to St. Louis by one house."

About the same date: "The steamer 'Western Belle' will take the Lafayette county delegation to St. Louis for six dollars each for the round trip, and while on board and at St. Louis board them, the boat to be furnished with good music, and a gun."

From another Missouri newspaper is copied the following: "The United States snagboat 'Sampson' has passed up the Missouri, drawing out many snags on its route. It is a magnificent sight to see this great monster take hold of large walnut trees six feet in diameter and more than a hundred feet long, fifty feet of which have been imbedded in the mud for five hundred years (possibly), and draw it out with the ease of a dentist extracting a tooth. The largest sycamore, walnut and cottonwood trees are pulled out, sawed and set afloat in the stream. Many trees imbedded in the river more than a

hundred years are as sound as when first they fell. These boats should be in constant use."

September 26, 1843—"The clerks of the steamers 'Lexington,' 'John Aull' and 'Tone' are each entitled to our thanks for late papers and other favors."

October 3, 1843—"The new steamer 'Lexington' arrived at our landing on the 24th ult. She was detained several weeks on her way from Pittsburg (Pennsylvania) by the extreme low stage of water in the Ohio for the last two months. At last she was released and made her escape and made westward in good plight. May success attend the 'Lexington of Missouri.'"

These scenes of a half-century ago may be revived in the near future, if the deep waterway scheme is made a success. But the boats and general operations will be of a new and modern plan. The old-time warehouse system and busy scenes about the wharves of this county may again be brought back to our people, who have long ago abandoned the steamboat and barge for the passenger and freight trains. It should not be expected that there will ever come a time when the old means of river transportation will materially affect passenger traffic, for we live in too fast an age for doing away with the rapidly-moving express train, but that our freight will be conveyed to and from the seaboard by such facilities, can be counted on as certain.

#### RAILROADS.

The first steam railroad constructed in the United States was the Baltimore & Susquehanna line, in 1830, though horse railroads had been in use in coal mines and quarries several years prior to that time, and in three cases engines had been used on such roads.

The earliest movement for railroads in Missouri was the call for a convention at St. Louis, April 20, 1835, and that body resolved to build two lines in this state—one from St. Louis to Fayette, Howard county, and the other southward to Pilot Knob. The St. Louis & Iron Mountain line made its survey in 1840. The Missouri Pacific was the first road to be completed in Missouri. It was incorporated in 1849 and cost fourteen million dollars. Ground was first broken on this line July 4, 1851; it reached Sedalia in the spring of 1861, and that was the terminus until 1863. On September 19, 1865, the last rail was laid and the line from Kansas City was connected with that from St. Louis, and train service commenced between the two cities. By 1880—thirty years ago—the state had fifty main line and branch

roads and over three thousand, six hundred miles of railroads, with not a single county north of the Missouri river that did not have one or more roads. These lines were operated by twenty-five separate corporations. At this date, 1910, there are eight thousand, one hundred and two miles of railroads within the state.

The first public meeting in Lafayette county looking toward the construction of a railroad was a mass meeting held on Monday, October 11, 1859, at which time resolutions were passed and were published. From such publications we extract the following:

"That Jackson county, Kansas City and other influences west will be amply sufficient to insure the completion of said contemplated road from Lexington to Kansas City, and therefore it behooves us in Lafayette county more especially to look to the completion of said beginning point to the city of Lexington.

"Therefore, be it resolved, to wit: That we ask the honorable county court of Lafayette county to subscribe half a million dollars for the purpose of building a road from said place of beginning (a point between Georgetown and Knob Noster) to Kansas City, by the way of Lexington, and to be applied toward the construction of that part of said road between the city of Lexington and place of beginning, to be paid in five equal installments (annually), the first beginning in 1861. The county in her corporate capacity not to retain any stock after all the subscriptions shall have been paid up; but to remain a stockholder to the extent of a half-million dollars until the first installment shall have been paid, and certificates of stock issued to the taxpayers. then to be reduced one-fifth, and in the like ratio each year until all the stock is paid up.

"Second, that in order to test the voice of the people of the county upon this proposition, a poll be opened at the respective places of voting in said county, on the 14th day of November, 1859, and that each voter of the county be requested to vote for or against the proposition.

"Third, that we desire our county court to reserve a controlling and protecting influence in said subscription, and guard our interests from fraud and misapplication of our means, and to see that our money shall not be spent without a certainty of procuring the road.

"(Signed) WILLIAM L. FIELD, Chairman."

An election followed this, the same being held November 14, 1859, and it was the first of many railroad votes cast in Lafayette county. The votes stood as follows:



	For.	Against.
Clay township . . . . .	33	199
Davis township . . . . .	98	1
Dover township . . . . .	93	76
Freedom township . . . . .	228	29
Lexington township . . . . .	470	46
Lexington City . . . . .	599	19
Middleton township . . . . .	94	80
Sniabar township . . . . .	3	163
Washington township . . . . .	50	144
<hr/>		<hr/>
Total . . . . .	1,668	757
Total vote . . . . .		2,425

Under the old state constitution the county court had unlimited power to make its appropriations, but not so under the later constitution. However, the county court at that day acted wisely, as they asked the people to show their desire by casting the above mentioned vote, which was carried in favor of the appropriation of half a million dollars, by a majority of nine hundred and eleven votes.

The county judges at that date were T. G. Smith, Richard Carr and Charles S. Tarleton. It was the latter gentleman who was appointed by his colleagues to act for the court, and he took full charge of the matter of subscriptions, etc. The project went forward for a time, but in 1861 the company not having started its eastern terminus as agreed upon by the terms of contract, the county court, by a majority, refused to pay over the money subscribed. The case went to the supreme court, and, the Civil war coming on, nothing more was done by either side until 1866, when the county court was duly released from its former contract with the company, and the case was finally dismissed.

In January and February, 1868, meetings were held at twenty different points within Lafayette county, with a view of voting five hundred thousand dollars to any railroad company that would build a line entirely across the county. The list of speakers, as printed in the papers of that date, show the following: Judge Norman Lackland, Judge William T. Wood, Judge William Walker, Col. John Reid, Dr. J. G. Russell, E. Winsor, Esq., and M. F. Gordon, Esq. The result of these mass meetings was a petition to the county court, which acted upon the same and ordered an election March 7, 1868. The conditions specified were that the road should run through the county so as to accom-

moderate the largest farming interests and the greatest number of citizens, and should establish a depot at the city of Lexington. Also that no bonds should be issued until enough had been subscribed along the line to grade and tie from Louisiana, Missouri, to the west line of the county of Lafayette, and all of this county's subscription should be used for work within this county. The result of the vote was:

Townships.	For bonds.	Against bonds.
Clay .....	131	143
Davis .....	68	17
Dover .....	144	26
Freedom .....	35	262
Lexington .....	763	73
Middleton .....	132	21
Sniabar .....	1	173
Washington .....	29	148
	<hr/>	<hr/>
Totals .....	1,303	863

The majority of the four hundred and forty votes on the proposition thus being given to the Louisiana & Missouri River railroad, it was supposed that Lafayette county was soon to see the iron horse steaming over its fair and fertile soil, but alas, such was not the case. The case was intermixed with the old company's affairs, the bonds were never issued and the road never materialized. The company to whom the first bonds had been voted in 1859 now again attacked the court and demanded the payment of the bonds. The case had fourteen several hearings before the court, then styled the "common pleas," and in July, 1868, a writ of mandamus was issued requiring the county court to issue to the Lexington & St. Louis Railroad Company bonds to the amount of almost a half million dollars.

#### RAILROAD "PROMOTERS" AND BONDED DEBT OF COUNTY.

About the time the Civil war broke out all railroad matters were left in abeyance and remained so till its close. It will be remembered that just after the close of the war the Southern sympathizers were disfranchised, and they constituted a large majority of the population of this county. Soon after the war a great spirit of public improvement suddenly developed all over Missouri, and Lafayette county especially seemed possessed. The government was in unaccustomed hands. The carpet-baggers were in evidence,

though not to the extent that they abounded in the more Southern states. They were just as numerous, perhaps, but were not allowed such absolute and long-continued control. However, there were enough for acquaintance's sake. Lafayette county's share was not confined to one political party, but both parties furnished their quota. There were both Republican and Democratic carpet-baggers. The "promoter" was in the land. The country was full of "prominent gentlemen" from the East, each with a scheme to make a whole community rich. It was only necessary to issue a few bonds and tax yourself a little, invest the proceeds in the stock of corporations represented by them and they would do the rest. Immigrants would flock to your section, manufactories would spring up, property increase in value and you would find yourself in affluence.

The railroad project was the principal game. Railroads to St. Louis, railroads to Kansas City, railroads east, west, north and south. Every community was besieged by the promoters of two or three separate railroads. Every municipal township was canvassed (in its own interest, of course) by these "philanthropists." There were wealthy corporations just anxious to build a railroad through every town, township, village and hamlet in the county. All that was needed was that the people should vote a bond issue (just a trifle of fifty or a hundred thousand dollars—a mere drop in the bucket to the real cost of the road) as an evidence of interest in the matter more than for any other purpose. The money and much more would be spent right in the neighborhood and employment given to everybody at the highest wages. Gentlemen of influence in every locality were induced to join in these schemes—some out of public spirit and others for what there was in it. All who were opposed to them and all who insisted on proceeding according to business methods and advised a strict inquiry into the matters, were vilified and abused and denounced on the stump and in the local papers. The mildest epithets applied to them were "mossbacks" and "obstructionists." There were many instances where it was dangerous to oppose these projects publicly, and there were men who by opposing their rascality carried their lives in their own hands. The bigger the fraud, and consequently the greater the call to expose it, the more dangerous was the task of so doing.

Lafayette county and six of her townships voted subscriptions and issued bonds for which they never received any returns and for the payment of which they are yet being taxed and will be for many years to come. As soon as the people who really owned and made the county came into their own again, they immediately put a stop to these proceedings and the great



game of railroad promoting came to an end, there being no longer a prostrate people to plunder. The promoter vanished and with him vanished the power that made him possible. The determined disposition of Missourians to manage the affairs of their own state for their own benefit was the occasion of raising the cry of "poor old Missouri" by the baffled adventurers from other states, in which they were joined by a few natives who had been willing to allow themselves to be taken hold of and managed as a province of another section, if by so doing they could have a hand in the plunder. The outcome of all this wild railroad projecting and the reckless extravagance in the management of the county's finances was a debt aggregating nearly a million and a half dollars, as follows:

County bonds .....	\$988,921
Lexington township bonded debt .....	150,000
Sniabar township bonded debt .....	35,000
Washington township bonded debt .....	75,000
Middleton township bonded debt .....	17,000
Freedom township bonded debt .....	25,000
Davis township bonded debt .....	10,000
<hr/>	
Total .....	\$1,300,921

In addition to the above, large sums were due as interest on the bonds and the county had besides this a floating debt in county warrants of nearly fifty thousand dollars. The first issue of bonds was about to become due. Suits had already been instituted against the county in the federal courts on interest coupons on which default had been made. Writs of mandamus compelling the county court to levy taxes to pay off judgments of the federal courts were daily expected to be issued. The people were sullen and dissatisfied. Great numbers of them refused to pay any taxes, and the delinquent list reached enormous proportions and a large and growing party calling aloud for outright repudiation of the bonded debt.

When all the circumstances are considered, these people were not so much to blame. It is hard to find a parallel to the reckless extravagance and foolish investments and downright stealing which had brought about this exciting state of affairs. Two hundred and forty thousand dollars of the county's railroad debt consisted of bonds which had been surreptitiously issued in the night by two members of the county court, without the knowledge of the other associate. It is but fair to say that one of these was a Democrat and one a Republican, and that the third, from whom the matter

was kept a secret, was a Republican and would have opposed the whole scheme. Judge George H. Ambrose, presiding justice of the court, and also president of the railroad company to whom the bonds were issued, signed the bonds at night in the clerk's office, packed them in his grip and carried them away. This but illustrates the character of the men and the methods used by them in fastening this enormous burden of debt upon this county.

#### PROPOSED RAILROADS.

In September, 1869, Dover township voted a tax of twenty-five thousand dollars to aid the proposed Louisiana & Missouri River road. These bonds were never issued, however, and ten thousand dollars in these bonds issued by the county were declared void by the United States court in 1875.

In October, 1869, twenty-five freeholders of Sniabar township petitioned for an election to vote thirty-five thousand dollars of township bonds to aid in the construction of the Lexington, Chillicothe & Gulf railroad. The election was ordered for November 13, 1869. The court records show that on December 6, 1869, the following townships voted by more than a two-thirds majority bonds to aid in the last-mentioned proposed railroad: Lexington township, \$75,000; Sniabar township, \$35,000; Washington township, \$75,000.

On April 7, 1860, Dover and Middleton townships held elections to vote fifty thousand dollars of their township bonds to aid the Louisiana & Missouri River railroad. The law disfranchising partisans of the Rebellion was still in force, but to meet this obnoxious condition both registered and unregistered men were called upon to vote, and the result was:

Dover township—	For.	Against.
Registered votes .....	126	34
Unregistered votes .....	14	8
	—	—
Totals .....	140	42
Middleton township—		
Registered votes .....	80	16
Unregistered votes .....	73	15
	—	—
Totals .....	153	31

The great mass of unqualified voters resented the proposition and made a remonstrance at a meeting held at the Oakland church in Dover township

in April following the election. They desired, however, to aid the railroad project by giving one dollar and twenty-five cents per acre on all lands they possessed. The road was never constructed as the bond issue was declared illegal.

In July, 1870, the county court was petitioned by about two dozen citizens to authorize an election on a proposition to vote seventy-five thousand dollars of bonds to aid in building the Northwestern branch of the Tebo & Neosha railroad. The election was ordered for August 20th, that year. The plan was to build from Waverly southward through Davis, Middleton and Freedom townships, to a junction with the grade of the Lexington & St. Louis line. J. D. Miller, L. L. Johnson and Paul Boob were the judges of this bond election. The result was: For bonds, seventy-six; against bonds, **two**. **The record** shows that sixteen of the votes cast were by colored men, and the disfranchising clause of the constitution of 1865 was still in force.

Gen. J. O. Shelby had the contract to build this road. Work was commenced and enough done to require the issue of seventeen thousand dollars out of the seventy-five thousand dollars authorized, then work stopped and was never resumed. But the taxpayers were compelled to pay the seventeen thousand dollars. Neosha is the county seat of Newton county, in the southwest corner of Missouri, and the road as originally proposed was to run from there to Warsaw, on the Osage river, near the mouth of the Tebo creek, in Benton county, hence the name "Tebo" and this had no reference (as has been supposed by some) to Tabo creek, in Lafayette county.

#### CONVENTION OF TAXPAYERS.

Growing out of the burdensome railroad tax question, the schemes promoted, the frauds practiced and the general desire of all good citizens to have the advantages of a railroad system, and not have to pay such great taxes in order to secure the same, there was held a convention of the taxpayers of the county in 1874. The following has been gleaned from a report of this great meeting, as published in the *Intelligencer* of Lexington on February 10, 1875:

Seventy-five thousand dollars of bonds charged to the township of Lexington had been issued to the St. Louis & St. Joseph Railroad Company, in Ray county, which never built a dollar's worth of anything in Lafayette county. It was proved in court that they had been fraudulently delivered by the county judge, for a bribe of two hundred dollars. Thirty-five thousand dol-



lars of bonds charged to Sniabar township, for the Lexington, Chillicothe & Gulf Railroad, had been issued on a vote of forty-one persons, mostly non-taxpayers, at a time when one hundred and seventy-five of the property owners were disfranchised. Seventy-five thousand dollars of similar bonds charged to Washington township had been issued in the same way. Four hundred and ninety-eight thousand dollars of county bonds had been issued by the county court under mandamus from the court of common pleas, but under protest from the county court and the people. Some of the bonds had been issued clandestinely by one of the judges, who afterward secured the signature of another one. Some of them had been issued by a judge who was president of the county court, and also at the same time president of the railroad receiving the bonds. Five hundred thousand dollars of bonds for the Louisiana & Missouri River Railroad Company were afterward declared void by the courts. Indeed, the facts brought out showed that there was a perfect conspiracy in Lafayette county and other Missouri counties, under the evil eye of what might well be called a "railroad ring."

#### BONDED RAILROAD DEBT COMPROMISE.

Time went on and things looked worse for the honest taxpayers of Lafayette county than ever before. A series of taxpayers' conventions were held in various sections of the county. It was shown that both the township and county railroad bonds had been in many instances voted and issued under plain, high-handed fraud upon the part of designing men. Yet, they had been so ingeniously issued that innocent purchasers had bought of them freely and the higher courts held, in cases, that they were valid. So, in order to not engage in an endless litigation in contesting their payment, a compromise was thought the wisest thing to do. The final compromise terms suggested by the taxpayers' convention of November 29, 1875, was: To reduce the interest on all bonds from ten to eight per cent per annum and to pay from forty to eighty per cent of the face of the bonds; all bonds to run twenty-five years, interest payable semi-annually. At this convention were representatives from among the best citizens in each of the eight townships. The officers of this last convention were: Charles L. Ewing, president; W. T. Gammon, vice-president; X. Ryland, secretary.

The members of the county court and the agents of the holders of the bonds in question were invited to be present at the convention.

At that time the townships and county were under a claimed indebted-

ness of two hundred thirty-eight thousand seven hundred and fifty dollars for the Lexington, Chillicothe & Gulf railroad alone. Let it be stated here that not a mile of road had been completed within the county.

At the election on the "compromise proposition," the vote stood:

	For.	Against.
County proposition, total county vote .....	1,645	70
Lexington township proposition .....	346	10
Freedom township proposition .....	201	5
Davis township proposition .....	134	1
Washington township proposition .....	119	34
Sniabar township proposition .....	127	17
Middleton township proposition .....	146	22

When this vote was taken all voters were legally qualified, the disfranchising clause having been removed, hence there is no question but that this was the true sentiment of the people, legally expressed at the polls.

It will be seen from the foregoing that the taxpayers' convention was a great moving power in the settlement of the financial difficulties of the county. They met in December, 1874, as a convention fully representing every township and interest in the county. During its long-continued existence there were many schemes and projects proposed and much difference of opinion existed among the delegates. The county court, a majority of which had been elected in the fall of 1874, was called upon to take action, involving great personal sacrifice without much promise of relief. The difference of opinion caused the county court to resign in a body, thus leaving the taxpayers in full possession of the situation. On its petition to Governor Hardin it appointed a court of its choosing. The men appointed were John A. Prather, Amos Graves and William Young, the latter himself having written the call in the first instance which brought the convention together and was also a strong advocate of the compromise as finally submitted to the people and adopted by them, after the compromise had been approved by the people as hereinbefore stated. The county court was left in entire management of the whole matter of the county's finances. By rigid economy and by a firm, unflinching adherence to the determination to pay no bonded debt otherwise than was offered in the compromise, they gradually brought order out of chaos. The floating debt of the county was paid off in full, and county warrants were as good as greenbacks and, we may remark, have been kept so ever since. Ample preparations were made for the payment of the interest on the new compromise bonds and the practice has been strictly adhered to to this

day, there never having been an hour's default in paying interest on the compromise bonds. Lafayette county's credit consequently has always stood at the highest and in 1901 the whole debt was refunded at three and a half per cent interest and the same policy of economy and honesty pursued.

From the enormous amount of county and township debt, as stated herein, the total amount of county debt is now as follows:

County bonds .....	\$340,000
Lexington township bonds .....	81,500
Sniabar township bonds .....	35,000
Washington township bonds .....	40,000
<hr/>	
Total .....	\$496,500

The bonds of Freedom, Davis and Middleton townships have long since been paid. The complete history of public proceedings with reference to the county and township debts would make a volume of itself.

It will be seen that the work of the taxpayers' convention has been of incalculable value to the county. It furnishes a splendid illustration of the capacity of her citizens for managing her own affairs and their genius for self-government.

#### DATES OF CONSTRUCTING RAILROADS IN THIS VICINITY.

In October, 1868, the St. Louis & Wabash was completed from Lexington, on the north side of the river.

In 1870-71 the Lexington Lake and Gulf line was completed from Lexington southward through the county, but the company failed and no ties were ever laid on the grade.

In March, 1871, the Missouri Pacific line was completed from Lexington to Sedalia.

In 1876 the narrow gauge road from Lexington to Kansas City was completed without bonds.

In 1878 the Chicago, Alton & St. Louis railroad was completed across the county from east to west. Bonds were then unlawful for railroad building, but donations, subscriptions and rights-of-way were given in aid of the line.

In 1881 all the lines centering in Lexington were under the control of the great "railroad wrecker," Jay Gould.



In 1910 every mile of railroad within Lafayette county is under the immediate control of the two corporations—the Alton and Missouri Pacific systems.

#### A TRAIN OF CARS SEIZED FOR TAXES.

Lafayette county has the honor of setting the pace for all other counties in Missouri in the matter of practically showing how railroad taxes may be collected. The tax on the property of the Atlantic & Pacific Railroad Company, which had bought out the old Lexington & St. Louis railroad, in July, 1875, amounted to six thousand two hundred and seventy-seven dollars, and Dr. William A. Gordon, a county tax collector, and William B. Steele, county clerk, sought to compel the payment of the same. Prior to this, counties having railroad taxes had much trouble in making collections. But the officers of this county “took the bull by the horns” and soon collected what the company owed them. One locomotive, nine box cars, three stock cars and one passenger coach at Lexington were attached and chained fast, under guard, and held as security. Suit was instituted, claiming a damage on the part of the company of twenty thousand dollars. The case went to the United States district court in 1876. The legal point raised was that the taxes were due in Lexington, Missouri, while the offices of the company were in another state, New York; also that the railroad then in question had been transferred to another corporation, the Atlantic & Pacific, and not the one taxed, known then as the Lexington & St. Louis railroad.

The county employed attorneys in the persons of A. F. Alexander and Ryland & Ryland. The attorneys’ final report reads as follows:

“The claim was settled by compromise, and judgment allowed and rendered in favor of Lafayette county, State of Missouri, for the sum of eighteen thousand dollars, against the Lexington & St. Louis Railroad Company, bankrupt, on the 9th day of May, 1877, in the United States district court for the western district of Missouri, at Jefferson City.”

The total cost to Lafayette county was three thousand eight hundred and fifteen dollars. Thus, the county won out in a long legal battle and also settled a question for all future railroad tax collections in Missouri.

#### PROPOSED ELECTRIC LINE.

The county is now the scene of preliminary work in the construction of a section of the great electric trolley system of rail highway being built from Kansas City to St. Louis. The survey has been about completed and the capital

already raised. The conditions by which the right-of-way through this county was obtained provided that the following points, at least, should be touched: Bates City, Clay township; Odessa, Sniabar township; Mayview, Washington township; Higginsville, Davis township; Corder, Dover township, and Alma, in Middleton township. The corporation heading this road owns more than ten thousand acres of excellent coal land along its line and the design is to build immense power plants at the mines, use slack for fuel and save all transportation of coal in the production of electricity for lighting Kansas City and for power in that city, as well as to run its own line of passenger cars across the state to St. Louis.

## CHAPTER XIII.

### THE BENCH AND BAR.

By William H. Chiles.

Lillard county, which was established by legislative enactment of date November 16, 1820, was on the 25th day of the same month, in the act establishing judicial circuits and prescribing the time for holding courts, made a part of the first judicial circuit of Missouri. Judge David Todd, of Franklin, Howard county, was commissioned as judge of this circuit on December 5, 1820, by Governor Alex. McNair, and a few days later Hon. Hamilton R. Gamble, afterwards governor, was commissioned as circuit attorney for this circuit. In the act establishing the county, the county seat was fixed at Mount Vernon, a little village near the mouth of Tabo creek, which remained the county seat until 1823, when it was removed to Lexington, and at that time to that part of it now known as "Old Town."

Among other institutions of the town of Mount Vernon was what was known in those days as a "tavern," corresponding to the hotel of today, where "entertainment for man and beast" was furnished to the public, the former including that of a liquid nature. To this hostelry came from St. Louis the newly-fledged Judge Todd and Circuit Attorney Gamble, who on February 12, 1821, at the hour of ten o'clock A. M., with the assistance of Young Ewing, clerk, and William R. Cole, sheriff, opened the first circuit court held in the territory now known as Lafayette county and inaugurated the reign of law in our precincts. A grand jury was empaneled, which brought in six indictments for assaults and affrays, a petition for a divorce, which was more of a novelty in those pioneer days than now, and a few other suits, were instituted. Besides the circuit attorney, Judge Peyton R. Hayden, then a young lawyer but afterwards judge of the supreme court, and John T. McKinney were enrolled as attorneys and attended that term of court, which lasted only two days. Judge Hayden was from Boonville, and while it is not known to the writer, it is probable that Mr. McKinney was from Old Franklin, then and for many years noted for its numerous lawyers comprising many of the leaders of the Missouri bar.



Judge Todd served as judge of this circuit until the year 1831 and was about the best known *nisi prius* judge in the state, his circuit including the rich river counties as well as St. Louis. He was a Kentuckian by birth, educated at the Transylvania University in Lexington, Kentucky, studied law in the office of Judge Bibb, then one of the most distinguished lawyers in his state, where he was admitted to the bar in 1810. He served as captain under General Harrison in the war of 1812, represented his county (Fayette) for several years in the Legislature and removed to this state soon after its admission into the Union, where he located at Franklin. The last thirty years of his life were spent at Columbia, where he died in 1859 in his seventy-third year. He was a fine-looking man, with black eyes and hair, an entertaining conversationalist and graceful and easy in his manners. Having a fine memory, he was well versed in literature and science as well as the law, and with a vigorous and well-balanced mind, he was eminently successful in his profession, and was an impartial, upright, and conscientious judge.

Of Governor Gamble, with a state-wide reputation, having served as judge of the supreme court as well as other important offices, it is hardly necessary to make more than a passing mention. He was born in Winchester, Virginia, November 28, 1798, was educated principally at Hampden Sydney College, and attained a large practice in his profession in St. Louis where for years he was retained in almost every important case, following many to the supreme court of the United States, where he was well known as a jurist. He died at his home in St. Louis January 31, 1864.

Like Governor Gamble, Judge Peyton R. Hayden was well-known throughout the entire state. He was born near Paris, Kentucky, February 8, 1796, and had only a common school education, and then turned his attention to the study of the law, when a lad of fifteen. He removed to this state in 1817, at first settling in Cape Girardeau, but soon after changing to old Franklin. He was licensed by the supreme court to practice law in 1819, in which year he married a sister of the late Judge Wash. Adams, of Boonville, where he immediately located and resided there until his death, on December 26, 1855. As a lawyer he was one of the ablest in the state, was a strong, vigorous and argumentative speaker and very successful in the practice of his profession. He limited his reading to books of his profession, paying no attention to newspapers, by reason of which his knowledge of matters outside the law was very imperfect. He was quite a wit. Upon one occasion he was arguing a case in the supreme court, when Judge Tompkins interrupted him by saying: "Why is it, Mr. Hayden, that you spend so much time in urging the weak points of your case, to the exclusion of the

more important ones?" "Because," replied Mr. Hayden, "I find in my long practice in this court that the weak points win fully as often as the strong ones."

We thus see that the nucleus about which the bar of this county formed and grew from time to time was composed entirely of outside lawyers and it is more than probable that there was then not a single resident attorney in the county. Not every county could support a resident attorney, and non-resident attorneys traveled the circuit and took cases there to furnish them with a line of practice. In those days the people were poor and illy supplied with ready money, fees were small and many of them were paid in trade, a horse most usually, or a cow or other product of the farm being the medium of trade.

The next term at Mount Vernon was held for three days, commencing in June, 1821. There were admitted at that term George Tompkins, afterwards and for many years presiding justice of the supreme court, Cyrus Edwards, John S. Brickey, Abiel Leonard, Armstead Grundy, Cornelius Burnett and Dabney Carr, all "circuit riders," as were their predecessors, coming principally from Franklin and St. Louis.

Judge Tompkins was born in Caroline county, Virginia, in March, 1780, obtained a common school education in that state and removed to Kentucky in his early manhood, and during all this time storing his mind by extensive reading, including such law books as fell in his way. From Kentucky he came to St. Louis, where he taught school and pursued his legal studies. In 1816 he removed to old Franklin and entered into the practice of the law. He was judge of the supreme court from 1824 until 1845, when he was retired on account of his age reaching the constitutional limit, sixty-five years. He died on his farm near Jefferson City on April 7, 1846. As a lawyer he was very successful, was a fine jurist and of spotless integrity. His opinions show much learning and legal research for those days when books were not plentiful. On the bench he was at times sarcastic and irritable. He dressed very plainly, but could not tolerate slovenliness in others. To a lawyer arguing a case before the supreme court he said, as the hour of adjournment drew near, "Mr. Mendell, it is impossible for this court to see any law through as dirty a shirt as you have on, and this court will now adjourn until ten o'clock tomorrow morning, to give you a chance to change your linen."

John S. Brickey was born in Richmond county, Virginia, November 2, 1791. His father being poor, he only received an ordinary country school education. At the age of eighteen he started west, teaching in the western part of his native state, then to Tennessee, then to Missouri, finally reaching



St. Louis, where he studied law under Edward Hempstead, Esq. On being admitted to the bar he located in old Franklin, from which he traveled the circuit with the other lawyers and from which he took cases in this county, then Lillard county. He held several offices, the highest being that of presidential elector, casting his vote for Mr. Monroe, whose name has become famous through the "Monroe doctrine," so much talked of in these late years. As a speaker he was fluent, pleasant and captivating and especially strong as a jury lawyer. He was diminutive in stature, being only five feet and three inches in height, but that did not lessen his powers before a jury. He lived in Potosi, Washington county, the most of his life, moving to a small farm near St. Louis towards the end, where he died in 1872. He wore long hair and beard which in old age became perfectly white and gave him quite a patriarchal appearance.

Abiel Leonard, afterwards one of the great lawyers of the state and serving for a short time as judge of the supreme court, which he was compelled to resign from ill health, was born in Windsor, Vermont, May 16, 1797, and was sent to Dartmouth College to be prepared for the ministry. He soon changed his intentions and selected the law as his profession, but left college after a stay of three years, on account of ill health. In 1816 he commenced the study of law in the office of a prominent law firm in Whiteboro, New York, and was admitted to the bar in 1818. In 1819 he came to St. Louis, from whence, after a stay of a few days, he went to old Franklin, making the journey on foot. On this journey at St. Charles he met Peyton R. Hayden, then, like himself, a young lawyer looking for a location, and soon these two men were leaders of the bar, being on opposite sides in almost every important case. Judge Leonard was one of the most thorough lawyers ever enrolled in the state; he was no orator, his voice was harsh and coarse, he was small, being only five feet and four inches in height, and weighing only about one hundred pounds, insignificant, even homely, in appearance; but his masterly logic, his extensive learning and his truthfulness and earnestness won success despite these personal drawbacks. He was a Yankee besides, but after killing Major Berry in a duel arising from this fact it was never urged against him any further. From Franklin he removed to Fayette, which remained his home until his death, on March 28, 1863.

The writer can get nothing concerning the personality of the other lawyers then enrolled, nor of Amos Rees, who was admitted at the October term, 1822, although the latter was well known to the lawyers practicing before the war at this place. It is probable that he was the first resident attorney of this county, as he was acting attorney-general in the prosecution of criminal



cases during the years 1827 to 1831, and up to the 6th day of June, 1831, when he entered upon the discharge of the duties of circuit attorney, he being duly appointed by the supreme court to that office in March of that year.

At the March term, 1822, Young Ewing, clerk of the circuit court, produced in court a seal provided by him for the court, which was approved by the court. The design was a plow and an axe, which is still retained, and the lettered inscription, "Missouri, Lillard Circuit." At the July term, 1822, Duff Green was admitted to practice, of whom we have no history, except that after a short stay west he went to Washington, where he became a noted editor and writer.

On St. Patrick's Day, March 17, 1823, the circuit court was removed from Mount Vernon to Lexington, and was first held at the house of Doctor Buck. This was said to be the first house built in the town of Lexington; it was on the west end of lot 60 on the north side of Main street (now South), and was standing in 1876 when the writer wrote the Centennial history of this county. Just across the street, on the southeast corner of Main (or South) and Twenty-fourth streets, where formerly stood for so many years the hotel called the "Lafayette House," stood then the tavern of Elisha Green, in which the circuit court was also held until the building in 1824-25 of the first court house in the public square in old Lexington. This was a brick building built by Col. Henry Renick, but it was poorly constructed and it was finally condemned, sold and July 4, 1832, was celebrated by tearing it down.

On July 22, 1823, John F. Ryland, afterwards judge of the supreme court, and William D. McRay were enrolled as members of the bar, the first enrollments noted in the Renick court house; of Mr. McRay we have no history.

Judge John Ferguson Ryland was born in King and Queen county, Virginia, November 2, 1797, and at the age of twelve the family moved to Kentucky where his father shortly died, in meagre circumstances. He was fond of books and study and his mother sent him to Forest Hill Academy in Marion county, Kentucky, where he secured a classical education, including a thorough knowledge of Latin, which he kept up through life, reading it fluently in his old age. He read law in Kentucky with Judge Hardin and came to old Franklin, this state, in 1819, and entered upon the practice of the profession he so greatly adorned. On February 7, 1831, having been appointed as judge of this circuit, then the sixth, he held his first term of court, succeeding in office Judge David Todd, and removing to Lexington from old Franklin upon his appointment to this office. Lexington was his

home during the remainder of his life. Judge Ryland was judge of this circuit for eighteen years and until 1848, when he was appointed as one of the judges of the supreme court, which office he held until 1857, when he returned to the practice, taking as his partner his son, John E. Ryland, afterwards for so many years the judge of the criminal court of this circuit. He was elected to the Legislature in 1866, but resigned after serving one session as the work was distasteful to him. Judge Ryland was a member of the Old School Presbyterian church, a Democrat and a Mason, holding the office of grand master of the grand lodge of Missouri for one term. He was married twice, raising a family of twelve children, three of whom became eminent in the profession of their father. He died at his home in Lexington on September 10, 1873, after a long life of usefulness and distinction.

On July 16, 1827, Robert W. Wells, the attorney-general of the state, was admitted to practice, it being a duty of that officer in those days to prosecute important cases in the lower courts. He was born in Winchester, Virginia, in 1795 and removed to St. Charles, Missouri, after acquiring his profession, about 1818 or 1819. He was the first circuit attorney in his circuit after Missouri became a state and was appointed attorney-general on January 21, 1826. He was reporter of the supreme court during his term of office, that being one of his official duties. Upon retiring from the office of attorney-general he was appointed as judge of the United States district court for the district of Missouri, which he held until his death, April 2, 1865, at the ripe age of nearly seventy years. The attorney-general could not attend all courts in those days and assistants were appointed from the local attorneys, and it may be of interest to know about their duties and pay. Amos Rees, who has been mentioned before, did a good deal of this work and on November 19, 1828, Judge John F. Ryland was appointed to assist him in the prosecution of John Mays, charged with grand larceny. He was found guilty, was sentenced to pay a fine of one hundred and fifty dollars, to "whipping thirty-nine stripes on his bare back and to stand in the pillory thirty minutes!!" Mr. Rees was allowed eight dollars (why eight?) for his services, but it does not seem that Judge Ryland received anything, which is not the way with such cases in these later times.

On March 16, 1829, Joseph Davis was admitted to practice and on July 27th of the same year John D. McRay. Of the latter we have no record, but "Joe Davis," as he was known, was a prominent lawyer and politician. He was born in Christian county, Kentucky, January 14, 1804, and came to Missouri with his parents in 1818. Having obtained a good common school



education, he pursued his law studies with Gen. John Wilson, of Fayette, and Hon. Edward Bates in St. Louis. He was licensed to practice law when he attained his majority and opened an office in old Franklin, but soon returned to Fayette, where he remained through life and died in 1871. He served many years in the Legislature, but was defeated for Congress, being a Whig and living in a Democratic district. As a lawyer he was very successful and enjoyed a large practice.

At the July term, 1830, Thomas J. Givens, Alexander W. Doniphan and William T. Wood were admitted to practice and at the November term Charles A. Vieder. Of Mr. Givens and Mr. Vieder we have no information, but the other two were very prominent in after years.

General Doniphan, as he was better known from his command of the celebrated "Doniphan Expedition" to Mexico, settled in Lexington at the time of his enrollment, and lived here for several years, removing afterwards to Liberty and then to Richmond, where he died at an advanced age several years ago. General Doniphan was strong and vigorous mentally and physically, being almost a giant in stature. He was a fine speaker and his success in his profession was largely due to that, oratory being an important part of the lawyer's equipment.

William T. Wood, afterwards three times judge of this judicial circuit, removed to Lexington in 1839 and was the fourth judge of this circuit, serving twice in this capacity afterwards. He enjoyed a fine practice and succeeded Judge Henderson Young upon the circuit bench in 1855. He went to St. Louis in 1856 and practiced law there for several years, returning to Lexington about 1865. He was elected circuit judge again in 1868 but did not get his office until March 1, 1874, when Judge Townsley was ousted by the supreme court, Judge Wood having been counted out by "Count" Rodman, and was again elected to this judgeship in 1874, which place he held until December, 1881, when he retired on account of his advancing age. Judge Wood was a Democrat, a member of the Old School Presbyterian church, a good citizen and kind neighbor and as a judge he enjoyed the confidence of the people, as is evidenced by his many years upon the bench. Judge Wood was in Kansas City in 1880-82 where he was engaged in important real estate litigation. He was married three times and outlived all of his wives, dying at the home of a daughter in Lexington, May 11, 1902.

Judge Todd held his last term of court here in November, 1830, and Judge John F. Ryland held his first term as successor in February, 1831. At the June term, 1831, Russell Hicks was admitted to practice at this bar. Judge Hicks, as he was better known, having been circuit judge of this cir-



cuit from Jackson county, before the war, was born about the close of the eighteenth century in Worcester county, Massachusetts. His parents were poor and his education limited as he had to work a part of the time to pay for his schooling and support himself while at his studies. He came to this state and spent a short time in St. Genevieve and St. Louis as a common laborer. He then came to Saline county and engaged in cutting cord wood, and at this time conceived the idea of studying law. He borrowed law books and studied them at night, performing manual labor in the day. He was admitted to the bar and went on foot to Independence where he opened a law office. His worth soon attracted attention and he was elected circuit judge in 1856. Although a Northern man, he was a very active secessionist and left Independence about the beginning of the war and went to St. Louis, where he was not very successful. After the war he went to Sedalia and formed a partnership with John F. Phillips and George G. Vest, which was of short duration. He finally settled in Warrensburg, where he died in 1875. Judge Hicks was one of the most remarkable men we have ever had in the state. In natural ability, vigor of thought and close logical reasoning he had few rivals. He was an attractive speaker and had the power to control men. He was a large, heavily-built man, with dark coarse hair, and high cheek bones and looked as if of Indian blood.

From July, 1832, to July, 1833, during the construction of the second court house to take the place of the Renick building, court was held in the houses of Jesse Nave, Benedict Thomas and Mrs. Jones in the old town of Lexington. The new court house was a large three-story brick building, well built and commodious, and was the seat of justice until 1847, when the present building was built by Hunter & Alford, brick masons, with the stone work by James A. Crump. The year 1833 marked the enrollment of Richard R. Rees as a member of the Lexington bar and the advent of Judge Eldridge Burden. Of Mr. Rees I can get no information.

Judge Burden was born in Nicholas county, Kentucky, on December 27, 1802, where he was left a penniless orphan at the age of seven. Gov. Thomas Metcalf assumed his guardianship and he was adopted as a member of the Governor's family. He was educated in Transylvania University in Lexington, Kentucky, from which he was graduated from the law department in the year 1833, removing the same year to this city. The Judge was prominent in politics as well as the law and was the leader of the Whig party for many years. He served eight years in the Legislature, was three times elected as president of the State Bank at Lexington and for twelve years judge of the probate court of this county. The Judge was likewise a Mason, a member of

the Christian church and was prominent in all public and business affairs of his time. The Judge was well versed in the law, had an eminently judicial mind and possessed the esteem and confidence of his fellow citizens. He was married October 26, 1837, to Miss Patsey T. Waddell, who preceded him to the grave many years and died himself on January 30, 1898, leaving an only son, John E. Burden, who follows the profession of his honored father.

Judge Henderson Young also located in Lexington in 1833 and entered upon the practice of his profession. He was born in Tennessee, was circuit attorney in 1841, circuit judge of this circuit in 1848, which office he held until his death, in 1854, at the early age of forty-three. He was the father of Judge William Young, the editor-in-chief of this history, and as a sketch of his life is published elsewhere in this book, no further mention is made here.

At the April term, 1838, James L. English and Alonzo Thomas were enrolled as attorneys, but nothing further is known of them as such.

In 1839 Charles French, one of the most noted lawyers of this county as well as state, settled in Lexington, where he remained until his death. Like so many of the pioneer lawyers of this state, he was a New Englander, being born in Dunstable, New Hampshire, about the year 1797. He received a good English education, though not a collegiate one, studied law there and removed to Missouri before he attained his majority; received his license here and located at old Franklin with the notable colony of lawyers which congregated there. From there he came to Lexington. He was a well-read lawyer, well versed in pleading, growing very indignant upon the introduction of the code, but became more mollified when it was adopted in its present form. He was not an orator in the light of these days, but in speaking, his style was strong, lucid and convincing. Before both court and jury he was always impressive. He was about six feet in height, of fine personal appearance, well proportioned and readily attracted those who saw him. He was rather reserved in his manner, but was very approachable and his attachment for his friends was warm and steadfast. He never married. His mind became deranged in the latter part of his life and he committed suicide by cutting his throat while visiting on the Powell farm south of what is now Mayview in November, 1859, being about sixty-five years of age at that time.

In April, 1839, William Patterson and in August of the same year Justinian Williams, Jr., were enrolled.

In December, 1841, William S. Field, Worthington Larsh and Frederick Greenough were admitted to practice. Mr. Field continued to practice his profession in Lexington until the breaking out of the war between the states, at which time he removed to St. Louis. He had a very good practice and

stood well at the bar. In St. Louis he did not do so well, but managed to maintain himself until extreme old age, when he died, which was but a few years ago. There was a well-known family named Larsh living in this county many years ago, and this Mr. Larsh was a member of it, being the son of Abram Larsh. Judge Waller W. Graves' father, Abram Larsh Graves, was a member of this family and the Judge was born and spent his childhood in the neighborhood of what is now Corder. Abram L. Graves, Esq., was a nephew of Worthington Larsh. Worthington Larsh does not appear to have figured much as a lawyer.

Fidelio C. Sharp, who became one of the most eminent members of the Missouri bar, came to Lexington a young lawyer, just entering upon his life's duties, in 1843, and entered into partnership with another young lawyer, John P. Campbell. Mr. Sharp was born in Hopkinsville, Kentucky, August 24, 1821, and his education was limited to private schools and teachers. He selected the law as his vocation early in life and was admitted to the bar in his native town at the age of twenty-one. He remained in Lexington until 1857, attaining the head of his profession and a large practice. Seeking a larger field, he went to St. Louis in 1857 and entered into a partnership with the Hon. Jas. O. Broadhead and that firm was soon at the head of the practice in that city, being employed in almost every case of magnitude. In the full tide of professional success and in the prime of his manhood, he died suddenly on November 28, 1875. Mr. Sharp was unequalled as a trial lawyer in the state; prepared in every detail of his case both of law and facts, he was ready for every emergency, alert, sagacious and vigorous. He was a tall, spare man, with dark hair and eyes, and a face beaming with intelligence. While he was a firm Democrat, he always declined political honors for himself, although always ready to serve his party in counsel and action.

Enrollments were small in the ensuing few years. In 1844 Robert G. Smart, of Independence, Jackson county, filed his commission as circuit attorney. He was subsequently judge of this judicial circuit, which then included Jackson county, and was an able and well-known attorney and judge. In 1846 Edward A. Lewis was admitted and in 1847 Alexander L. Slayback was admitted, he having removed to this county from Shelbyville in May of that year. Mr. Slayback was born in Cincinnati, Ohio, in 1817, attended college at Marion College, in this state, and was admitted to the bar by Judge McGirk, of the supreme court, in 1838. Although Mr. Slayback is better known as the father of his brilliant son, Alonzo W. Slayback, he was himself a lawyer of fine ability and possessed great oratorical powers, which doubtless



his son inherited from his no less brilliant father. He was an ardent Mason and labored assiduously in securing the location of the old Masonic College at Lexington and delivered the address at the laying of its corner-stone. He was a member of the Presbyterian church from his sixteenth year and was a genuine and sincere Christian. He died very suddenly August 19, 1848, in his thirty-first year.

In May, 1849, Judge John E. Ryland retired from the circuit bench and was succeeded by Judge Henderson Young, the third to occupy that place, and in that year Hon. Mordecai Oliver and Hon. Henry C. Wallace were enrolled as members of the bar. Mr. Oliver was evidently a casual attendant upon the court, as we can not find that he ever resided here. Mr. Wallace became a leader of the bar and practiced his profession in Lexington and the surrounding counties for fifty years with distinguished success. A sketch of his life will be found elsewhere in this history.

At the May term, 1850, William Anderson, Joseph C. Anderson and Henry Clay Dunlap were enrolled. The Anderson brothers were young lawyers from Kentucky, whose father removed here from that state about that time and they were social and political leaders in Lexington. William Anderson devoted his time more to politics and edited the *Expositor*, a vigorous Democratic newspaper in the *ante-bellum* days. Joseph C. Anderson took no particular interest in his profession and so they soon dropped out without getting very far in.

In 1851 Garland J. Blewitt and Joseph R. Troxell were enrolled as members of the local bar. Mr. Troxell practiced with much success for several years, but left before the war. "Major" Blewitt remained here until his death, which occurred in an advanced period of old age, and took part in the work of his profession to a greater or less degree to the last. He was noted for his oratory and few men in his time were as efficient as he in moving upon the sympathies of a jury, he being able to evoke tears under the powers of his fervid and touching oratory at will.

At the November term, 1851, there is recorded the first resolutions of respect for a fellow member of the bar ever admitted to record at Lexington. They were upon the death of Benjamin Bray Wilson, Esq., and were presented by his law partner, Capt. John J. Reese, and seconded by William T. Wood, afterwards circuit court judge. The resolutions recite that "In the morning of life and when a bright career of honor and usefulness was just opening before him, he has been called to the bar of the Eternal." The late Hon. Henry C. Wallace, who was a cotemporary of "Bray" Wilson, as he called him,

spoke of him in the highest terms as a brilliant and promising young lawyer when he was thus taken untimely from his chosen life's work.

At the May term, 1852, John W. Bryant, for years a prominent lawyer of Marshall, and for a time our circuit attorney, and William B. Napton, also of the same place, and who five years later ascended to the supreme bench, were enrolled at Lexington, but probably only for some special case in which they were employed. William Chrisman was enrolled at the same term and he became, whether then or not is not known, a resident of Lexington and was for several years in active practice as a partner of Judge Samuel L. Sawyer. Sawyer & Chrisman built up a large practice, but becoming dissatisfied with the order of things following the war, they went to Independence, where they went into the banking business, by reason of which and other business ventures, Mr. Chrisman amassed a large fortune. Mr. Chrisman was a fine lawyer as well as successful business man. In those days F. A. Kownslar was an active practitioner at Lexington, but he was not long-lived, dying at his home in Lexington in May, 1858. He owned the suburban place at the northeast corner of the city, now owned by Joseph Schaal, Jr., and owned after the death of Mr. Kownslar by Judge John A. S. Tutt.

Judge Henderson Young held his last day of court on June 9, 1854, a long and heavy day's work, and died on the 23d day of the following month. Judge W. T. Wood, his successor in office, commenced with the November term of that year, making an order on the 28th day of November for the removal of the clerk's office to the (then) new building just constructed east of the court house proper. This building was at first one story high, but later had the second story added and was fitted with vaults for the second story also. Reece Paynter was admitted to practice at this term.

Judge Samuel L. Sawyer, another very eminent member of the Lafayette county bar, was born at Mt. Vernon, New Hampshire, on November 27, 1813. He was graduated from Dartmouth College in 1833 and studied law with his father, who was a distinguished lawyer; he was admitted to practice at Amherst in 1836. In 1838 he removed to Lexington, where he prosecuted his legal studies further and during the time he was a clerk in the land office. He then entered into the practice alone, but soon formed a partnership with Charles French, then the leader of the bar. This made a strong firm, which lasted until 1855, when he and Fidelio Sharp, who has already been mentioned, formed a partnership. This lasted only two years, when Mr. Sharp went to St. Louis and his younger brother, Lee J. Sharp, was taken into the firm. Lee J. Sharp removed west in 1862 or 1863 and the Judge then took into partnership William Chrisman, another strong lawyer. This firm removed

to Independence in 1866 and in 1869 retired from the law and engaged in banking, in which they were equally successful. The subject of this sketch was not permitted to remain in private life, however, but was called to the circuit bench in 1871, in which capacity he served until 1876. He then was elected to Congress, but after one year's service he retired and engaged actively in banking, in which he continued until his death. Judge Sawyer was a lawyer of the highest degree of excellence, was thorough in his knowledge of the law, quick and accurate in his judgment, a man of the highest integrity, whose word as well as his opinions had great weight with judge and jury alike.

Lee J. Sharp went to Montana on account of failing health. This he regained and entered into active practice there and was very successful, remaining there throughout his life.

John C. Royle, another promising young lawyer of those days, likewise went west for new fields and settled in Salt Lake City, where he became a leader of the bar and acquired and retained a large and lucrative practice. He died within this year at an advanced age. His son, Edwin Milton Royle, is widely known as an actor and successful playwright.

Thomas H. Allen was enrolled at the November term, 1855, and became at once prominent, representing this county in the Legislature. During the war he removed to St. Louis, where he lived until his death.

Judge William T. Wood retired from the bench at the close of the June term, 1856, and Judge Russell Hicks succeeded him, holding the November term, 1856, as the beginning of his judicial career.

At the May term, 1857, the bar adopted appropriate resolutions upon the death of William Musgrove, Esq., an old and highly esteemed citizen and also a member of the bar, but who had given up his profession for the editorial life, in which he was highly successful. He was editing, at the time of his death, *The American Citizen*, a paper of ability and influence.

At the May term, 1857, James W. McMillan, who had prepared himself for the law as a student in the office of William S. Field, Esq., was admitted to practice. He followed his profession with fair success for a beginner, but left about the time of the breaking out of the war and what became of him is not known to the writer. John W. Shotwell and William A. King, of the Ray county bar, were enrolled here in November, 1857. Mr. Shotwell, who is well known here, has appeared in our courts a number of times in important cases. He is still living and practicing at Richmond.

Ex-Governor Thomas T. Crittenden came to Lexington in 1857 and commenced the practice of the law. He was born in Shelby county, Kentucky, on



January 2, 1834, and was educated at Center College. He studied law with his illustrious uncle, John J. Crittenden, then one of the great men of Kentucky as well as of the United States. He was admitted to the bar in Winchester, Kentucky, in 1856 and soon afterwards married and came to Lexington with his young bride. After a short time he formed a partnership with Judge John A. S. Tutt, with whom he practiced until the breaking out of the war between the states. He and Judge John F. Philips, both of whom were ardent Unionists, raised a regiment which was afterwards mustered into the United States service. Their regiment was known as the Seventh Regiment of Cavalry, Missouri State Militia. With this regiment he went through the war as its lieutenant-colonel. After the war he located at Warrensburg, where he went into partnership with Gen. Francis M. Cockrell, who had just returned from service in the Confederate army. They did a large business, which continued until both members went into politics, Colonel Crittenden being elected as governor of the state and General Cockrell as United States senator. From the office of Governor, Colonel Crittenden located at Kansas City, where he served until his recent death, as referee in bankruptcy. Governor Crittenden, having spent the most of his life in public life, necessarily shone more as a politician than lawyer.

Judge John A. S. Tutt, who was the first law partner of Governor Crittenden, was born in Culpeper county, Virginia, and was educated in and graduated from Baltimore Academy at the age of eighteen. He came to Boonville, Missouri, in 1841 and studied law, for which he was licensed to practice in 1845. He came to Lexington in 1858 and practiced with Governor Crittenden until May, 1862, when he was appointed as judge of this judicial circuit, which office he held until 1869. Upon his retirement from the bench he was limited in his business to office work and the management of estates, on account of impaired health. In his line he commanded a large and paying business, and was the successful manager of a number of rich estates up to his death, which occurred May 27, 1884. The Judge was a large man, six feet and two inches in height, and of commanding appearance. He was a Baptist and carried his religion in his business, being a man of the strictest integrity and upright in character.

William D. Beard, A. W. Jones and Charles H. Collins were admitted to the bar here at the May term, 1859. Judge Beard took unto himself a wife here and soon returned to his native state, Tennessee, where he soon became a leader of the bar and in time was elevated to the position of judge of the supreme court of that state, an office which he still holds. Judge Beard was

one of the most brilliant and fascinating men who ever lived here and was a natural lawyer and orator, to which was added all the finish and culture the best of schools could add. "Charley" Collins, as he was best known, located at Waverly and was a popular and successful lawyer at that place. He was carried away by the tide of the great Civil war and never returned.

Major and Judge John E. Ryland, a son of Supreme Judge John E. Ryland, was admitted to the bar in 1858. He was born in Fayette, Missouri, July 8, 1830, and removed to Lexington in his infancy, when his father was appointed circuit judge. He was graduated from the Masonic College, and became a teacher and assistant in the college work. Studied law with his father and became his partner on being licensed. This firm continued until 1873, when it was dissolved by the death of its senior member. He then took into partnership his younger brother, Xenophon Ryland, with whom he was associated until appointed judge of the criminal court of this circuit in 1880, to succeed Judge Hill, deceased. This office Judge Ryland held until his death, from cancer, in 1899. Judge Ryland was a successful lawyer in all of its phases. His first office was that of prosecuting attorney, in which he was very vigorous and efficient. As a lawyer he was active, watchful and painstaking and was rewarded with a large and profitable practice. As a judge he was kind-hearted to the weak and erring, though firm in punishing those who were deliberately wicked and persistent in the error of their ways. The Judge held many honors at the hands of the people and of the Democratic party, of which he was an active member. He served a little more than a year as major of the Seventy-second Regiment of the Enrolled Missouri State Militia. In 1876 he was a Democratic elector from Missouri and cast his vote for Samuel J. Tilden. He was a Mason and Knight Templar, holding at one time the office of deputy grand master of the state. In religion he was a prominent and working member of the Southern Methodist church. He died lamented by a large circle of friends and acquaintances.

Robert G. Smart, afterwards judge of this circuit, William Collins and George S. Rathbun were enrolled at the November term, 1859. Colonel Rathbun was born in Newburgh, Ohio, February 27, 1829, and received a good common school and commercial education. He studied law in Cincinnati and came to St. Louis at the age of nineteen. From there he removed to Wellington in this county and at first taught school. He then represented this county in the lower house of the Legislature, as well as practiced law, but enlisted in the army of the South, was in the Confederate service during the war, and after its close came to Lexington. He was a member of the several firms of Green & Rathbun, Rathbun & Graves and Rathbun & She-

walter and commanded a fine practice which extended over many years. Deafness, however, finally retired him from his profession as to court work. He then removed to Springfield, Missouri, where he was appointed register in bankruptcy, which office he held until his death, a few years ago. Colonel Rathbun was a prominent Odd Fellow and member of the Christian church.

Judge Smart held his last term in November, 1860, and was removed from office for not taking the oath of allegiance. He was a strong sympathizer with the South in its struggle and in that way called upon himself a great deal of hostility, which finally cost him his life, he being shot down by a squad of Home Guards sent to arrest him and from whom he was trying to escape. There was no circuit court held in Lexington from Judge Smart's last term until the May term, 1862, which was held by Judge John A. S. Tutt, who had been appointed to the office. Judge Tutt commenced serving on May 19, 1862. At this term of court Elisha M. Edwards and Cuthbert O. Smith were admitted to the bar.

"Gov." Edwards, as he was always called, was born in Cabell county, West Virginia, on January 26, 1823. His father moved to Kentucky when he was but seven years old, where he obtained a good common school education and learned the tailor's trade. He came to Johnson county, Missouri, on November 2, 1839, where he, like Andy Johnson, engaged in his business as tailor and also studied law. On obtaining his license he located at Waverly where he remained in the practice until death a few years ago. He was postmaster, alderman and mayor of his town and in 1876 was elected to the state Senate and re-elected to the position in 1880. Mr. Edwards made a safe and conscientious legislator and was the soul of honor. Not residing at the county seat, the practice of Mr. Edwards was largely an office practice, for which he was peculiarly well fitted, being a careful adviser and possessed of a large fund of that species of wisdom we call "common sense." Mr. Edwards, by his attention to business and his fine business qualities, accumulated a good-sized estate, largely consisting of farming land, which he managed judiciously. He was a Mason and member of the Methodist Episcopal church South.

Cuthbert O. Smith, commonly known as "C. O.," was a graduate of the old Masonic College and of the law school at Lebanon, Tennessee, which stood at the forefront of law schools in the South before the war. He was a brilliant man intellectually and as a speaker was not surpassed by any of his college mates. He did not seem to be able to adapt himself to his chosen profession and abandoned it after a very brief attempt. He devoted his life to school teaching, for which he was well fitted and in which he was very successful. He taught in the public schools of the county until his death, a



few years ago. Mr. Smith was a gentleman in every sense of the word, an interesting companion, a true friend and was esteemed by all who knew him

At the November term, 1862, A. Fitzhugh Alexander, W. M. N. Green and Tilton Davis were admitted to the bar.

Mr. Alexander was born in Virginia, but removed to this state when a child. He was graduated from the old Masonic College, where he was one of its brightest students. He was a good all around scholar, was one of the most profound mathematicians in the state, read Latin and Greek readily, was a fine historian and well versed in belles-lettres. He went to New York in 1864, returned and went to Kansas City in 1865, but, true to the town of his choice, returned here, where he remained until his death. With the most thorough knowledge of the law as a science, his turn was rather judicial than forensic; he delighted in solving the deepest problems of the law, but took little interest in the active trials of cases. He was a close reasoner, logical and consistent in all of his positions. He was known throughout the state as one of its ablest lawyers and in one of the instances where our supreme court, by reason of being divided upon a question, could not agree he was called in to settle the division among them. He was thus appointed special justice of the supreme court in the case of Johnson County vs. Wood, and his very able and convincing opinion is found in 84 Mo., page 489.

Tilton Davis came here in 1862 as a young lawyer from Kingston. He was very bright in his profession and aggressive and soon attained a good line of practice, in which he was very successful as attorney and advocate. He practised but a very few years and retired to take charge of his private business interests, which had become large and required all of his time. His retirement was a distinct loss to the local bar, in which he promised soon to be a leader. He is still living in Lexington, engaged in the coal mining business, but takes an active interest in the doings and sayings of the courts and lawyers.

William M. N. Green was an estimable gentleman who had a small suburban place just south of Lexington where he engaged in market gardening. He was possessed of ambition, however, and studied and obtained a license to practice law. He had little aptitude for the business and it was limited principally to the collection of pensions and similar business. He died a number of years ago.

On May 23, 1864, Xenophon Ryland and the writer were admitted to the bar as fledglings of the law, the former fresh from the office of his preceptor, his father, Judge Ryland, and the latter from that of Hon. Henry C. Wallace. A sketch of the writer will be found elsewhere in this history.

Xenophon Ryland was the third of the sons of the elder Judge Ryland to engage in the practice of the law and he promised to equal the others. He was born in Lexington on June 1, 1844, and was educated in the private schools of Lexington, including the tutorship of Rev. (since Bishop) George K. Dunlap, the scholarly rector of the Episcopal church in this city, which gave him a liberal and classical education. He practiced law alone, receiving a liberal practice, until the death of his father, in 1873, when he became a partner of his elder brother, John E. Ryland, which was continued until the accession of the latter to the criminal bench. He was elected judge of the probate court of Lafayette county in 1882, and received a second term, making a service of eight years in that court, and in which he received unstinted praise on every hand. He was a member of the Old School Presbyterian church and of a deeply religious nature and at the termination of his official career as judge he qualified himself for and entered the ministry of his church, in which he is still engaged, being at present pastor of the church at Higginsville. Judge Ryland has been as successful in his ministerial career as in his lay one and the loss of the bar has been the gain of the church.

John S. Blackwell located in the town of Wellington in 1865 to practise law, coming to Lexington in 1878. He was born in Anderson county, Kentucky, January 8, 1832, and in 1850 went to California with the great crowd drawn there by the reported discovery of fabulously rich gold mines. After mining and trading for several years, he finally determined to study law, for which he was eminently fitted. He was admitted to the bar in Placerville, went to Nevada, where he practised for three years and then returned to Kentucky, from which state he finally removed to Wellington, in this county. On being elected prosecuting attorney he removed to the county seat, where he resided until his death. He served as prosecuting attorney for eight years with a record for efficiency as well as economy in the expenditure of the people's money that has never been surpassed. Mr. Blackwell was a very able lawyer, was untiring in his industry and indefatigable in all things. He possessed in an eminent degree confidence of his fellow citizens and with all these things to back him, of course he had a practice which was not only large but successful to the fullest extent. Mr. Blackwell made enough money to have died rich, but he was liberal and free with his money with his friends as well as his family and died a comparatively poor man. He has left a priceless inheritance in his good name and fame which is of greater value than riches. Mr. Blackwell was a constant worker and adviser of his party, the Democratic, and gave much time and money for its success.

He was a delegate to the Democratic national convention at Chicago in 1892 which nominated Grover Cleveland. Mr. Blackwell was also a Mason, Knight Templar, Odd Fellow and member of the Christian church, to all of which he gave the vigor of his thought, action and support.

A contemporary and opponent of Mr. Blackwell in many a hard fought battle in those Wellington days was J. Harvey McHatton, the date of whose admission to the bar is not of record. Mr. McHatton was a true exemplification of the old-time "country lawyer" with his "Kelley's Treatise on Justices of the Peace" and his saddle bags, traveling the circuit of the justice courts, in which he was truly formidable. He afterwards removed to Lexington, where he served as city attorney. He then removed to California, as his growing deafness had about prevented him from the active practice of his profession. This doubtless led to his death, as he was run over and killed by a railway train in that state a few years ago.

At the close of the war there was quite an influx of lawyers from the Northern states to the South. The bar at Lexington had three additions in this way who were enrolled at the November term, 1865, and all of them were Republicans; these were William Walker, Mark L. De Motte and James H. Beatty.

Judge Walker was from Illinois and was a personal friend and acquaintance of President Lincoln, although of course a somewhat younger man. He was in his prime when he located at Lexington and being a fine lawyer, a forcible speaker and gentleman of good address he easily acquired at once a fine practice. He took into partnership Mr. Beatty, who came to Lexington about the same time. Many important criminal cases were in the courts at that time and Judge Walker was employed on the part of the defense in the most of them. So strong did he intrench himself in public favor that at the institution of the common pleas court in 1867 he was the unanimous choice of every one for the position of judge of that court. That court commenced work on July 8, 1867, and was legislated out of existence June 12, 1872, the circuit court being by that time arranged to attend to the large volume of litigation then on hand. Judge Walker was judge of this court during its entire history and won the favor and approbation of people as well as the bar by his high standard of judicial probity, justice and enforcement of the law. On his retirement from the bench, the Judge re-entered the practice, taking as a partner Richard Field, afterwards circuit judge, and enjoyed a large and well-paying business. As age drew on the Judge quit the practice and served as police judge of Lexington, in which he gave entire satisfaction. The Judge died in Lexington a number of years ago at a ripe old age.



James H. Beatty did not remain in Lexington for a very great while, but went farther west, first to Utah and then to Idaho, where after a few years he received the appointment to the judgeship of the district court of the United States for Idaho, a place he held until a very recent date.

Mark L. DeMotte was a genial, bright and companionable man, who won personal favor at once. His knowledge of the law was not as thorough as it might have been or as he thought it was and so he soon dropped out of the practice and into the editorial chair of the *Missouri Valley Register*, the Republican organ of the county, a place for which he was eminently fitted. He made it a very newsy and readable paper, although rather extreme in its politics. "Colonel" DeMotte, as he was known, served a term as prosecuting attorney and an incident in his official work in that office will give a very fair idea of his legal proficiency or rather deficiency. At this first term of court in preparing the indictments found by the grand jury, he noticed that they all concluded with the words, "against the peace and dignity of the state," and, thinking that this was a relic of antiquity, he omitted that phrase from all of his indictments. They were all quashed for lack of those words, as the constitution of the state required that they should all be closed with them, a bit of law which the Colonel did not know. He was politically ambitious and when the state became Democratic again, he returned to his former home in Indiana where his ambition was gratified by being elected to Congress. Colonel DeMotte died at his home in Indiana a few years ago.

Zachariah J. Mitchell, who studied law in the office of Hon. Henry C. Wallace, was admitted to the bar at the May term, 1867, and was taken into partnership by Mr. Wallace. Mr. Mitchell was a member of a prominent and wealthy family and had a fine education, finishing it at the University of Heidelberg. He became prominent at once as a lawyer and politician and was elected to the lower house of the Missouri Legislature. At the expiration of his term of office he removed to St. Louis and is now located at Clayton in the practice of his profession.

Judge Tutt held the November term, 1869, of the circuit court and gave way to his successor, Judge Charles P. Townsley, of Sedalia, who held the May term, 1869. Judge Townsley was a novice at law as well as on the bench and went into office with considerable prejudice against him (Judge Wood, who ran against him, having really defeated him), which did not entirely disappear during his official term. But the Judge did really the best he knew how and his decisions were as a rule correct and always free from bias and improper motive. He was a quiet, gentlemanly man, kind and courteous to the bar. He was not heard of again at Lexington after his

ouster from the office of judge (State ex rel. Atty. General vs. Townsley, 56 Mo. 107) and the writer does not know his subsequent history; at least his judicial career appears to have ended.

With Judge Townsley came William Warner, now United States senator, as prosecuting attorney, and he was a constant attendant upon the courts here during his official term. The "Colonel" was a young and strong lawyer in those days and a vigorous prosecutor, and he filled his office without fear or favor and always with ability.

In those *post-bellum* days came to Lexington also Amos Green, Esq., from Illinois, but, unlike those last mentioned, the Colonel was a rampant Democrat. The date of his admission to the bar here is not of record and can not be given. Suffice it to say that soon upon his advent here he became interested in the bulk of the litigation then in vogue. Mr. Green was a handsomely dressed man, with silk hat and cane, broadcloth frock coat, polished manner and address, and at once impressed all with whom he came into contact. He took as a partner Col. George S. Rathbun, to carry on the large business which they at once built up. The Colonel was not as successful in his work in the courts as was anticipated and he lost much of the large practice he won at the outset. He then became involved in the railroad building which prevailed at that period of the history of this county and became very unpopular, indeed, offensive to many of his fellow citizens. He soon left and has since been at several places in the country farther west, where he probably is today. He at one time was said to have accumulated a large fortune in western mining operations.

William C. Hall also came here from Kentucky in those days and practised law for a few years and then went to Salt Lake City, where he acquired and still commands a good business and stands high in the estimation of the people as a man as well as lawyer.

Atterson W. Rucker, a native of this county, who read law in the office of Green & Rathbun, was admitted, as was also his brother, Thomas A. Rucker, about 1869. They went to Baxter Springs, Kansas, and then returned to Kansas City, Missouri, where they practised a short time. Being dissatisfied, they both went to Colorado, where both have achieved an abundant success. Atterson W. Rucker is a member of the lower house of Congress from the Denver district and Thomas A. Rucker is a judge of one of the judicial circuits of that state.

During this period of the heavy influx of new lawyers, young and otherwise, there were admitted to the bar Judge William Young and Henry L. Haynes, both natives of this county and both strong and promising young

men, who formed a partnership under the style of Young & Haynes and conducted a successful practice. Judge Young, who is the editor-in-chief of this history and who receives a more extended notice in a separate sketch of his life, needs not a further notice in this place, more than to say that an unfortunate deafness compelled the retirement from the active practice of his profession, one who would have most profoundly honored it.

Henry L. Haynes did not linger in Lexington but after five or six years went to Ft. Smith, in what was then the Indian Territory. He has practised his profession successfully at several points and is now located at McAlester, Oklahoma, and still engaged in the practice.

In May, 1869, Capt. Richard A. Collins was admitted to the bar at Lexington, but locating at Waverly. Captain Collins was an ex-Confederate artilleryman, a very popular and whole-hearted gentleman. He conducted a successful law business at Waverly and was at length rewarded for his faithfulness and merits by being elected to the lower house of the Missouri Legislature. After the expiration of his term he located in Higginsville, where he married and afterwards removed to southeast Missouri. The Captain was a Kentuckian of an old and wealthy family and was a brother of "Charley" Collins, also a Waverly lawyer, as before stated.

Hon. Alexander Graves was enrolled as an attorney at the November term, 1869. He is a Mississippian by birth and was educated in that state, but was graduated from the law department of the University of Virginia. He was but a boy at the breaking out of the war between the states and volunteered in the Confederate service and served until peace was declared, making a brave though youthful soldier. Mr. Graves' first argument in court after his admission, which was a question involving the rather complex subject of the rights of married women, attracted the universal attention of the bar and stamped him as a lawyer of very great learning and ability. He soon entered into partnership with Col. Geo. S. Rathbun and from that time on has stood in the front ranks of the Lafayette county bar. Mr. Graves has also been prominent politically, having been elected to Congress from this district, and has been favorably mentioned on several occasions as a candidate for the office of judge of the supreme court. Mr. Graves is still actively engaged in the practice of his profession and his career is still marked with that success which his learning, thoroughness and vigor have always won.

At the September term, 1869, of the common pleas court, T. Chalmers Wood and Henry Turner, Sr., were admitted to the bar. Chalmers Wood was a son of Judge W. T. Wood and was a law partner for several years of Hon. Alexander Graves. He was an amiable gentleman and good lawyer,



but gave up his profession to look after the large estate of an uncle in Hamburg, Iowa, where he remained until his death from consumption, a disease which eventually swept away his entire family with possibly one exception.

Mr. Turner was a middle-aged prominent politician here who desired the license of a lawyer more as an ornament than for actual use, but it enabled him to hold the office of city attorney, to which he was elected about the time of his enrollment. Mr. Turner was a man of strong mind and vigorous thought and had he given his early life to the profession would have made a successful lawyer far beyond the ordinary.

In the same court at the March term, 1870, George F. Ballingal was admitted to practice and at the September term, 1870, Alfred J. Hall was enrolled. Mr. Ballingal was a young lawyer fresh from his studies and his native state, Kentucky, seeking a betterment of his fortunes. He accepted the position of principal of the Lexington high school, and after his term of service moved on to Kansas City, Missouri, where he engaged in the practice of his profession successfully and where he still lives.

Alfred J. Hall was a brother of William C. Hall, already mentioned, and entered into a partnership with his brother. He was afterwards elected prosecuting attorney, a position for which he was well adapted. He was a good speaker and before a jury was somewhat of a power. He removed from here to Independence, where his stay was short, and he joined his brother at Salt Lake City. He did not resume the law, however, and was reported as being dead a short time since.

William P. Beck and James T. Clayton, both born and raised in Lexington, were admitted to the bar at the May term, 1871, of the circuit court. Mr. Beck was a highly educated and scholarly man, being educated at Columbia University, New York, and the University of Heidelberg, Germany. He studied law under Alexander & Chiles and after an ineffectual attempt to build up a business here, in which his great shyness was an obstacle, he removed to Pueblo, Colorado, where he enjoyed a fine practice and became a leading lawyer. He fell dead while arguing a case before the court a few years ago.

James T. Clayton, after a short stay here, went to Colorado Springs and located, but being attracted by the coming greatness of Kansas City, Missouri, returned to that city, where he still resides. By his energy, ability and good business habits, Mr. Clayton has accumulated a comfortable fortune, which he enjoys as age comes on.

Judge Richard Field, who had married in Lexington in 1869, removed to that city and located there in 1872 in the practice of his profession, for

which he was first licensed in 1865. Judge Field came from a good old Kentucky stock of lawyers, his father being a distinguished judge in Pettis county, this state, at the time of the outbreak of the war. Judge Field and Judge Walker, who had just retired from the common pleas court, formed a strong partnership in the year mentioned and forthwith entered into an extensive practice. This continued until the year 1887, when Judge Field was elected judge of this judicial circuit, which position he held until December, 1898. Since then the Judge has been busily engaged in his professional pursuits and the attention to his private business interests are large and include the presidency and management of the Morrison-Wentworth Bank of Lexington. The Judge's highest lines of merit are those won during his judicial career, for which he was evidently intended by nature. Having a cool, clear head, a dispassionate mind, and a thought and endeavor at all times to ascertain the truth and apply the unerring law, his decisions gave general satisfaction to both bar and litigant.

James M. Callahan, a student in the office of Tilton Davis, Esq., was admitted to the bar in the same year, 1872. Mr. Callahan was and still is a close and hard student and his industry in working up his cases and getting them thoroughly prepared is remarkable as well as praiseworthy. After a few years here, Mr. Callahan removed to the larger field offered by Independence, Missouri, where he is still located and engaged in a large practice.

About this time J. D. Shewalter, who had just received his law degree at the University of Virginia, located in Lexington. Mr. Shewalter was born and raised in this county and received a fair but not complete education in the country schools and the Lafayette Military Institute, the war coming on preventing him from completing it. While at this point let it be recorded that this school was the first military school established west of the Mississippi river. It has long since been disestablished and its building used as a residence. It was about two miles north and one mile west of what is now Mayview and was established in 1859. Besides Mr. Shewalter, Judge William Young and the writer were pupils of this institution, three members of the Lexington bar. Mr. Shewalter did not remain long but went to St. Louis where he made only a short stay, returning to Lexington where he practised for many years and established a reputation of being a fine lawyer and especially strong in matters involving the constitutions, state and federal. The tendency of Mr. Shewalter to rove took him next to Colorado, where, at Colorado Springs, he practised successfully for several years. Then he returned and located in Independence, opening a law office in Kansas City, and at this writing he is engaged in a horseback tour of the state in behalf

of himself as a candidate for the position of United States senator, which position he would undoubtedly dignify with great ability and more regard for the rights of the sovereign people than a majority of that august body now concedes. But to get there by horseback in these days of motor cars, airships and wireless everything is a novel undertaking, which smacks of the days of Jefferson.

M. Chaney Shewalter, a cousin of J. D. Shewalter, located about the same time at Waverly, where he has since resided and still resides. Mr. Shewalter is a brainy man and an orator of fine ability and power. He represented this county in the lower house of the Legislature at one time and made his mark. Some disease or affliction of the eyes, which makes it almost impossible to use them, has hindered his studies and interfered with his practice to such an extent as to almost retire him from active life and has marred what would have been, with strong eyes, a brilliant career.

Judge Townsley was ousted by the supreme court from his office as circuit judge and Judge William T. Wood was installed, holding his first term in April, 1874. Then were admitted to the bar R. Emory Doggett and T. Benton Taylor. Mr. Doggett was a young lawyer, a relative of Bishop Doggett and a very pleasant young gentleman, who remained only a short time and his subsequent history is not known at Lexington.

Thomas Benton Taylor was born in Lexington, Virginia, and educated at the Washington and Lee University. He studied law under the tutelage of Judge J. W. Brockenbrough and was admitted to the bar in his native state. He went to Chicago in 1877, thence to New York City, where he practised for a short while, then returning to Virginia. He next came to this state and to Lexington; was in partnership with Judge Tutt until about 1877, when he removed again, this time to Fulton, where he is still living at the advanced age of seventy-eight. His most notable work here was done as referee in the chancery suit of Thomas vs. Thomas, for an accounting, which was a long drawn-out action and required a great deal of writing in those days when the court stenographer was unknown. The defendant alone was on the witness stand for one hundred days and parts of days. Mr. Taylor's work was approved in the main by the court, Judge Wood.

Capt. Charles V. Mead was admitted to the bar at Lexington at the December term, 1874. The Captain married a daughter of William Limrick, a banker in Lexington, and really made no serious attempt to practice law, but worked in the bank of Mr. Limrick. After a short stay here he went west where he died several years ago.



Capt. A. E. Asbury, of Higginsville, and Thomas A. Seddon were admitted to practice at the April term, 1875. Few of the Captain's friends know that he is a lawyer although he might have been a good one. His large private business as banker and capitalist has always taken all of his working time. Had he not been so successful financially he might have been a shining light at the bar. A few years ago his son and namesake studied and was admitted to the bar at Higginsville, but made no attempt to practice. He is now the manager of the large flouring mill at Higginsville, which is principally owned by him and his father.

Mr. Sedden did not stay in Lexington long but went to St. Louis, where he probably still is.

H. B. Hamilton was enrolled at the April term, 1876. Mr. Hamilton was the assignee in bankruptcy of the Lexington & St. Louis Railroad Company, the home corporation which constructed the branch line to Sedalia now owned and operated by the Missouri Pacific Railway Company. Mr. Hamilton's official connection with this company caused him to have a good deal of business at Lexington and in the courts here, but he did no outside business. He eventually went west and showed his appreciation of his early life in Lexington by sending his son a few years ago to be educated in the Wentworth Military Academy and visited our city in that connection.

Hon. Thomas P. Akers was enrolled as an attorney at Lexington at the August term, 1876. This was the last sad chapter in an eventful life. Mr. Akers was a minister of the Southern Methodist church and the pastor of the church at Lexington about the year 1855 or '56. He was a brilliant orator as well as of distinguished appearance, being over six feet in height and broad in proportion. He attracted public attention at once and became connected with the Masonic College, delivering a magnificent oration on one occasion in that connection. Of course such a man could not remain out of politics if he listened but a moment to the call of the public and so in 1857 he was sent to Congress where he distinguished himself by his splendid oratory and finished address. He next went to New York where he became prominent himself as a financial leader, being at one time president of the Gold Board in Wall street. His sympathies in the war being with the South, when the crash came at the close of the war all of his fortune was swept away by being on the wrong side of the gold market. Away back of this in the old Lexington days he had at one time an attack of pneumonia, from which he recovered, but with a small section of a lung solidified; this his physician said would some day give way and in all probability be the cause of his death. And so it was, when he returned to Lexington it was the beginning of the

end; the blocked-up section of the lung began to give away and with it the balance was involved, consumption set in and the massive physical frame weakened and consumption claimed its victim. He did not survive long, his last futile attempt to regain himself by entering into the practice of the law.

The first map of Lafayette county ever published was prepared in 1876 and distributed in the following year. Connected with the company engaged in this undertaking was a young lawyer named Anderson L. Drew, who was admitted here at the August term, 1876. After a short time he removed to some point in southern Missouri. Lately he has turned up in Sedalia, where he seems to be located in the practice.

At the April term, 1878, John E. Burden, Robert A. Hicklin and William B. Wilson were admitted to the bar.

Mr. Burden was born and raised in Lexington and was a student at Bethany College, Virginia, when the war broke out. During the war, in the year 1862, his father, Judge Eldridge Burden, was appointed as judge of the probate court for this county, an office which he held continuously until the year 1874, being a period of twelve years. Mr. Burden went into the probate court as its clerk and served as such during the entire time, and with his quickness of mind and close application came out of the office thoroughly acquainted with probate law and procedure. He was also county recorder of deeds from 1868 to 1870. In 1874 he entered the law office of his father and undertook the study of the law as a profession and after a successful examination was admitted as stated. He then became a partner of his father under the style of Burden & Son, which firm continued until not long before the Judge's death, which took place on January 30, 1898. Since then Mr. Burden has practised alone. His familiarity with the law of administration and wills has given him a large business in those lines and in which he has won his best victories. But Mr. Burden has always been a close student and is thorough in the preparation of all his business and is regarded as a safe lawyer.

Hon. Robert A. Hicklin was also born and reared in Lexington. He was educated at the Missouri State University and originally intended to study medicine as his profession, but changed his mind and read law in the office of Judge Tutt, who had charge of his father's estate. At one time he was a partner of Hon. John Welborn and they had a highly successful practice in criminal cases. He also practised law in Kansas City for some time. Mr. Hicklin represented his county in the thirty-fourth and thirty-fifth general assemblies of the Legislature. He died a few months ago after a very short illness. He was a genial, kind-hearted man and had many friends who lament his early demise.

William B. Wilson came from the farm to study and engage in the practice of the law and is a brother-in-law of Judge William Young. He served his county for two terms as prosecuting attorney, which office he filled with credit to himself and satisfaction to his constituents. Mr. Wilson's continued ill health has interfered with his law business and at times has caused him to abandon it for the time. He has made a specialty of the law of real estate and examination of titles, and is regarded as one of the best in the county. But outside of this Mr. Wilson is a fine and well posted all-around lawyer and deservedly has a fine reputation. Mr. Wilson is also a Christian gentleman, upright, honorable and trustworthy.

Hon. John Welborn was born in this county November 20, 1856. In 1875 he entered the Normal School at Warrensburg, from which he was graduated two years later. In 1877 he commenced studying law in the office at Warrensburg of John J. Cockrell, the son of United States Senator Cockrell, and was admitted to practice two years later at Lexington. Mr. Welborn immediately took a high position at the bar by reason of his very great skill and ability. He was also a good "mixer" and had a large acquaintance among the people which gave him clients and friends upon the juries and great power and influence in jury trials. His personal magnetism took such a firm hold upon his friends that few could resist him. He also served a term in Congress, to which he was elected as a Republican from this district, but was defeated in his attempt for re-election. Mr. Welborn died about two years ago after a very brief illness and no one has ever been lamented more. Although his large practice brought him in large sums of money he scattered with a lavish hand, and died a comparatively poor man. His faithful wife, who had shared his adversity and triumphed in his successes, outlived him but a short time and soon followed him to the grave.

Uriah G. Phetzing was admitted to the bar at the April term, 1880. He was educated in the public schools of this county and took his law degree at the University of the State of Missouri. He was born in Ohio in September, 1855. On being admitted to the bar he formed a partnership with Judge William Walker, with whom he was associated for nine years, since which time he has been alone. The firm did a fine business and Mr. Phetzing has kept it up, having a very extensive clientage among the large German-American population of the county. Mr. Phetzing is a prominent member of and worker for the Republican party and has been an important factor in the growing success of that party. Mr. Phetzing served as city attorney of Lexington from 1890 to 1892, and has often led the forlorn hope of his party on the ticket when defeat was certain. Lately he has received a handsome



reward for his long service in being appointed by Governor Hadley to the important and lucrative office of county collector, in which even his political opponents rejoice. Mr. Phetzing is a good lawyer and an exemplary gentleman.

Judge Wood retired from office at the December term, 1880, and was succeeded in office by Judge John P. Strother, of Marshall, Saline county, who began at an adjourned December term on January 17, 1881. Judge Strother was one of the leaders of the Saline bar, a man of the highest integrity and a lawyer of profound learning. Much was expected on the accession of such a distinguished lawyer to the bench and no one was disappointed in him. On retiring from the bench the Judge removed to California, where he still lives and is honored in his profession in his new home.

At the August term, 1881, George B. Price and Isaac W. Whitsett were admitted to practice. Mr. Price's parents removed to this county from Johnson county and he was reared and educated here. He was a young lawyer of much promise and after a short stay he removed to Kansas City and from there he went to the Southwest and has been lost sight of for many years.

Isaac W. Whitsett was originally a grocer and huckster of Lexington, having his stand at the old Summers' (now Liter's) corner. He had a bright mind and a natural turn for the law and after a course of study was rewarded with his long-coveted license. Mr. Whitsett was a man of mature years when he began to practice and his success was remarkable considering his handicap of a lack of a sufficient education and an early training so necessary to make a thorough lawyer. Mr. Whitsett removed to Sedalia, where he had a successful practice. Returning to this county, he opened an office in Higginsville. Loss of property and the result of advancing age with a growing deafness overshadowed his closing days and he had finally to go to the County Farm, where he died in poverty about a year ago.

George S. Rathbun, Jr., a son of Colonel Rathbun, was taken into partnership by his father, with whom he was associated both here and at Springfield, to which city they removed. He had a very bright mind and was a genial and companionable young man, but was cut short in his promising career by an early death at Springfield.

William Aull was born in the suburbs of Lexington, Missouri, on August 17, 1857, and was educated in the public schools of his native city. After finishing at Lexington, he entered the University of Virginia, where he entered the law department as well as took several special courses in history, literature, rhetoric and German, and was awarded his law degree in 1882. On his return to Lexington he at once entered upon the practice and shortly afterwards

formed a partnership with his brother-in-law, Hon. Alexander Graves, which continued until June, 1891. Since then he has been in the practice singly. He was elected prosecuting attorney of Lafayette county in 1892 and served two terms, four years. Mr. Aull is one of the most capable and industrious members of the Lexington bar and has in consequence built up a practice which is second to none. He is a prominent member of the Old School Presbyterian church and takes the deepest interest in its welfare and the spread of the gospel. He is an officer of the church, superintendent of the Sunday school and is one of the largest contributors to missions in the county.

Clarence Vivian, E. F. Keyton and Isaac P. Ryland were admitted to the bar in Lexington in 1883. Mr. Vivian was born in Winchester, Kentucky, August 27, 1855, and received his preliminary education in the excellent schools of that state. His father removed to Mexico, Missouri, in 1869 and Mr. Vivian was graduated from the high school of that city in 1873. He taught school and at the same time studied law, and was admitted to the bar by Judge Elijah Robinson in 1882. In 1883 he removed to Higginsville and opened an office there. A few years ago he was elected prosecuting attorney of this county, and was re-elected for a second term. On being elected he removed to the county seat, Lexington, where he still resides. Mr. Vivian is a fine orator and in jury cases is especially strong, being powerful and convincing in his appeals. With this gift he has built up a large criminal practice in which he has been unusually successful, having cleared the defendants in many difficult cases. Mr. Vivian is a Democrat and a member of the Christian church and in both politics and church is influential in work and advice.

E. F. Keyton also located in Higginsville on coming to this county from Saline county, where he was born and reared. After a few years' stay Mr. Keyton removed elsewhere and is now practicing law in Joplin, Missouri.

Isaac P. Ryland was born and reared to manhood in Lexington, being the son of Judge John E. Ryland. Mr. Ryland removed soon after being licensed to Kansas City, Missouri, where he has built up a large commercial practice for which he is peculiarly adapted. He is also the referee in bankruptcy at that city, an important office which he fills with satisfaction to all.

Higginsville at that time was in its most promising youth and received several additions to its bar. In April, 1884, William P. Mayfield located there and opened an office. Mr. Mayfield was just getting in command of a good practice when he fell sick and died after a very short illness.

Albert R. Strother, a son of the Judge, removed to Lexington from Marshall and was enrolled as an attorney at the April term, 1885. He was taken in as a partner by John S. Blackwell and he was a valuable assistant in

helping Mr. Blackwell with his large line of business. But like a great many young and ambitious lawyers, the temptation to get into a city practice was something he could not overcome so he removed to Kansas City, Missouri, where he is enjoying the rewards of a mind deeply stored in the law and the ability to use it to the best advantage.

Judge Strother retired from his office at the December term, 1886, and Judge Field entered upon the discharge of his duties at Lexington at the April term, 1887.

Stephen N. Wilson, a law student in the office of Walker & Field, was admitted to the bar at the September term, 1886, and has always maintained a high standing in his profession, but as there is elsewhere a sketch of his life and services the reader is referred to that part of this history.

At the April term, 1887, John J. Hendricks, a promising son of old Lafayette county, was admitted to practice, but the ranks being crowded Mr. Hendricks went farther west where he is still busily and successfully at work.

In the year 1888 two other young men born and reared in Lafayette county, coming from the farm to study law, were duly admitted to the bar. These were Walker Bascom and R. Y. Prigmore. After a short stay at Higginsville, Mr. Prigmore went to the Southwest and is now practicing law at some point in the state of Texas. An excellent sketch of Mr. Bascom is given in the biographical section of this history, where Mr. Bascom's friends and clients may learn further of him.

The August term, 1889, marked the accession to the bar of two other natives who are still with us. These are Judge Thomas A. Walker and ex-Prosecuting Attorney Nicholas M. Houx, the latter of whom has his life more fully recorded elsewhere in this book. Judge Walker, after a successful practice at the Higginsville bar, was elected probate judge at the November election, 1905, and is now the Democratic candidate to succeed himself in office. Judge Walker is a careful, well-read and painstaking lawyer, who has been very successful in his practice and in the conduct of the important office which he now holds.

The predecessor in office of Judge Walker, Judge James P. Chinn, also hailed from Higginsville, and was admitted to the bar in 1890. The Judge held the office of probate judge for two terms, making eight years in all, and made a most excellent judge. Judge Chinn was born in this county June 21, 1863, and was educated in its public schools and at the University of Missouri, graduating from its law department in 1889. Judge Chinn returned to Higginsville on the expiration of his second term as probate judge and was elected



as senator from the seventeenth senatorial district at the election in 1908, in which he is making a fine record. Judge Chinn is a strong Democrat and has but one fault—he is an old bachelor.

At the August term, 1891, Henry C. Wallace, Jr., H. J. Dooley and John M. Price were admitted to the bar. Mr. Dooley located at Higginsville, where he remained but a short time, and was the local attorney for the Chicago & Alton Railway Company at that point.

John M. Price remained at Lexington, where he studied his profession and still is living and practicing. Mr. Price has given the public a long and satisfactory service as justice of the peace and is now serving the city of Lexington as city attorney. Mr. Price is a quiet but very industrious lawyer and gives his undivided attention to his business.

The younger Henry C. Wallace, familiarly known among his friends as "Harry," has a separate sketch of his life given in this history and his life and services need not be repeated here.

At the December term, 1891, Mel. C. James was admitted to the bar at Higginsville, where he is still living and is its postmaster. This takes the most of the time of Mr. James although he still maintains a law office and is a vigorous and effective practitioner.

Charles A. Keith and Gerson B. Silverman were admitted to the bar at Lexington in 1892. Mr. Keith is our present efficient prosecuting attorney, which office he has held for two years and is now the Democratic candidate for re-election. A fuller history of his life and services will be found in the separate biographical section of this work.

Gerson B. Silverman practised his profession for two or more years in Lexington and then removed to the larger and more important field offered by Kansas City, Missouri, where he is now enjoying a large and lucrative practice.

The year 1893 marks the extension of the convenient service of the circuit court by the establishment of a branch court in the city of Higginsville. The enterprising citizens of that place, in constructing their beautiful and roomy city hall, made provision for the accommodation of this court and its officers and two terms a year are still held there, although the business has not been so extensive as was hoped by its promoters. The location and custody of the general public records at the regular county seat, make attorneys a little wary in bringing important actions out of the immediate reach of these sources of evidence so often needed in emergencies.

James A. Kemper, who had been a resident of and in charge of public schools of Odessa, determined to make a lawyer of himself, as is the way with so many of that profession, and so qualified and was admitted to the bar in

Lexington at the December term, 1893. He located at Odessa where he built up a good business, but was impelled by better opportunities offered to remove to Warrensburg, where he has remained ever since. Mr. Kemper is a wide-awake and progressing lawyer, has secured a large practice and is one of the leaders of the bar at Warrensburg, where he is upon one side or the other in almost every important case.

Charles Lyons was born and reared in this county where his parents still reside, as do a great many others of the name, the Lyons family being one of the oldest and most prominent in the county. Mr. Lyons was graduated from Westminster College at Fulton in 1891, took his law degree at Washington and Lee University in 1893 and was admitted to the bar at Marshall in 1894. Mr. Lyons located at Lexington, going into business with Hon. John Welborn and since the death of Mr. Welborn has been alone in business. Mr. Lyons is a well-posted lawyer in every branch of the law and does a large and growing business. In 1905, on the closing of the Middleton Bank at Waverly, Mr. Lyons was appointed by Judge Davis as receiver, and he is still engaged in the business pertaining to that matter. This receivership has been of unusual importance on account of the large amount of litigation attending it, all of which has been conducted by Mr. Lyons wisely and well. Mr. Lyons' well established business ability has been also a useful factor in that connection. Mr. Lyons is a bachelor and has handsome apartments, well furnished and supplied among other things with one of the largest and best selected libraries in Lexington, covering all lines of literature, of which Mr. Lyons is a devotee as well as of the law.

Horace F. Blackwell, a son of John S. Blackwell, deceased, was enrolled at the August term, 1895. Mr. Blackwell was born and reared in this county, receiving his preliminary education in the public schools, but afterwards attended at Bethany College, West Virginia, from which he was graduated. After graduation he entered the office of his father, from whom he received his legal education. After obtaining his license he was taken into partnership by his father and so remained until the death of the latter. Mr. Blackwell has served with satisfaction two terms as prosecuting attorney and also as chairman of the Democratic executive committee for this county. Mr. Blackwell is alone in business and has received and is receiving a patronage very complimentary to his recognized ability as a lawyer.

Harry B. Walker, who had been the principal of the Higginsville high school, was in the meanwhile a law student, passed an examination and was admitted to the bar at the August term, 1896. He did not linger, but located in Kansas City where he is reported as being engaged in a good practice.

S. S. Gundlach, who had been a teacher in the Wentworth Military Academy at Lexington, also studied law and was admitted to the bar at the May term, 1897. He, like Mr. Walker, removed to Kansas City and is engaged in a good practice in that thriving city.

Judge Richard Field held in December, 1898, his last term as judge, and Judge Samuel Davis, of Marshall, who had been elected at the fall election, held his first term in this county at the March term, 1900, in Higginsville. Judge Davis is still judge of the circuit and is a candidate on the Democratic ticket for a second re-election, and will doubtless be successful in his candidacy, as he is deservedly very popular. Judge Davis was born near Marshall, Missouri, on the 17th day of April, 1847. He was educated in the public schools of his county and at the noted Kemper School at Boonville. He was admitted to the bar in 1869 and was prosecuting attorney of Saline county for four years, from 1873 to 1877, which office he filled with great credit. He was also a member of the twenty-ninth and thirtieth General Assemblies, and was one of the best known members in those bodies. Judge Davis has also been mentioned and had a good following as a candidate for the office of judge of the supreme court of Missouri. The Judge is a fine all-around lawyer, just such a one as his office requires, and he has given general satisfaction by his administration of the law.

W. L. Cheatham, who was reared near Bates City in this county, was admitted to the bar at the December term, 1899, and after a short period of practice, he went farther west where he is still engaged in the duties of his profession.

Thomas J. Duling was a practicing lawyer at the bar here at this period, but the date of his admission is not obtainable as it was not made a matter of record. Mr. Duling died in Lexington several years ago. He was a member of the Methodist Episcopal church South, and a Democrat. He never married.

Pearl L. Smith, who was reared near Waterloo in this county, was admitted to the bar at the April term, 1902. After a short practice in Lexington, he removed to Excelsior Springs, from which he went to Golden City, Missouri, where he is at present located.

James G. Russell was admitted to the bar in 1899, and has been having a good commercial practice but loss of hearing has caused him to give up his profession.

James L. Roberts was admitted to the bar at Lexington in 1905, but did not engage in the practice here. He is a member of the firm of Barber & Roberts, a rising young firm. Mr. Roberts is also the official stenographer of this circuit.



In the last few years there have been admitted to the bar the following attorneys, who have their future before them and their histories to be written by some later writer. These are A. H. Whitsett, of Lexington, and W. M. Ilgenfritz, George C. Chamberlain and George W. Stagen, of Higginsville. Mr. Ilgenfritz, who came here from Sedalia, is making a good start on his part by being the Republican candidate for prosecuting attorney at the coming election.

It has not been feasible to work the history of the criminal court in this chapter in its regular order of time, and it will be given at this point. A criminal circuit composed of the counties of Pettis, Saline, Johnson and Lafayette was created by the Legislature in 1875 with power in the governor to appoint the first judge. Pettis had as its candidate William H. Hill, Saline, John B. Breathitt, Lafayette, Judge William Young, and these three counties had a delegation each at Jefferson City asking the appointment, and each working hard for its favorite. Governor Hardin was at a loss to decide and finally enquired who Johnson county favored. Johnson county had not been heard from, so a telegram was sent to the lawyers at Warrensburg asking the question. They got together and concluded to ask the appointment of Henry Neill, an attorney of that city, and so wired: "Johnson county favors Neill." The telegraph operator at Jefferson City in writing out the answer, in writing Neill wrote it in this manner "Heill," which the Governor read "Hill" and gave the appointment accordingly, Judge Hill appearing to have the support of two counties. Judge Hill had been probate judge of Pettis county and so was not without judicial experience and conducted his office very creditably. His health gave away and with it finally his mind and he was unable to attend the October term, 1880, of his court. On the opening of court the lawyers present elected the writer to hold the term under the law and he held court until October 18, 1880, when the news came announcing Judge Hill's death, which created a vacancy in the office. Judge John E. Ryland, who was a candidate for the office and was elected to it, was at once appointed by Governor Phelps to the place and he took charge of the court and finished the term. This office Judge Ryland held up to December, 1898, and was succeeded by the present judge, John A. Rich, of Slater, Saline county, who held for his first term the February term, 1899. Judge Rich is a candidate for re-election for the second time and will surely be elected. Judge Rich was born in Liberty, Missouri, July 12, 1855, and was educated in the public schools of Clay county and at Central College, in Fayette county, Missouri. He served as assistant prosecuting attorney for Saline county before being elected to the

bench of the criminal court. Judge Rich is a Democrat, a member of the Methodist Episcopal church South, an excellent lawyer, an impartial judge and an exemplary citizen in every respect.

The writer has attempted to make this history as complete as possible, but, in spite of all the care taken, doubtless some names have escaped, which if true is to be regretted. The records of the circuit court fail to show in many instances the enrollment of well-known lawyers and of course must fail to show the enrollment of others whose names are not so familiar. The writer acknowledges with gratitude the very great help to him has been, ex-Supreme Judge W. V. N. Bay's, "Bench and Bar of Missouri" (St. Louis, F. H. Thomas & Co., 1878), the "U. S. Biographical Dictionary—Missouri" (Kansas City, Missouri, Wilson & Co., 1878), and the "Biographical Record of Lafayette and Saline Counties" (Chapman Bros., Chicago, 1893), for a great many facts which it would be impossible otherwise for him to obtain.

The facts have been given, as all history should be, in regular chronological order as far as possible, and that is in the main correct, but some dates which the writer has obtained may be not absolutely correct and allowance must be made for typographical errors which it is impossible to prevent and which may occur even after the manuscript has left the hands of the writer. The chronology and dates may, however, be relied upon as fairly correct and the writer hopes that this little history may be useful and interesting to the present generation and may be used by its successors in continuing to brighten it, from time to time as the years roll on, what the successors have added to that record. Perhaps William Aull, Jr., or Henry C. Chiles, who are awaiting the next state bar examination, or Warren Sherman, who soon will be, who will be the next lawyers added to this long list, may be the next historian. If so the writer hopes that the task may be as pleasant and interesting as it has been to him.

## CHAPTER XIV.

### THE MEDICAL PROFESSION IN LAFAYETTE COUNTY.

By J. H. Straughn, M. D.

In looking into the history of the men who were the pioneer physicians of Lafayette county one is impressed with the character of many of them. They were intelligent, resourceful, sturdy men, made powerful by the hardships they endured. They were active in the development of the country and influential in their respective communities. Many of them were well educated, not only in medicine, but in the sciences and literature, and it was not uncommon for the physician of the earlier period to be able to preach a good sermon as well as practice medicine successfully.

The relation between physician and patient was then very close. The physician was not only the medical adviser, but frequently the general adviser and friend and had a deep personal interest in his patient and the family into which he entered in a professional capacity.

The practice of medicine with the pioneer physician was oftentimes difficult work; the roads were frequently all but impassable and the only mode of travel was on foot or horseback. There were no bridges and it was often necessary to force the horse to ford swollen streams. During the sickly season many of the physicians were in the saddle, with but little rest, both day and night, going from one patient to another over the thinly settled country. Many times the people were poor and had but little with which to pay for medical services, although, as a general rule, they were honest and paid what they could.

While all the physicians of Lafayette county have not been of the highest order, the majority of them have been intelligent, well educated, gentlemanly men, well up to their times in professional attainments. This has been true of the physicians of the county from the beginning, and is no less true now.

Wonderful strides have been made in the healing art, each decade witnessing the introduction of new methods of practice which have, by experiment, been proven superior to former methods. And the accomplishments of the past, wonderful as they are, give promise of still greater progress in the future.



The first physician to settle in Lafayette county was Dr. Nathaniel C. Mitchell, who was born in Cocke county, Tennessee, November 26, 1801. He came to Missouri with his family in 1816 and located near Lexington in 1824 and began practicing his profession, being the first person in the county to exercise the duties of that vocation. Doctor Mitchell was elected a member of the state Legislature and after serving one term was elected to fill out the unexpired term of William McCausland, who had resigned that position. Doctor Mitchell died at the old homestead near Lexington September 24, 1881, at the age of eighty years, honored and esteemed by a large circle of friends and acquaintances.

Dr. Perry G. Buck settled in Lexington in 1832. He was born in Rochester, New York, and died in Lexington in 1835.

Dr. M. W. Flourney settled in Lafayette county in 1833. He was a very eccentric man, as the following anecdote will prove: On one occasion he fell out with a man named "Wash" Ewing and he became so enraged at his adversary that he thrust his hand down in his pocket and, drawing out a handful of silver coin, threw it in his enemy's face, which was considerably cut and bruised by the assault, and then turned and walked away, leaving his enemy to pocket the insult, which he immediately proceeded to do.

Dr. William H. Ruffin was an intelligent and accomplished physician and a polished Southern gentleman of the old school. He was a graduate of the University of Pennsylvania in the year 1838. He settled in Lexington in 1847; in 1849 he went to California, returning to Lexington in 1852. He served as a surgeon in the Confederate army during the Civil war. He returned to Lexington in 1875 and a few years later removed with his family to Choctaw county, Alabama, where he died April 25, 1879.

Dr. William C. Webb was born in Orange county, Virginia, February 5, 1825. He settled on a farm near Dover in 1836. Doctor Webb was a graduate of the University of Pennsylvania. He practiced medicine in the county near Dover up to the time of his death, March 4, 1896. Doctor Webb was a very intelligent man, a skillful and accomplished physician and one of the most courteous and kindhearted men I ever knew.

Dr. Samuel T. Meng was born in Buckingham county, Virginia, March 13, 1813. He was a graduate of the medical department of the University of Missouri in 1847. He settled in Dover in 1853. He performed the first laparotomy which was ever performed in the county and the operation was successful. Doctor Meng died in Dover after a long and useful life, October 6, 1880.

Dr. William A. Gordon was born in Kentucky in 1821. He began practicing medicine in Lafayette county in 1849. In 1860 he was elected to the Legislature. During the Civil war he became a surgeon in the Confederate army. In 1873 he was elected county collector and was subsequently re-elected and served a second term. Doctor Gordon was one of the most honorable and high-minded men I ever knew. His devotion to principle, especially to his religious beliefs, was so great that I believe he would have suffered martyrdom rather than renounce them.

Dr. Joseph G. Chinn was born in Bourbon county, Kentucky, April 1, 1797. Doctor Chinn was during his youth a soldier in the war of 1812, taking part in the battle of the river Raisin. He was a graduate of the Transylvania University, Lexington, Kentucky. Doctor Chinn joined the Christian church in 1830 and organized the first church of that denomination in Kentucky. He was a skillful and judicious physician and practiced his vocation in Lexington, Kentucky, and in Lexington, Missouri. He was elected mayor of both cities and ended a long and useful life honored and esteemed by a host of friends September 7, 1891, in the ninety-fourth year of his age, in Lexington, Kentucky.

Dr. John B. Alexander was born in Alexandria, Virginia, in 1820. He settled in Lafayette county in 1846, near Higginsville. He removed to Lexington in 1851, where he practiced until his death, in 1888. Doctor Alexander was a learned and intelligent physician. He was a walking encyclopedia of useful knowledge and information. He was one of the finest and most entertaining conversationalists I ever met. He was well informed on every subject.

Dr. Richard G. Buckingham was born in Troy, New York, September 14, 1816. He was a graduate of Berkshire Medical College, Pittsfield, Massachusetts, in 1836. He came to Lexington in 1843, where he practiced nearly twenty-three years. He was one of the founders of the Baptist Female College of Lexington. About the close of the Civil war he moved to Denver, Colorado. He was elected a member of the Territorial Council and subsequently became mayor of Denver. He was a refined, polished gentleman and a competent and skillful physician.

Dr. C. Dorsey Baer came to Dover from Virginia in 1856. He entered the Confederate army at the beginning of the war and served as a regimental surgeon in the command of General M. M. Parsons. He was a fine surgeon and performed a great many important operations.

Dr. Jesse F. Atkison was born in Gallipolis, Ohio, and settled in Lexington in 1846. He was a prominent man in his profession and enjoyed a large practice. He died in Lexington on the 6th day of April, 1882.

Dr. Paschal H. Chambers was born in Kentucky February 16, 1824. He was a graduate of the University of Louisville in 1850. He began practising his profession in Dover, where he remained several years, after which he removed to Lexington, where he died December 22, 1896. Doctor Chambers was an intelligent and skillful physician, an elegant gentleman and a devout Christian.

Dr. P. S. Fulkerson was born in Lee county, Virginia, in 1827. He first practiced medicine in Lafayette county on Texas Prairie. Subsequently he removed to Wellington. While a resident of Wellington he was elected county collector, to which office he was re-elected, serving two terms. Afterwards he resumed his practice, which he pursued until his death, which occurred December 16, 1905. Doctor Fulkerson was a very skillful and successful physician and a most excellent man. Requiescat in pace.

Dr. Robert C. Carter was born near Richmond, Virginia, January 12, 1838. When a mere lad he emigrated with his widowed mother from Virginia to Knoxville, Tennessee, in wagons, and from thence by steamboat to the Missouri river and up the Missouri river to what was then called Seabrook's landing, now known as Berlin. This was in 1849 and the family settled in Dover. Doctor Carter took the degrees Bachelor of Arts and Master of Arts at the University of Missouri in 1860. He graduated at the Missouri Medical College in 1868. Doctor Carter was a great student, an accomplished and successful physician and a devout Christian. He was a man whom I was proud to call a friend.

Dr. James Henry Straughn was born in Johnson county, Missouri, May 30, 1839. After attending school in his native county, he entered the Jefferson Medical College of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, and after spending a year in that school next attended the Missouri Medical College at St. Louis, Missouri, (now the medical department of Washington University) and graduated from that school March 3, 1885. He then located in Ray county, Missouri, and practiced medicine two years and at the expiration of this time he moved to Lexington and has continued in the practice of medicine to this date. In 1891 the Doctor was elected as coroner of Lafayette county and by virtue of this office was made county physician; he was re-elected and served a second term to the entire satisfaction of his constituency. In 1897 he was appointed pension examining surgeon and served out the term of his commission creditably and at the present time is a member of the board of health of the city of Lexington, and last, though not least from a professional viewpoint, Doctor Straughn was elected and served a term as president of the Lafayette Medical Society and is one of the landmarks and nestors of the



profession in Lafayette county, no one enjoying more of the confidence and esteem of his fellow citizens.

[The above paragraph was kindly furnished by a fellow practitioner of the county.]

#### PRESENT PHYSICIANS OF LAFAYETTE COUNTY.

Unless otherwise stated, it will be understood that the physicians whose names are here given represent the "regular" school of medicine.

N. B. Payne (homeopathic), Lexington.	J. F. Mackie, Odessa.
T. B. Payne (homeopathic), Lexington.	J. W. Lightner, Odessa.
H. M. Lissack (homeopathic), Lexington.	J. W. Goodwin, Odessa.
C. T. Ryland, Lexington.	Paul Clayton, Odessa.
J. Q. Cope, Lexington.	J. A. Schneider, Concordia.
G. W. Fredendall, Lexington.	F. Schreiman, Concordia.
M. G. Roberts, Lexington.	F. D. Leiser, Concordia.
A. J. Chalkley, Lexington.	O. G. Oetting, Concordia.
J. D. Ball (colored), Lexington.	John A. Mann, Wellington.
E. J. Kempf (osteopathic), Lexington.	F. W. Mann, Wellington.
J. H. Straughn, Lexington.	Doctor Masse, Wellington.
J. J. Fuelkerson, Lexington.	W. G. Harwood, Dover.
W. A. Bracklein, Higginsville.	E. F. Gaines, Bates City.
W. C. Webb, Higginsville.	J. G. W. Fisher, Alma.
T. A. McLennan, Higginsville.	J. W. Horner, Alma.
C. W. Ott, Higginsville.	Doctor Kelling, Waverly.
E. S. Harris, Higginsville.	Doctor Williamson, Waverly.
E. A. Hoefer, Higginsville.	E. F. Martin, Corder.
W. A. Porter, Higginsville.	Lewis Carthrae, Corder.
W. D. Barclay, Odessa.	Lewis Carthrae, Jr., Corder.
Henry Williams, Odessa.	C. W. Moore, Corder.
George Williams, Odessa.	C. A. Nickell, Mayview.
	R. B. Watts, Napoleon.
	Doctor Boone, Aullville.
	Doctor Rice, Chapel Hill.

#### COUNTY MEDICAL SOCIETY.

From the best obtainable sources, the writers of this volume are only able to give the following bit of history concerning the Lafayette Medical Society:

At Lexington, in 1852, a medical society was organized with about twenty members. Monthly meetings were held and much interest manifested for a time. Matters concerning the treatment of various diseases were discussed with much ability and research—especially that class of ailments that then troubled the people of the county. It sent as its delegates to the American Medical Association at its session in St. Louis in May, 1854, Drs. J. B. Alexander and J. F. Atkison. During the Civil war the society went down and most of the records were lost. Doctor Alexander was for many years its worthy secretary.

In June, 1865, a meeting was called to meet at the court house for the purpose of organizing another medical society, to be “composed of resident physicians of the city and county.” One object stated was to establish by joint interest a medical library, which all might consult, of such costly books and charts as one physician could not well afford to purchase. Of this meeting Dr. W. P. Boulware was president and Dr. J. W. Teader was secretary. A committee, consisting of Doctors Atkinson, Cooley and Alexander, was appointed to draft by-laws. No other record can be found of this society and it probably did not exist long enough to form very much interesting history.

Again in November, 1869, in the court house, there was a meeting for organizing a similar society of doctors. Dr. J. F. Atkison was called to the chair and Dr. O. F. Renick was chosen secretary. This, too, had a brief existence.

In 1879 a “Lafayette County Medical Society” was formed at Higginsville, which for a number of years held its regular meetings at different places within the county, some of which were held at Higginsville, Odessa, Mayview and Lexington. A good society is still in existence.

On August 10, 1864, the doctors of this county adopted a rule to increase their charges fifty per cent. for medicines and medical services, owing to the general increase in prices. It may be interesting to note here who were then practicing medicine at that date: William T. Lamkin, M. M. Robinson, A. B. Hereford, D. K. Murphy, O. F. Renick, R. D. Ragland, W. H. Ruffin, J. Bull, J. F. Atkinson, W. P. Boulware, George W. Love, J. B. Alexander, F. Cooley, G. W. Young, John Vaughn, T. S. Smith, S. P. Smith, M. Chapman, Thomas Bolton.

In 1864 Gen. W. S. Rosecrans passed through Lexington on his way to the little Blue, and while here appointed Doctor Boulware as surgeon, in charge of the Federal hospital in the Anderson house, Doctor Anderson then being on duty in St. Louis.

## CHAPTER XV.

### NEWSPAPERS OF LAFAYETTE COUNTY.

The newspapers of any given community have long since been recognized as an index of the people residing within such territory. Not excepting the pulpit and rostrum, the press of this country has been the greatest influence in forming public opinion, for nearly all persons read newspapers, while but a minority, unfortunate as the fact is, attend church or patronize the public lecture platform. The daily, weekly and monthly papers and periodicals are to be seen in every town, hamlet and farm house in the intelligent sections of the nation. While it must be admitted the class of population in a community sometimes influence the writings of the local editor, yet, as a rule, the American newspaper editorial writer has a high aim and usually leads instead of being led; hence he builds up a community in all that tends to make a people noble, progressive and morally good. The state of Missouri now has more than one thousand newspapers, and Lafayette county comes in for sixteen publications, including three college journals.

In the preparation of this chapter the author has quoted as his authority, on early-day papers, from "Chiles' Centennial History" of the county, as well as from a recent article on early newspapers in Missouri in a recent number of the *Missouri Historical Review*.

The first newspaper established on Lafayette county soil was styled the *Lexington Express*, the date of its prospectus being October, 1839. Its editor was Charles Patterson and it was printed at first from the office of a paper printed at Liberty, Clay county, Missouri, which was then the only paper published west of Boonville and Fayette. In the month of November, that year, Mr. Patterson went to Cincinnati, Ohio, and purchased his printing material; but on account of the low stage of water in the Ohio, his press was not shipped until the following February, reaching Lexington in March. He was assisted in his business enterprise by Messrs. James and Robert Aull, Eldridge Burden, Samuel B. Stramacke and Gen. James H. Graham. The initial number came forth from the press March 4, 1840. When the prospectus was issued Henry Clay was expected to be the Whig candidate for the approaching presidential campaign; but at the Harrisburg convention Gen.



William Henry Harrison received the nomination and the *Express* hoisted his name at its mast-head. This paper was a weekly visitor to many of the homes of Lafayette county until 1861, under the successive administration of the following: Charles Patterson and Jacob M. Julian; Patterson, Julian and John R. Gaut; Patterson, Julian and William Musgrove, Sr.; W. M. Smallwood and Julian, and Julian and R. C. Vaughan. During a part of 1860 and 1861 it was issued as a daily, by Smallwood and Julian. Early in 1861—first year of the Civil war—it suspended, and the material was in the custody of Ethan Allen at the time of the siege of Lexington. With it he printed an “official bulletin,” containing the reports of all the Confederate officers the day following the surrender of Colonel Mulligan.

Hence it will be observed that Lafayette county has had the benefit of local newspapers for more than seventy years, barring the few years of suspension at the time of the Civil war period.

Of the founder of the pioneer paper—Patterson—it should be added that after he sold his paper here, he went to Warrensburg, and from there to Waverly, Missouri. He is the grandfather and great-grandfather of the Patterson boys who have conducted papers at Marshall and Slater. Of John R. Gant, let it be said that he was one of the ablest, truest men Lafayette county ever had. Later he became a steamboat clerk. Julian died at San Diego, California, about 1902, as we are informed by W. G. Musgrove, of Kansas City, who is the son of one of the early editors of the *Express*.

The second newspaper in the county was the *Telegraph*, a Democratic paper, established in Lexington in 1845. In its first issue the editor remarked that he “aimed at the political redemption of the country.” The Whig contemporary encouraged him by saying that he “might as well aim at the moon with a pop-gun.” After six months’ struggle, the founder sold out to William T. Yoemans and James R. Pile, and in 1846 they sold to S. B. Garrett, who changed the name to the *Lexington Appeal*. Its publication ceased in 1850.

The next paper in the county was at Lexington, known as the *Advertiser*; it had but little circulation and less influence among its readers. The date of its starting was 1845—its obituary is not to be found now.

The *Democratic Journal* was started at Lexington in 1848. Harrison B. Branch was the publisher. He was a great admirer of Thomas H. Benton and made the *Journal* one of the strongest Benton papers in the state. In the fall of 1850 George C. Bronaugh came to Lexington from Hopkinsville, Kentucky, where he had been editing *The People’s Press*, and bought the *Journal*, changing the name to *Western Chronicle*. Dr. Montgomery Bryant, later

state marshal of Missouri, became the editor and proprietor in 1852. Under his control it was an anti-Benton paper. It suspended publication in 1855.

The *American Citizen* was established in 1855, by William Musgrove, Sr. It advocated the principles of the Know-Nothing party, but after two years died with its founder.

In 1856 the *Expositor* was started by Yost & Stofer, who in 1858 were followed by William Anderson as editor. It was a stanch Democratic organ, and survived until the latter days of the autumn of 1861, when the material was mostly carried away by members of the First Kansas Regiment of Volunteers.

The *Missouri Cumberland Presbyterian* was established at Lexington in 1850, edited by Rev. J. B. Logan. Later it was removed to St. Louis, where it was continued until 1874. About this time it was bought by the General Assembly and removed to Nashville, Tennessee, where it was still published as late as 1882.

The first German paper within the county was the *Lafayette Pioneer*, established in 1860 at Lexington, by Philip Reichert, but was short-lived.

About 1858-59, and continuing a year or more, was established the *Visitor*, a weekly edited at Waverly by Charles Patterson, the pioneer editor of Lafayette county, who established the *Express* in 1839.

Another paper published at Waverly about 1860, was the *Waverly Express*, the true history of which is now out of record and almost out of memory.

The *Citizen's Daily Advertiser* was started by Howard S. Harbaugh in 1860, but his editorial career was cut short because of his advocacy of Abraham Lincoln for President. He it was who was notified by the "Knights of the Golden Circle" to leave the state within six days or they would hang him. He left and afterwards became editor of the *Chillicothe Constitution*.

At Lexington, when the Civil war broke out in 1861, there were but two newspapers in the city, the *Express* and the *Expositor*, and they soon discontinued on account of the war. In 1862, however, H. K. Davis established the *Lexington Weekly Union*, which supported Gen. George B. McClellan for President in the 1864 campaign. In the year 1865 it was changed to the *Lexington Weekly Express*, but the next year—1866—gave way to the *Caucasian*, then owned by Jacob M. Julian, Ethan Allen & Company, the "company" being William Musgrove, Jr. The control of this journal was in the name of legion, including, Peter Donan, Allen, Donan and Charles J. Nesbit; Allen; Jacob T. Child, and William Musgrove, Jr.; Donan, Reavis, Andrew Donan

and William G. Musgrove, Jr., all having a hand in its management until it was finally merged into the *Intelligencer* in 1875. It was always Democratic in its politics.

In June, 1864, was established the *Lexington Weekly Journal*, by C. C. Coffinberry, who was the editor as well as publisher. Politically, it was a supporter of the Republican party, supporting Lincoln for a second term as President. A bit of history is connected with the founding of this paper, which should be recorded and handed on down to other times and other people. Some of the radical Union men of Lexington thought they should have a newspaper of their own, so they clubbed together and raised the money for that purpose. The treasurer was Henry Turner. William H. Bowen went to St. Louis and purchased the printing outfit, also bringing home with him a printer to take charge as foreman. It was soon discovered that they did not have enough material, so they soon raised three hundred dollars more and sent the printer to St. Louis to buy more type. During 1864, when Price raided this part of Missouri, the paper was stopped and the type all knocked into "pi" by the guerrillas. In April, 1865, Col. Casper Gruber bought the material, and on the 29th he issued the first number of the paper. But that was several weeks after the assassination of Lincoln, for whose candidacy it had been originally established as a party organ.

The *Lafayette Advertiser* was edited by Rev. Crawford, a Methodist minister, although his name did not appear. Colonel Gruber's name stood at the head as "proprietor and assistant editor." About the end of 1865 it was purchased by Dr. F. Cooley and Lewellyn Davis. The name was soon changed to that of the *Missouri Valley Register* and in 1867 Samuel S. Earle bought Cooley's interest. In 1868 Col. Mark L. DeMotte bought out Earle and in 1869 Edwin Turner purchased Davis' interest. It was a Republican paper, and during the 1872 state election campaign it had sharp controversies with the *Intelligencer*, then edited by L. W. Groves, he being the Democratic editor of the city. This resulted in hasty words of harshness between the two men when upon the street, and finally Edwin Turner shot and killed Groves, at the corner of Laurel and North streets. This was on November 8, 1872. Turner immediately surrendered himself to the authorities and was by Sheriff Taubman taken to Kansas City for confinement, for fear that Groves' friends would break into the home jail and lynch Turner. A change of venue was had and he was tried in Kansas City. After being in jail there more than a year, he was finally acquitted on the ground of self-defense, the testimony of Dr. J. F. Atkison and others showing that Groves had a cocked pistol in his hand when he fell.



The "Missouri Valley" part of the paper's title was dropped, leaving it the *Lexington Register*. In 1874 Henry W. Turner bought Col. DeMotte's interest, but the latter continued as editor until 1877. During the winter of 1874-75 the office was destroyed by fire, but the paper never missed an issue. After De Motte left the editorial chair in 1877 the paper was owned by Edwin Turner and Cam. B. Wilson, until August, 1881, when W. G. Phetzing took the editorial management. Politically, the paper was always straight, uncompromisingly Republican. H. W. Turner was appointed postmaster in 1877, and re-appointed in June, 1881. Bascom & Keller then became the editors and proprietors and were not over-successful in the publication and in 1890 it suspended publication.

The *Lexington Intelligencer*, the organ of Democracy, was established in April, 1871, and was founded by Judge William Young, John T. Smith and R. B. Vaughan, with Mr. Young as its editor. Soon after its establishment, Lafayette W. Groves purchased Smith's interest and succeeded to the editorship, which place he ably filled until his tragic death, in November, 1872. During the autumn of the same year, John S. Davis bought an interest in the paper and became its publisher, it being edited by Michael Steele and Henry L. Haynes until its consolidation with the *Caucasian*, as before mentioned, in 1875. It was later owned by the *Intelligencer* Printing Company, managed by Ethan Allen and W. S. Musgrove, Jr. After the consolidation, Capt. A. A. Lesueur was its editor. In 1879 Mr. Lesueur was elected as a member of the state Legislature. In 1881 he was chosen president of the Missouri Press Association. The original cost of this plant was fifteen thousand dollars, being equipped with a Cincinnati cylinder press and two Gordon jobbers. The plant was then run by steam.

The following has been the chain of men at the helm on this paper since A. A. Lesueur: Ethan Allen and W. G. Musgrove from 1880 to 1891; James E. Payne, 1891-92; H. J. Groves and W. G. Musgrove, 1893-4-5 and 1896; H. J. Groves and I. G. Neale, 1897-8; W. G. Musgrove and I. G. Neale, 1899-1900; I. G. Neale, 1901-02; I. G. Neale and E. N. Hopkins, 1903 to 1907; O. R. Sellers and A. W. Allen, present editors.

The *Dispatch*, a sprightly little daily paper, made its appearance in that disastrous year, 1873, but, owing to the financial panic that swept from ocean to ocean, it went the way of all the earth.

The *Lafayette County Advance* was established at Higginsville July 9, 1879, by George E. King, of St. Joseph, Missouri, and for the first year was conducted by William P. King and H. H. Luce. It was then purchased by H. H. Luce and Frank L. Houx, who conducted the business about four

months. Houx's interest was then bought by Mrs. Frances M. Venable, of Savannah, Missouri, the mother of H. H. Luce, and then the Advance Printing Company was made the title of the company. Politically, it was Democratic, but more especially devoted to Higginsville and Lafayette county. It is still successfully published.

The Aullville *Times* was established in 1870, edited by W. H. Winfrey, but it only survived a year.

The Odessa *Herald* was established and its first issue appeared on November 13, 1880, by D. Reddington, formerly of the Mexico *Herald* (Missouri). It later merged with another paper.

#### PRESENT-DAY NEWSPAPERS.

The following are the newspapers published in Lafayette county at the date of the publication of this history :

Lexington *Intelligencer*, Lexington *News*, Lexington *Lexingtonian*, Lexington *Advertiser*, Corder *Journal*, Waverly *News*, Higginsville *Jeffersonian*, Higginsville *Advance*, Higginsville *Thalbote* (German), Odessa *Ledger*, Odessa *Democrat*, Concordia *Concordian*, Wellington *News*.

Of the history and founding of these journals it may be stated that the history of some has already been given, while the facts about the remainder will here follow :

The *Lexingtonian*, of Lexington, was established August 21, 1909, by Glover Branch, under the business title of Publishing and Printing Company. In politics the paper has always been Republican. Glover Branch is the editor and president and secretary of company. The paper is a live local weekly journal reflecting much credit upon its founder. As a local paper it ranks second to none in Lafayette county. In size, it is a four-page folio, twenty-four by thirty-six inches. It is run from improved presses propelled by electricity. It brought the first type-setting machine to this county. Its present foreman is Frank Bowman, who has been connected with the press of this city many years, and knows how to conduct all departments of the newspaper business.

The Lexington *News* was established by Edwin and Frank Bowman, April 11, 1889, who conducted it until June, 1904, when they sold out to W. D. Meng and C. G. Marquis, who conducted it a short time, then sold to its present proprietor, B. C. Drummond. It is a Democratic paper, devoted to local news of Lafayette county, and especially Lexington city. It may ever be counted on as working for the best interest of the Democratic party.

The *Corder Journal* was established January 22, 1909, by Thomas D. Bowman. It is a neat five-column six-page paper and is run from a press propelled by a gasoline engine. In politics it is an independent journal, fully up to the standard of excellence found in Lafayette county. Its editor is the founder of the paper.

There was a paper published here in 1881 by E. A. Hawks, but nothing can now be learned of its history.

The *Missouri Thalbote*, a German newspaper, now published at Higginsville, was established in Lexington in April, 1871, by William P. Beck. During the next years it frequently changed proprietors. They were R. Wilibald, John G. Fischer, Egid Kist and Daniel Schlegel, until, in 1878, Albert Althoff succeeded in the proprietorship. He removed the paper to Concordia in October, 1880. For a few years F. Bruening, one of the present owners, was associated with A. Althoff who, in May, 1886, sold the *Thalbote* to Henry C. Schwartz. In 1888 Richard P. Sevin, who had been associate editor and manager of the paper, became its proprietor. In September, 1893, the paper was removed to Higginsville, this town being the center of its circulation territory. R. P. Sevin sold the plant, in September, 1894, to Graeff & Henkel, and in February, 1896, became again its owner in partnership with H. C. Schwartz. The latter sold his interest in the publication in June, 1899, to Fred. Bruening, and since then Sevin & Bruening have been, and now are, the proprietors. The *Missouri Thalbote* is an eight-page paper, fifteen by twenty-two inches, with an "Agricultural Journal" as supplement. The plant is housed in its own quarters, thirty-two by sixty feet, equipped with modern machinery. A German family paper, it is read in almost every household of the members of the twenty-seven German churches in Lafayette and western Saline counties. In politics the paper has always been Republican, but not radical in its views, and fair to all. It is one of the best and most successful German weeklies in the West.

The *Odessa Democrat* was established in 1883, at Odessa, Missouri. Its founder was J. R. McChesney; other editors have been Milton Drummond, W. E. Ewing, W. L. Bales, and the present editor and owner, A. J. Adair. Politically, it is a Democratic organ; in form, a six-page home print, run from presses propelled by a gasoline engine. Circulation, one thousand one hundred and forty. It has connected with it a first-class job printing plant.

On February 2, 1889, the first issue of the *Wellington Monitor*, the first newspaper printed in Wellington, by William C. Thornton, appeared. This paper was printed on a marble slab—part of an old tombstone—by means of



a rubber roller passing over the sheets. Pieces of boards, with holes bored through, were hung on the ends of the axle of the roller and a box filled with rocks, to give the necessary weight, nailed to the lower end of the boards. The printing office was in the upper room of the old William Corse store, erected of logs on the west side of the public square in about 1841.

The next newspaper of Wellington was the *Globe*, established December 16, 1893, by W. S. Graves. The third paper was the *Qui Vive*, established December 17, 1894, by B. C. Drummond, who later located at Odessa and founded a paper there. The next newspaper adventure at Wellington was by the establishing of the *Wellington News*, by Mr. Logan in 1893. It is now owned by L. E. Heath, or rather he succeeded the *News* and started the present paper, the *News*, about 1908. Mr. Heath formerly owned the *Waverly Times*.

At Waverly the history of the press has been quite varied. The first attempt at journalism there was in about 1859, when the *Waverly Visitor* was established by Charles Patterson. It was a Whig organ and a red-hot political sheet. It lasted but about one year. Then the *Waverly Express* came into existence, with this same Whig as its editor and proprietor. Later he sold to a Mr. Frazee, who in 1870 was joined by W. H. Peters, of Illinois. It seems to have been a Democratic sheet at the last. The abstract or chain of Waverly papers seems, then, to be as follows: The *Visitor*; the *Express*; the *Watchman*; the *Gazette*; the second *Times*; the *News*. The last *Times* was a seven-column folio, published by L. E. Heath for about one year, and in 1908 he removed to Wellington and founded the *Wellington News*. The present *Waverly News* was established by Dr. George B. Williamson. It is on its second year of publication and is a five-column quarto, creditably printed and edited in an acceptable manner to the community.

The *Lexington Daily Advertiser* was established as an experiment on December 5, 1898, by Samuel W. Williams. It is circulated free to the extent of over nine hundred copies in Lexington each week day in the year, and depends on its advertising and job patronage for its support. It has made a signal success and has been conducted to this date. It gives the daily important news and goes by carriers to the homes of Lexington people. It is a small sized folio and about one-half devoted to local news and the balance to neat display advertisements.

#### ITEMS FROM THE FIRST NEWSPAPER.

The following appeared in one of the early issues of the *Lexington Express* in August, 1843:

"The steamboat 'Edna' arrived here yesterday, in two days, fifteen hours

and thirty minutes, including all stoppages for wood and to discharge freight. This is the quickest trip ever made by a steamboat from St. Louis to Lexington, if we remember correctly."

"On the Fourth of July, at Harrisonville, Van Buren county, Judge Ryland addressed a temperance society. At the close of the address, sixty-five persons signed the pledge, and during that evening five others, making seventy in all, and this makes two hundred in the county to date. A good Fourth of July movement, this. A temperance society was organized at Clinton, Henry county, during the last term of court. Rev. Henry Ward addressed the meeting. Judge Ryland also added a few remarks, after which eighty-four persons signed the pledge. Let the good cause advance!"

At a Whig celebration on the Fourth of July, 1843, there were thirteen toasts given, including the following: "The Union—When time is wound up, then, and not until then, may its days be numbered." "Tom Benton—In politics about a match for Joe Smith in religion." "The Town of Lexington—Nature has done her part—let the people do theirs, and be satisfied with the Dutchman's one per cent., instead of two." "Our County—Rich, beautiful and nealthy—the asparagus bed of upper Missouri." "Woman—The jack-screw of creation."

#### OTHER PAPERS.

The *Concordian* was established by H. Homer Luce, who published the first number September 8, 1893. It was then an eight-column folio, independent in politics. In the summer of 1894 Capt. G. N. Richards purchased the paper and changed it to a Republican journal. The Captain sold the paper to the present owner and publisher, John J. Bredehoeft, Jr., March 17, 1896, the latter having worked as compositor for Mr. Richard since February 16, 1895. At that time there was a job press and an old Washington-Howe hand press in the establishment. In 1897 the size of the paper was changed to a five-column quarto, and in 1907 a complete Campbell power press was installed and since the fall of 1908 a gasoline engine is used for power. Business, newspaper as well as job work, is good. The *Concordian* enjoys a good circulation.

At Mayview, the newspaper business has had a hard struggle. The first attempt there at local journalism was when the little paper, the name of which has now been lost sight of, was established by Floyd Schooley. It only continued for a short time and went the way of many small town sheets.

The Mayview *Progress* was established in January, 1898, by John Platenburg. It was a six-column folio and a very newsy, creditable local newspaper. In March, 1900, it was sold to Lafayette Groves, of the Higginsville *Leader*, and later the subscription list was turned over to the *Intelligencer* of Lexington. Mayview has no paper now.



## CHAPTER XVI.

### BANKS AND BANKING.

Banking at an early day was not of as much importance as in modern days. Then business was carried on more on the barter plan and there was not the demand for banking houses as there is now. However, the system of conducting banking has materially changed, and for the better, since the first banks were established in this county. Under the old state banking laws, depositors were not assured that their money would be forthcoming, when wanted, at the cashier's window. "Wild-cat," state and private bank paper notes were the general rule. Hence, the farmer used to trade his stock and grain, receiving "checks," and these were in turn taken by merchants and wholesale dealers in payment for goods. Taxes and postage were about the only things that gold or silver was needed for, and even for such uses, metal money was so scarce that often as high as forty per cent. was paid for its use for a few months. At a very early day in this part of Missouri, furs, pelts and whisky went current for money; later tobacco and hemp served the same purpose.

The first banking business transacted in Lafayette county was at Lexington, in 1845, when a branch of the State Bank was established. The presidents of these several state banks in Missouri were elected by the Legislature in joint-session. The first to hold this office at Lexington was Col. Lewis Green; the second was Lieut.-Col. James Young; third, Judge E. Burden, who served six years. There were, possibly, two more before the system was changed, and the "state" part of this Lexington bank was finally removed to Louisiana, Pike county. This change was made during the Civil war days. The Morrison-Wentworth banking house succeeded to the business of the old State Bank (branch). It was this bank from which the Union and Confederate governments in Missouri both demanded, and finally seized, almost a million dollars. It was mostly recovered, however, and an interesting account of the affair will be found in the War chapter of this volume. When the money was taken, in 1861, by orders of Gen. John C. Fremont, the bank was known as the Farmers Bank of Missouri.

## THE ROBERT AULL BANK.

This banking concern was the first private bank started in western Missouri. It was established in 1849, by Robert Aull, and was successfully conducted many years. It finally merged into the Lafayette County Bank, which was established December 28, 1870, by John Aull and others. As a matter of fact, the first attempt at banking was carried on in the Aull mercantile house, the Lexington store being one of a series of stores in this state and in the edge of Kansas. People who had more money than they knew what to do with in business left it with Mr. Aull for safe keeping as early as 1843, and from this custom he finally engaged in the real banking business. Thus it was that Robert Aull commenced banking in earnest in 1845, and in 1848 he built a bank building, the same now being Joseph A. Wilson's civil engineering office, at No. 820 Main street. After a short time Mr. Aull was offered the presidency of the Farmers' Bank of Missouri, at a salary of ten thousand dollars, and accepted it. He continued there until the breaking out of the war, when he embarked in the same business at St. Louis. After accepting this position, he left his private business—that of the Aull Banking Company—in the hands of George Wilson, who had been his cashier. In 1870 what was known as Aull's Savings Bank was incorporated and operated for several years as such, but in a short time it was sold to what was known as the Lafayette County Bank, with James Aull, John Aull, George Wilson, George Wilson, Jr., J. A. Wilson, Maria Pomeroy and John C. Wood as incorporators. The first officers were George Wilson, Sr., president; John Aull, vice-president; James Aull, cashier, and Joseph A. Wilson as assistant cashier, but who later became the cashier. The capital invested in this concern was twenty-eight thousand dollars. It did a successful, safe and sound banking business, and withstood the great panic of the country, virtually saving others in Lexington from closing their doors. This banking house continued until it retired from the business on its own motion in 1899.

During the panic of 1873, the banks of Lexington agreed that no single depositor should draw over twenty-five dollars in any one day, and in this way all were safely taken through the stringency, with no loss to anyone.

The old Farmers' Bank of Missouri had a capital of one million dollars in gold and they issued paper money to the amount of three million dollars and were able to pay off dollar for dollar at all times. The old State Bank first transacted business in what later became known as the Aull mansion on Limestone street and Highland avenue; later, about 1855, they built the brick building now occupied by the order of Elks, on Main street.

At Aullville there was established a branch bank from Higginsville, about 1891, but it is now out of business.

The present banking facilities at Aullville were brought about by the establishment of the Aullville Bank in 1905. Its first officers were: W. N. Davis, president; Henry Henning, vice-president; H. H. Lohofener, cashier. The capital is fifteen thousand dollars, and general deposits in 1910 amount to fifty thousand dollars. Its present officers are: John M. Handly, president; Julius Maring, vice-president; H. H. Lohofener, cashier. The directors are John M. Handly, E. H. Handly, John E. Holtcamp, Julius Maring, H. H. Lohofener, Cord Meyer and H. C. Angelbeck.

At Waverly, banking was conducted by the old Waverly Bank prior to the building of the railroad through this county. When the road reached Marshall, Saline county, the proprietors of the bank all moved to that city and engaged in business at that point. Then, in about 1881, the Middleton Bank was established at Waverly and flew high for many years, doing a safe, conservative banking business, until in May, 1905, through the dishonesty of its cashier, the institution suspended, paying off the depositors about sixty-three per cent of their claims. Its cashier was supposed to have been called urgently to see a relative in Kentucky who was ill nigh unto death. This was five years and more ago, and up to date he has failed to return and adjust matters. The failure was for about one hundred and twenty-five thousand dollars. The stockholders lost all and many depositors suffered as well. In the same month of this failure, the present banking house—the Waverly Bank—was established, with a capital of twenty-five thousand dollars. It has already carried as high as eighty-five thousand dollars in deposits, notwithstanding the community was badly shaken by the failure of the old banking house. Dr. W. S. Woods, of Kansas City, held a controlling interest in the new bank until May, 1910, when he sold to W. J. Althouse, of Cameron, Missouri. The only officers this bank has had are as follows: H. G. Neider, president; J. W. Wessel, vice-president; J. S. Croswhite, M. D., cashier; W. H. Wessel, assistant cashier. This bank occupies the old bank building used by the Middleton Bank.

#### MAYVIEW BANKS.

The first attempt at banking at the village of Mayview was when the American Bank of Higginsville established a branch at this point in the early eighties. Thomas T. Puckett was its cashier and manager. This continued to successfully operate until the law was so changed that branch banks were no longer allowed in Missouri.



The next bank at Mayview was known as the Bank of Mayview. It was established about 1892 and continued in business until January 7, 1897, when it suspended and was closed by the inspector of banks. For a time Thomas T. Puckett was the assistant cashier in this bank, but resigned before its failure. The failure caused but little loss on the part of depositors, as in the adjustment ninety-seven and one-half per cent was paid out on all claims.

The present bank at Mayview is the Farmers Bank of Mayview, that was established March 21, 1905, with ten thousand dollars of capital. Its officers originally were: President, J. S. Calfee; vice-president, J. A. Calfee; J. C. Calfee, cashier. At this date (June, 1910) the officers are: Ed S. Butt, president; Daniel Hoefer, vice-president; A. J. Hoefer, cashier. The capital is still ten thousand dollars, while the amount of deposits in June, 1910, was fifty-three thousand dollars.

#### BANKS AT CORDER.

The first banking at Corder was transacted by the Bank of Corder, organized about 1880, which continued a couple of years and sold to the American Bank, of Higginsville, and it was then operated as a branch bank under the old law then existing. In 1892 it was established as the Columbia Bank, with ten thousand dollars capital. They operated till 1903, when it merged with the Corder Bank, that had been organized in 1891.

#### DARING ROBBERY.

Corder was the scene of a bank robbery in 1895 which came about as follows: It was in the hot days of August, when two men came to the bank and, at the point of a revolver, demanded of cashier William M. Groves what money the bank possessed at that time, which, fortunately, did not exceed a thousand dollars. The robbers having secured from the drawer and vault all but a small amount, which was overlooked, made their way out of town on horses. One of the men was from Kentucky and had resided around Lafayette county some months and had let a young man about twenty years of age into the secret of robbing this bank. They divided the money when far out of town, going then in a northerly direction. Soon as the alarm could be sounded men and horses were on their path, but only after a long, hot chase did they succeed in capturing one,—the young man,—who was surrounded and had become almost exhausted by the heat. He was taken back to Corder, placed in the hands of the deputy sheriff, who had arrived

about nightfall. He insisted on taking him to Lexington to the county jail, for safety, but the gathering mob insisted on taking him from the officer and hung him, not far from where the robbery was committed, while the principal bank robber went back to Kentucky. The clue given to the latter by his youthful accomplice caused his arrest in Kentucky, and had it not been for the aid of friends in that state he would have been brought here and tried, but as it was, he was allowed to escape and the matter was forever dropped.

#### PRESENT BANKS OF THE COUNTY.

According to the Missouri Bank Directory of July, 1909, the following record is made concerning the banks of this county at that date:

##### LEXINGTON BANKS.

The Commercial Bank was organized in 1884, and has a capital of seventy-five thousand dollars. Its deposits on the date above named were five hundred and thirty-three thousand dollars. The president was E. M. Taubman; cashier, W. J. Bandon.

The Lexington Savings Bank was established in 1869; has a capital of fifty thousand dollars; deposits amounting to four hundred thousand dollars. Its president is Walter B. Waddell.

The Morrison-Wentworth Bank succeeded the old (branch) State Bank, and was organized in 1875. It has a capital of fifty thousand dollars; deposits amounting to eighty-seven thousand dollars. Its president is Judge Richard Field; cashier, Samuel J. Andrew.

The Traders Bank was established in 1893. Its capital is fifty thousand dollars; deposits to the amount of two hundred and seventy thousand dollars. Its president is W. G. McCausland; cashier, B. R. Ireland.

##### DOVER.

The State Bank of Dover was established in 1906. It has a capital of ten thousand dollars; deposits amount to twenty thousand dollars. Its president is H. L. Corbin; cashier, O. G. Congdon.

##### NAPOLEON.

The Napoleon Bank was established in 1902 and has a capital of ten thousand dollars; its deposits amount to sixty thousand dollars. Its president is W. Strodtman; cashier, F. L. Guy.

## WELLINGTON.

The Wellington Bank was organized in 1888 and has a capital of ten thousand dollars; deposits to amount of two hundred and thirty-three thousand dollars. Its president is J. A. Mann; cashier, H. B. Corse.

## AULLVILLE.

The Aullville Bank was organized in 1905. Its capital is fifteen thousand dollars; deposits, forty-six thousand dollars. Its president is J. M. Handly; cashier, H. H. Lohofener. There was a branch bank from Higginsville started here about 1891, but is not in business at this date.

## CONCORDIA.

The Concordia Savings Bank was established in 1873. It now has a capital of twenty-five thousand dollars; deposits amounting to eighty-three thousand dollars. Its president is A. E. Burns; cashier, H. Ficken. Its first president was H. H. Lohofener, and F. L. Flanders was cashier. It was reorganized in 1898. Mr. Ficken has served as cashier over thirty-five years, and was the victim of the bank robbery in August, 1878.

The Farmers Bank of Concordia was established in 1901, with a capital of thirty thousand dollars. Its president was G. F. Brackmann, and its cashier is W. A. Brackmann. The last-named is still serving, but the president is now J. P. Lohofener.

## CORDER.

The Corder Bank was established in 1891. Its capital and surplus is now thirty thousand dollars; deposits amount to one hundred and thirty-nine thousand dollars. Its president is G. A. Ferking; cashier, William M. Groves.

## ALMA.

The Alma Bank was established in 1884. The present capital is twenty-five thousand dollars; surplus, seven thousand six hundred dollars; individual deposits, eighty-five thousand dollars. Its officers are, J. W. Horner, president; P. H. Koppenbrink, vice-president; T. C. Marshall, cashier. December 30, 1896, this bank was robbed in the night time of one thousand four hundred dollars, the vault doors being blown off by explosives. The burglars were never captured.



## HIGGINSVILLE BANKS.

Higginsville, an important place in this county, is well supplied with excellent banking facilities.

The American Bank was established in Higginsville in 1878. It has a capital of fifty thousand dollars; deposits amounting to one hundred and ninety thousand dollars. Its president is A. E. Asbury; cashier, H. F. Campbell.

The Bank of Higginsville was organized in 1882. Its present capital is sixty thousand dollars; deposits, three hundred and forty-four thousand three hundred and ten dollars. Its president is Charles Hoefer; cashier, Daniel Hoefer.

The Farmers Bank at Higginsville, which was established in 1908, has a capital of thirty thousand dollars; deposits amounting to fifty thousand dollars. Its president is L. T. Land; cashier, J. A. Woestmeyer.

## ODESSA.

The Bank of Odessa was organized in 1880. Its present capital stock is fifty thousand dollars; deposits run as high as two hundred and twenty-five thousand dollars. Its president is J. C. Calfee; cashier, T. R. Taylor.

The Farmers Bank was established in 1883, with a capital of thirty thousand dollars. Its officers are: J. T. Ferguson, president; H. C. Armstrong, vice-president; B. Elliott, cashier. Its present deposits are about two hundred and thirty thousand dollars, while they have a capital of eighty thousand dollars.

The Merchants Bank was organized in March, 1910, with a capital stock of twenty-five thousand dollars.

## BANK AT WAVERLY.

The Waverly Bank was established, upon the failure of the old banking house already described, in May, 1905, with a capital of twenty-five thousand dollars; its deposits have already reached (1910) eighty-five thousand dollars. H. G. Neider is president and Dr. J. S. Crosswhite, cashier.

## MAYVIEW.

The Bank of Mayview was established as the Farmers Bank in 1905, with ten thousand dollars capital. Its present officers are Ed. S. Butt, president; A. J. Hoefer, cashier.

## CHAPTER XVII.

### THE CITY OF LEXINGTON.

Away back in the days when Lafayette county was yet called "Lillard county," and bearing date of August 6, 1822, the name of Lexington as applied to the county seat of this county appears of record. This record refers to certain road commissioners appointed "to lay out a road from Lexington by way of the upper ford of the Big Sniabar creek to Stokely's Ferry, on the Missouri river." The next place it is mentioned is in the record speaking of John Nelson, Markham Fristoe, Ira Bidwell and Jacob Catron, who "shall lay out a road from Lexington to intersect the road leading from the Salt works to Jack's Ferry." This ferry had been established by William Jack, in 1819, its landing place being a short distance below the mouth of Graham's branch, or near the foot of what later was made Commerce street, which part of the bluff was paved and graded down to the boat landing of that date. But the river had changed so greatly in its channel by 1880 that it was fully a half mile north from this point and solid land intervened, as it does today. The Missouri Pacific railroad now runs for more than a half mile where then flowed twenty feet of water.

The legal beginning of Lexington, as a platted village, referring to "Old Town," and which was located about a mile and a half from the river at Jack's Ferry, is described in the first pages of the first plat book of Lillard county as follows:

"State of Missouri, County of Lillard, ss:

"We, James Bounds, Sr., John Duston and James Lillard, commissioners in trust for Lillard county, do certify this to be a correct map and plan of the town of Lexington, as surveyed and numbered and sold according to the numbers, and sold on the 8th day of April, 1822.

his  
"JAMES (X) BOUNDS,  
mark  
"JOHN DUSTON,  
"JAMES LILLARD."

These lots were seventy-five by one hundred and forty-five feet, streets seventy-five feet wide, with alleys sixteen and a half feet wide.

Mt. Vernon, the original county seat, was situated on the southeast quarter of section 23, township 51, range 26, on the bluff half a mile east of the Tabo creek and about three-fourths of a mile from the Missouri river, at a point (probably) where had once stood Fort Orleans, an old French trading post, from which point ran the trail on west into what is now Kansas, and which at the date it was made the seat of justice for Lillard county was but a small collection of rude cabins. This place was where the four Indian tribes and French traders were wont to meet and smoke the pipe of peace. In the French it was "Terre Bonne," good land, or good place. The Americans named it Mt. Vernon, after the home of the illustrious president, George Washington. This place, however, was never platted. Within one month after the county seat commissioners had been appointed they had selected and platted the new county seat and sold many of the lots. The last term of court was held in Mt. Vernon in November, 1822; the first held in Lexington was in February, 1823, in Doctor Buck's house, which was the first structure erected in Lexington ("Old Town," as now styled).

As a large proportion of the early pioneers had emigrated from Kentucky, the new town was named in honor of the city of that name in Kentucky. Hence it will be observed that the city of Lexington dates back eighty-eight years, and while there is much to be written of it, yet the unwritten history—that forever lost—would fill volumes of interesting matter, had the true record of transpiring events been carefully kept by the generations of busy builders in the thirties, forties and fifties. Much concerning the first decades of the history of this city will be found in the various chapters on county organization and county government.

What was styled "Wetmore's Gazetteer of Missouri" (by Harper Brothers, New York), published in 1837, says that Lexington was one of the towns from which outfits were made in merchandise, mules, oxen and wagons for the Santa Fe or New Mexico trade. The land office was also located at Lexington in those days and this brought many travelers and home-seekers here.

The Old Town, however, did not long hold sway, for it was found best to locate another platting to the west of the original town site. On June 5, 1849, the county court ordered that the public square in Old Lexington, together with the county buildings, be sold at auction the following August. In 1847 the present court house was erected in part. A city charter was granted to Lexington in 1845 and a State Bank (branch) was established here. The first addition to the town of Lexington was laid off by General



Graham and George Houx, who measured the lots with a level made of a plank with a small vial on the end. Heavy timber was then standing where Lexington now stands, and it was believed that as Wellington was immediately on the river front and had already gained some prominence as a good landing for boats, that unless something was speedily done it was destined to outstrip Lexington. Hence this addition and a subsequent one were platted.

The history of the early churches and schools has been given elsewhere.

Prior to the Civil war Lexington enjoyed a very extensive trade. It was the outfitting point for western trains and there were no railroads within the county, hence the greater portion of the produce consumed in this section was sold or exchanged at this place. The river boats were very numerous and well-filled crafts of heavy merchandise, especially groceries, were billed to this point and from here distributed throughout the county. When the Civil war broke out Lexington was accounted one of the liveliest business centers in all western Missouri, but that great conflict gave it a setback which in some ways it has never fully recovered from, while in other ways it has steadily marched along with the proud strides of our latter-day civilization. It certainly has been long noted as a fine educational center, and is today one of the foremost in its public and semi-public schools. For a complete account of these schools and colleges the reader is referred to other chapters in this volume.

#### MUNICIPAL HISTORY OF LEXINGTON.

A charter was secured for a city government in Lexington in 1845, and Eldridge Burden was elected the first mayor. It operated under this special charter until 1902, when by a vote of the citizens it was made a city of the third class, and has so remained. The last mayor under the special city charter was O. Winkler, and the mayors under the present city system have been O. Winkler and the present incumbent, Thomas Walton.

The present city officials are: Thomas Walton, mayor; James N. Price, city marshal; John Hedge, police judge; Joseph Tribble, assessor; John M. Price, city attorney; Albert Fegert, clerk (his father, Jacob, served eight years before him and was stricken with blindness and his son was appointed, serving till the present date); Jacob Fegert, treasurer; William C. Duncan, street commissioner; Joe A. Wilson, city engineer; Albert James, city collector. The present prison keeper is W. A. Gaffin and the chief of the fire department is N. Hammer.

The city councilmen are: First ward—Jerry Shinn and Lee Hopper; second ward—Henry Mountain and William F. Neet; third ward—William S. Marrs and French Slaughter; fourth ward—C. W. Hicklin and John M. Lierman.

The first town building, or city hall as it is sometimes called, was situated in Old Town on lands set apart for that purpose and can be used for no other purpose. The old building still stands, but is not in use by the city. The second building was near Young's livery barns on block No. 45, on Ninth street. The present beautiful city building, on the southwest corner of the public square, where once stood the old market house, was erected in 1905-06 at a cost of thirty-five thousand dollars, including twenty thousand dollars of a bond issue running twenty years. It is a splendid municipal building, erected of brick and surmounted with an imposing dome covered with tile, and embellished with a series of dazzling electric lights, in three colors. Here are the city offices, the fire department, city scales and weighmaster's office, police department and council chamber.

Paving was first attempted on a modern scale in Lexington in 1902-03, and now there are two and one-fourth miles of brick and cement paving within the city limits. There is also three-quarters of a mile of rolled macadam and two miles of old macadamized streets, making a total of five miles of paving within the city limits.

The city prison is situated in the basement of the new city building and contains six modern cells.

#### EARLY BUSINESS INTERESTS.

Before the county seat had really been removed to its present location, Lexington had made some steps toward settlement. Two miles to the southwest the Baptist denomination had erected a log church. Solomon Cox soon built a mill, utilizing the water power derived from Tabo creek, and soon after Lexington was founded a man named Ray built a small horse mill in Lexington, west of the public square. Later he added to this a wool carding machine, but the entire mill was burned in 1833 or 1834 by a sweeping conflagration. About this time T. Waddell built a mill below the old Lexington ferry—then known as Jack's ferry. John D. Stothart opened the pioneer store in Lexington, selling his first merchandise soon after the first lots had been surveyed. Pioneer George Houx came to the county in the twenties and started what proved to be a successful saddlery business. In 1822 John Aull, a brother of Robert Aull and Mrs. E. M. Pomeroy, came in to help

build up the new town. Jacob Nottingham, a blacksmith, was among the very earliest in the town; also George Foster and Daniel McDowell. Mr. Aull was the earliest commission and trading merchant. He erected a large storehouse on the river front and carried on a very profitable business for many years. In 1830 came Gen. A. W. Doniphan, then but a young lawyer. Here he laid the foundation for his future career as an eminent jurist, statesman, soldier and most excellent type of manhood. After the Mexican war he moved to Ray county.

It may be stated that in 1830, or about that year, the following persons were transacting business in the embryo city: John Aull conducted the only well-stocked store; Ed. Ragland had the only other store, and was about closing up his business; George Houx, saddlery; Jacob Nottingham was the only "village smithy"; John Gooch was a gunsmith, who was ever busy, for a gun was kept in every household; General Graham followed the trade of a hatter, while the tavern was kept by Elisha Green, where entertainment was furnished "to man and beast."

The first steamboats to ascend the Missouri as far as Council Bluffs, Iowa, were three, which included the "Western Engineer," and they passed by Lexington, stopping for business purposes, in either 1820 or 1821. Prior to that time the river boats were of the simple keel-boat pattern and were propelled by men with long oars.

Later on, there were numerous warehouses erected along the river front, in which both hemp and tobacco products were kept in large quantities. Charles Bowring, of Wellington, now has in his possession the names of more than three hundred freight and passenger boats that stopped at that town, as well as at Lexington, in the palmy days of steamboating.

When the Civil war broke out Lexington had a population of about four thousand. Almost every branch of business was here represented.

In 1848 Henry Smith commenced the operation of a flouring mill at Lexington, and the plant was still doing an excellent business in 1880, when it shipped its product mostly to St. Louis, where it brought fifty-eight thousand dollars, besides what was disposed of at Lexington.

H. and F. Winkler established their furniture factory at Elm and South streets in 1856. Up to 1870 they operated without much machinery, but then added modern machines. In 1880 they had invested twenty-four thousand dollars in their plant and large lumber yards connected with their factory enterprise. This plant is still in successful operation, now being long past its half century mark.

The *Caucasian* files of 1870 give the following industrial enterprises in



Lexington at that date: Marshall & Easter, flour and meal; W. J. Kerdoff, same; one woollen factory; Excelsior Stove Factory, by Morrison; Jordan's foundry; D. Russell & Company, carriages; J. Cloudsley & Company, same; Nicholson & Hall, wagons, plows, etc.; McFadden, wheat fans; J. S. Morton, earthenware; one soda factory; three lumber mills; one marble yard; three hemp hacklers; three large brewing plants; three brick yards; ten boot and shoe makers; four tin and copper workers; six tailor shops; one furniture factory; three cabinetmakers; good pottery and terra cotta was being made by Morton & Taylor.

It may be stated, in passing, that Lexington has never boasted of her factories, but has a just pride in her educational institutions, and of later years her large bituminous coal mining interests. Her retail trade has always been excellent, and her stores and the class of business men will rank well with any within the state, considering the size of the city.

At an early day, and in fact up to within a few years, the city has enjoyed a good wholesale and jobbing trade in several lines. But as trade centers have changed, and Kansas City and other points have made such rapid strides, Lexington has become more of a home retail town than in earlier days.

#### OLD MARKET PLACE.

Up to about Civil war days, possibly a little later, where stands the beautiful city building, there was a large market house, where all manner of country produce was sold, bought and exchanged. What is now styled Franklin avenue was then known as Market street, and all along Ninth, Tenth and Eleventh streets were erected sheds and booths and rough buildings constituting the "market yards." There hundreds of teams were wont to congregate and sell their products. With the change of times and customs, this market was abandoned, whether wisely or not remains a debatable question, for farther to the east in this country the market place is still looked upon as the proper place in which farmer and town folk may trade, one with the other. However, it is supposed that the present-day grocer provides many of the conveniences which the old market place afforded. But could the old grounds where once stood the many stalls and market house, proper, but talk, what a tale they could unfold of a people long since gone from earth's shining circle.

A local historical writer recently wrote the following on the early business interests of Lexington:

"As the population increased the town gradually extended toward the river, and the one street leading to the boat landing was the Old Broadway,

by the "Nickell Home" (hotel). That block soon became the business center of the town. On one side was the book and music house of John and William Pigott, the hardware store of the Reinhard brothers, and on the other the grocery stores of Kinney & Ogden, Chadwick and Henderson, and the only public assembly hall, the "Arcana," now occupied by the Eagles lodge. What is now the Elks hall was then the Farmers' Bank, established by Mr. Morehead. Along the bluff the people were beginning to build their homes, and on the river front warehouses were springing up. That of Oliver Anderson stood at the foot of Tenth street, and the McGrew Brothers' hemp factory at the foot of Broadway."

The present business interests of Lexington are confined to the retail stores, of which there are many first-class establishments in the various lines; also such shops and smaller factories as wagon shops, brick yard plants, roller mills, brewery, marble works, furniture factory, etc. The coal mining interests near the place are large.

The educational institutions have called a high class of citizens to this point, and there are found hundreds of charming homes within the corporate limits of the city.

#### FIRE DEPARTMENT.

The Lexington fire company was formed January 25, 1844, before the town had been incorporated. B. H. Wilson was the first president. In September, 1850, a lot was bought from Henry Flynt for three hundred and fifteen dollars. This was on Laurel street, and there an engine house was built, and there the town offices were kept several years. When the war came on the company went down, but was reorganized at the close of the struggle, with Robert Hale as its first president. In 1872 attempts were made to sell the old hand engine and get a "steamer," but the scheme caused the company to get into a squabble and finally the company was disbanded again and the city had no department until many years later. In 1878 Miss Elizabeth Aull donated from her ample means one hundred dollars to this company. In 1880 the record shows that in the old town there was, on Clark street, an engine house containing an old-fashioned twelve-man-power engine and some other equipments. The building was erected in 1856 by the Sons of Temperance for their own use as a hall.

The present fire company was organized in 1903, and now consists of a central engine house, connected with the city building. One splendid team is kept, and the chief and his assistant are paid by the month, while the re-

mainder of the company are simply volunteers made up from the citizens. The water works furnishes the supply of water needed and the cost to the taxpayers is now forty cents on every hundred dollars worth of property assessed. There are now sixty-five fire plugs used in the city and about fourteen hundred feet of good hose are kept intact, with other necessary equipments, such as hooks, ladders, etc. The cost for water is now one hundred and thirteen dollars and seventy-five cents each three months, which includes all the water the incorporation uses for various municipal purposes.

#### LEXINGTON POSTOFFICE HISTORY.

Lexington is now a second-class postoffice station and shows a large volume of business. The greatest advancement made in this office and its management has been under the outgoing postmistress, Delia Crowder, and her father (now deceased), J. M. Crowder. Under them it has come to be a second-class office; three rural delivery routes have been established and an appropriation had in Congress for the building of a new postoffice, which, with the grounds, will cost fifty-two thousand dollars. It is true that Frank Bowman, who served as postmaster under President Cleveland in 1894, as soon as he was legally at liberty to espouse the cause, commenced in his newspaper work to push out for many changes, which included some of the achievements of the office already named. It is to this able newspaper writer that we are indebted for a complete list of all postmasters serving in Lexington from the first establishment of the office in 1821. The subjoined is the result of his task:

August Thrall (first postmaster), appointed May 21, 1821, by James Monroe.

George B. Wilcox, September 22, 1823, by James Monroe.

James Scott, date not given.

James Aull, August 30, 1826, by John Quincy Adams.

John T. A. Henderson, December 23, 1839, by Martin Van Buren.

William H. Russell, June 16, 1841, by John Tyler.

Thomas W. Morrow, January 31, 1845, by James K. Polk.

William Long, February 15, 1849, by Zachary Taylor.

Levi Blackwell, May 15, 1849, by Zachary Taylor.

Ninian W. Letton, September 26, 1850, and July 15, 1852, by Millard Fillmore.

Montgomery Bryant, April 18, 1853, and February 23, 1854, by Franklin Pierce.



John S. Long, October 17, 1856, and February 10, 1857, by James Buchanan.

Joseph Moreland (not commissioners), March 12, 1860, by James Buchanan.

Mrs. Frances Long (not commissioned), March 31, 1860, by James Buchanan.

Joseph Moreland, May 21, 1860, by James Buchanan.

Dr. John B. Alexander, April 1, 1861, and July 16, 1861, by Abraham Lincoln; also June 16, 1865, and April 11, 1867, by Andrew Johnson.

George W. McKean, November 8, 1869, and December 22, 1869, by U. S. Grant.

Mark L. De Motte, December 10, 1874, by U. S. Grant.

Henry W. Turner, March 16, 1877, by R. B. Hayes; also May 5, 1881, by James A. Garfield.

Putnam S. Fulkerson, May 5, 1885; also January 13, 1886, by Grover Cleveland.

Jennie J. Berrie, January 16, 1890, by Benjamin Harrison.

Frank Bowman, June 4, 1894, by Grover Cleveland.

James M. Crowder, May 1, 1898, by William McKinley, and May 1, 1902, by Theodore Roosevelt.

Delia Crowder, February 9, 1906, named to fill out father's unexpired term (who died), and June 28, 1906, by Theodore Roosevelt.

John K. Taubman, June 23, 1910, by William H. Taft; term expires June 23, 1914.

#### GAS AND ELECTRIC LIGHTING PLANT.

Lexington was first supplied with artificial illuminating gas by the Lexington Gaslight Company, incorporated in 1875, by Tilton Davis, J. S. Ambrose and Charles H. Boyle, with the former as president. The capital was fixed at fifty thousand dollars. The works are located on the corner of Pine and Shawnee streets. The works were constructed by Ambrose & Boyle in 1881; a new company bought and took charge of the plant, consisting of A. D. Cressler, president; R. R. Dickey, secretary and treasurer and superintendent; E. H. Dickey, A. C. Cressler and J. Longdon. In 1882 the company had four miles of piping laid; sixty-five street lamps and ninety private gas consumers. Five hands were then employed, and private customers paid four dollars per thousand feet. About 1903 this company was merged into

the electric light company and the two are operated today under one management. The gas rate is now one dollar and twenty-five cents per thousand feet to private customers. The city is well lighted by both electric and gas lights.

Lexington was first provided with the electric current for lighting purposes in 1894, when the electric light company was granted a franchise. It soon absorbed or merged with the gas company and now has two complete modern plants, they being owned by a private stock company.

#### WATERWORKS.

It was in 1884 that Lexington city granted a franchise to a company organized that year to construct city waterworks. The first president of this corporation was J. C. McGrew, who was followed by William Morrison, and he in turn by W. G. McCausland. The present officers are: President, Gus Haerle; vice-president, L. C. Yates; secretary and treasurer, John Chamberlain. Mr. Yates has been superintendent for twenty years. The stand-pipe on the hill where was fought the famous Civil war battle of Lexington, is of a capacity of a third of a million gallons. The pumping station is near the Missouri river, from which the water supply is obtained. The company now has twelve miles of main piping in the city and about five miles outside the corporation. The capital stock of the water company is one hundred thousand dollars.

#### DRILLING FOR OIL.

A company was formed at Lexington in 1865 for the purpose of prospecting for petroleum oil, but the same did not materialize to any considerable extent. The capital stock was five hundred thousand dollars in shares of one hundred dollars each. The test was made on the McCausland farm, ten miles southeast of Lexington. E. Winsor, of Lexington, was the manager. Oil was found at the depth of several hundred feet, but not in paying quantities. This experimental well for oil was sunk in the vicinity of the present-day Confederate Soldiers' Home, near Higginsville.

#### OLD HORSE STREET CAR LINE.

On April 21, 1884, the city council of Lexington granted an ordinance by which a franchise was granted to William Ewing, Alfred R. Leard and John C. Young, Sr., for the purpose of operating a street car line. It was

laid down that year, commencing near the Nickel Home (hotel) and continuing down Main, Franklin and South streets to the old Missouri Pacific freight and passenger depot. It was not a high grade road, being built from the old narrow-gauge rails used on the line once running to Kansas City from Lexington. Early in the nineties, when the council required an even-surfaced street, it was found that the tow path made by the mules which drew the street cars was objectionable and, the property never having paid, the track was sold to Ed McGrew and pulled up and shipped to St. Louis for junk, since which time the travel has been carried on by means of a hack line between the city and the depots.

#### PUBLIC SCHOOLS.

Lexington has ever been noted for her educational institutions and not the least of these is the public school. To have had the advantage of these excellent common schools has insured one a good education. The early schools of Lexington have already been treated in the educational chapter, hence will not be here mentioned. The state constitution of 1865 established a school system new and all untried in its workings. The first school meeting under the new plan held in Lexington was on September 8, 1866, and from the official record the following has been extracted: "Pursuant to notice previously given and by authority of an act of the general assembly of the state of Missouri, approved March 29, 1866, the qualified voters of the sub-school district No. 1, township 51, range 27, in Lafayette county, Missouri, assembled at the school house Saturday, September 8, 1866, and organized by appointment of William Boyce as chairman and John W. Waddell as secretary. The following named persons were then put in nomination for the office of school directors, viz.: Jesse F. Atkison, Jacob A. Price, Robert Taylor, Edward Winsor. The polls were then opened and forty-one votes were cast. Jacob A. Price was declared duly elected director for three years, Robert Taylor for two years and Edward Winsor for one year from this date, September 8, 1866."

Another meeting was held on the 10th of the same month and Jacob A. Price administered the oath of loyalty to Edward Winsor, and Edward Winsor administered the oath of loyalty to Robert Taylor and Jacob A. Price, this being in conformity with the law concerning disfranchised citizens of the state by reason of the disabilities invoked by the part that some had taken in the Civil war.

In September, 1866, F. Ballingall was elected principal and Anna M.



Dowden as assistant. The pay of the former was one hundred and twenty-five dollars and of the latter forty dollars per month.

In 1867 a school enumeration was taken and the result was shown to be: White, males, five hundred and sixty-one; females, five hundred and seventy; colored, males, two hundred and twenty-two; females, two hundred and twenty-three—a total of one thousand, six hundred and seventy-six. By 1881 it had increased to only one thousand, seven hundred and seventy-one, while the general census showed the city to have four thousand, three hundred and sixty-seven people residing in it.

Sub-district No. 1 had erected in it a two-story building costing six thousand dollars. Its location was on the corner of Forest and Boundary streets, in "Irish town." Sub-district No. 2 had a building on Ridgeway street, which had been erected prior to the Civil war, costing about five thousand dollars. Sub-district No. 3 in 1881 had a building at the corner of Mulberry and Franklin streets, costing six thousand dollars. A large building between Main, Cross and Franklin streets was being rented in 1881 for the use of the colored children. Prof. George M. Catron was then principal of the high school and assisted by Nannie Shaw.

It was not until 1886 that the Lexington schools were put under a superintendent. The persons holding such positions have been Prof. T. G. Lemon, for one year; H. D. Demand, for thirteen years; C. A. Phillips, and the present superintendent, Prof. Melvin J. Patterson, succeeding those already mentioned.

In 1890 the citizens voted twenty-five thousand dollars in bonds to erect buildings. The next year Central high school and the Taylor school buildings were completed and the Douglas school repaired and enlarged.

In 1902 the sum of ten thousand dollars was voted in bonds. Out of this the Arnold building was erected and a heating plant provided for the Central building. The high school course of study was revised so that one graduating from the school could enter any college or university in Missouri.

In 1903 the total enrollment in Lexington schools was over one thousand, two hundred, those in the high school being ninety-five, while the total enumeration in the city was one thousand, six hundred and thirty-five. At that date there were in the school library two thousand, five hundred and fifty volumes, mostly reference books.

For a few years all was comfortable, when the growth of the schools again made larger quarters a necessity. In November, 1905, four per cent bonds for fifteen thousand dollars were issued by the board for the purpose of making an addition to the Central building. This addition was ready for

occupancy by September, 1906. With the rapid growth of our schools, we were again crowded, and, to relieve the congested condition, the board issued bonds for twelve thousand dollars to make an addition to the Arnold school. This handsome up-to-date building of eight rooms was opened for occupancy in March, 1910. It is equipped with all modern appliances for the comfort of teachers and pupils.

## ROSTER OF THE LEXINGTON SCHOOL BOARD.

Elected. Retired.		Elected. Retired.	
Jacob A. Price.....	1866 1867	C. E. Ballard .....	1880 1883
Robert Taylor .....	1866 1868	B. H. Wilson .....	1880 1881
Edward Winsor .....	1866 1870	J. R. Davis .....	1881 1884
John E. Ryland.....	1867 1873	Robert Taylor .....	1883 1890
A. H. McFadden.....	1868 1871	William H. Chiles ....	1883 1886
Ethan Allen .....	1868 1885	Robert Taubman .....	1883 1886
L. Davis .....	1868 1869	G. P. Venable .....	1884 —
M. L. DeMott .....	1868 1869	T. J. Bandon .....	1885 1909
Jacob A. Price .....	1868 1875	Charles G. Ludwigs ...	1886 1898
Thomas R. Potter ....	1869 1870	Harry W. Turner ....	1886 1888
Dr. W. P. Boulware...	1870 1871	Ethan Allen .....	1888 1889
N. Powell .....	1870 1871	W. B. Hamlet .....	1889 1898
H. J. E. Ahrens.....	1871 1880	R. B. Dickey .....	1890 1894
George S. Rathbun...	1871 1872	Albert F. Winkler ....	1894 —
A. H. McFadden.....	1872 1883	B. T. Wiley .....	1898 1904
M. L. DeMott.....	1872 1876	J. R. Moorehead .....	1898 1901
H. L. McHatton .....	1873 1876	Joseph L. Long .....	1901 —
J. R. Davis .....	1875 1880	John T. Bush .....	1904 1906
J. A. Price .....	1876 1880	E. J. McGrew .....	1906 —
B. T. John .....	1879 1906	C. E. Yingling .....	1908 —
J. F. E. Winkler.....	1880 1883	William J. Bandon ...	1909 —

The following showing was made in the report of the state in 1909: There was a total enumeration of one thousand, eight hundred and fifteen; total enrollment, one thousand, two hundred and fifty-four; average daily attendance, nine hundred and seventy-six; number of teachers employed, twenty-eight; total assessed valuation of district, one million, five hundred thousand dollars.

## THE EARLY-DAY SELECT AND PRIVATE SCHOOLS.

In this connection it may be of some historic interest to note what was recently published concerning the early select schools of the city of Lexington, the same being from the pen of one of the present corps of teachers in the city schools, Florence W. Arnold:

Ingleside is associated in the minds of the older people with the earliest educational interests of Lexington. Here Miss Jane Long, a Virginia lady of "the old school," opened a "Seminary for Young Ladies," as early as the forties. East, on the Dover road, the Misses Niven, three picturesque old ladies, had a boarding school, known as the "Miss Niven's School," the purpose of which was to add to the ordinary branches of education, the accomplishments music, painting and embroidery. In 1843 the Rev. Jesse Green, of the Methodist denomination, moved with his family to Lexington, and was one of the first to make his home on "the bluff." Here, Mrs. Green opened a "Select School for Young Ladies." The boys were not to be less favored than the girls in educational advantages. On the north side of the road, where stands the Ethan Allen house, was a log cabin in which Mr. Plunkett, a very rotund old gentleman, opened a school for boys of all ages. Farther northwest on a hillside was Mr. Van Doran's "School for Boys." There were many "Dame Schools" for small children, one of the most popular of which was that of Mrs. Sally Long and her two sisters, Misses Gabe and Mary Frank Hawkins. The little old school house still stands on the corner of South and Tenth.

The early settlers were people who could afford to give their sons and daughters the best educational advantages, but many of those coming later could not. This led to the organization of a free school, whose small beginnings are almost legendary, no records having been kept. The humble little embryo which dared to exist against protest, grew so slowly that none could foresee its magnificent future, when to its strength the town would owe the training of its manhood and its womanhood. This is what the *Annual* has gathered:

The first board of directors, Silas Silver, James Wetzel and Robert Henderson, opened the free school in the old two-story brick on the site of the present Taylor school. The building had four rooms and a vestibule just large enough for a staircase. There were two doors; from the west the boys entered the lower rooms; from the east the girls went upstairs. The lower floor was in charge of Joseph Shaw, assisted by Mr. Hull. Mrs. Jesse Green



was principal of the upper floor, with Mrs. Buchanan as assistant. Virtually there were two distinct schools. Mr. Wetzel and Mr. Henderson were succeeded by General Graham and Mr. Sutherland. The coming on of the Civil war in 1861 closed the schools, as neither directors nor teachers were willing to "take the oath," and people gave little thought to the education of their children.

In 1866 the schools were opened again and here we find the first records.

#### THE HURRICANE OF JULY, 1869.

At an early day there were doubtless many hard windstorms in the vicinity of Lexington, but perhaps none that exceeded the violent one of 1869, which was chronicled in the *Register*, a local journal of Lexington, July 15, 1869, as follows:

"On yesterday (Wednesday) at about two o'clock P. M. our city was visited by the most terrific hurricane ever known in this part of the country. The oldest inhabitant says the like has never been seen. For a few minutes before the gale began there was some appearance of rain, and the merchants had pretty generally taken the goods from their doors. With the first few drops of rain the hurricane began, and at the first onset sent the shingles flying through the streets. It came at the beginning squarely from the west and went roaring through the length of Main street with frightful results.

"The large three-story warehouse on the levee, at the foot of Pine street, was completely unroofed and the roof carried a considerable distance up the bluff; the walls were considerably damaged. Further up, Winsor's hemp factory, partly unroofed; McGrew's hemp factory unroofed. The chimneys at the saw mills were blown off and the building much injured. Up in the city the house that is not injured is the exception. Arcana hall is unroofed; Mr. Easter's residence unroofed; Catholic church partially unroofed and walls injured; the woolen factory of Schaeffmeyer & Peck wholly unroofed and walls injured; the south wall of the Virginia hotel was blown down and the roof torn completely off; Schwartz grocery store partially unroofed and front blown into the street; residence of H. Turner, Jr., partially unroofed; Tevis' building, on the corner of Main and Pine streets, occupied by Mr. Tevis, druggist, on the first floor, and by the *Caucasian* office on the third floor, was unroofed at the beginning and the roof deposited in the street in front of the court house, afterward the upper part of the wall on Pine street tumbled in on the *Caucasian's* type and cases, the hands and proprietor made

their escape; Eastwood's house was partially unroofed; Haberkorn's stable was blown down; a new frame house, near the colored Methodist church, was blown down; the chimneys of the Methodist Episcopal church South were blown off and the cupola partially twisted around; Adamson's and Benning's stables were blown down; Masonic College partially unroofed, a frame building near it wholly unroofed; John E. Ryland's house was badly damaged; a timber was carried more than eight hundred feet and driven through the brick wall of a house, striking Mrs. Findlay and breaking her shoulder blade, which it is thought will cripple her for life; Longdon's house unroofed; Carroll's and Easter's house partially unroofed; Mrs. Pomeroy's house wholly unroofed and otherwise damaged.

"Over on Ridgewater street Mr. Farrar's stable was blown down; John Cowie's house unroofed and seriously injured; Pat Michell's house knocked off its pins and slid down the hill; John Hagood's house twisted almost off its foundation. Add to these as many more, and then the outbuildings, the porches, the awnings, the chimneys, the signs, the windows, etc., which tumbled with their broken glass, then some idea can be had of the extent of the damage. We forgot to state that a piece of the roof of the Presbyterian church blew off and fell over Market house and dropped before Scott's grocery. We think safe in saying that one-half of the large trees in the city are blown down. Singular though it may seem, fruit trees which in the morning were hanging full of fruit were found, after the hurricane, to be entirely stripped of fruit and leaves."

## CHAPTER XVIII.

### CLAY TOWNSHIP.

Facts Furnished by Charles M. Bowring.

Clay township, named in honor of the great Whig leader, Henry Clay, of Kentucky, was organized November 7, 1825, its name being suggested by W. Y. C. Ewing. Notwithstanding the instrument recorded concerning the formation of this township had eight full pages of description, yet the name of the county does not appear in the same once. The description of the township was as follows:

"Beginning in the middle of the Missouri river, opposite the mouth of little Sny-e-bairre, thence up said creek to where it intersects the range line between ranges 27 and 28; thence with said range line to the southern boundary of the county; thence west with said county line to the middle of the main channel of the Missouri; thence along down the middle of said river to the beginning."

So far as any county record is concerned these lines have never been changed, although there has been a legal question about a portion of the boundary lines within recent years, which some time the courts will have trouble in adjusting.

When Lafayette county received its present boundaries in 1834 the above described west line of Clay township became the west line of the county, with Jackson county to its west.

An election was ordered held in Clay township at the house of Robert Renick, with Henry Renick, W. Y. C. Ewing and John Whitsett as the judges. Bryant Sanders was elected the first constable, and he was sworn into office February 14, 1826. It was ordered that "Bryant Sanders, as captain, Edward F. Hix and James Hicklin be appointed patrols in Clay township for one year."

It has been claimed by many persons, and there appears to be some foundation therefor, that originally Clay township extended from the range line between ranges 27 and 28, west to the county line, and from the township line between townships 48 and 49 north, to the Missouri river, the present boundaries commencing on the said river at the mouth of the Little Sniabar creek and running thence up said creek to the line between ranges 27 and 28;



thence south with said line to the township line between townships 48 and 49; thence west to the county line; thence north to the Missouri river; thence down said river to the place of beginning, having been thus established for the accommodation of the voters of the east part of Clay township to enable them to vote in Lexington after the burning of the bridge over the Little Sniabar creek by General Blunt near the close of the Civil war. This, however, is not certain.

The principal streams are the Big Sniabar and Little Sniabar creeks, so named from the fact that they both empty into the Sni, or that part of the Missouri river flowing on the south side of Wolf's Island, just below Wellington, and not into the main body of that stream. The name "a-bar" takes its origin from that of a Frenchman named A. Barrie, who tradition says was found camping at the mouth of the larger creek when Messrs. Lewis and Clark made their trip up the river in 1808, and to which stream they gave the name of Elegant Water Fire Prairie creek, so named from the fact that it flows through a scope of country in Jackson county known as Fire Prairie Bottom, also passing through the northwest part of the township and emptying into the Missouri river a short distance below the northeast corner of Jackson county.

#### EARLY SETTLEMENT.

It seems that the first settlement in Clay township was in the year 1819, and at some place near the present site of the city of Wellington. It was effected by Ruth Renick, Samuel Renick, William Renick, Young Ewing and Col. Henry Renick, who came with their families from Barren county, Kentucky, but their coming was certainly but little if any in advance of Richard Edmonds, William Edmonds, Redin Crisp, Jonathan Hicklin and his sons, Jonathan and James, of Tennessee; also Thomas Hopper, Kelem and John Young, of Indiana. Jonathan Hicklin entered the northwest quarter and Richard Edmonds the northeast quarter, all in section 22, township 50, range 28, located immediately south of and partly within the present corporate limits of Wellington, in the year 1821, and this little settlement was styled (no one now knows why) Tyro. Others who came in at about that date were Gen. William McRay, Col. William C. Ewing, John Wallace, Baker Martin, Abner Martin, William Young and three sons, William, James and John, all of whom had families, and who located in the north part of what is now Clay township. Baker Martin entered the southeast fractional quarter of section 16, township 50, range 28, January 29 and February 10, 1821. John

Wallace entered the southwest quarter of the same section. In January, 1825, the southeast quarter, and, in March, the southwest quarter of fractional section 15 was entered (now a part of Wellington) by Abner Martin and Hugh McAfferty, respectively, from the United States government. McAfferty established a tanyard on the branch immediately south of Wellington, and since known as Tanyard branch, while in 1832 Peter and Jacob Wolfe cleared off a small piece of land on the river bank just east of the northern terminus of Cherry street, and commenced the sale of cordwood to passing steamers, and soon began to add other articles to their stock in trade to supply the wants of the settlers in the neighborhood. Subsequently they moved up town and carried on an extensive business for several years. These were not, however, the first merchants, for it is certain that David Bumgartner had opened a store previous to that of the Wolfes.

In the meantime other parts of Clay township were being settled by others, including Lina Helms, who located and erected a water mill on the south bank of the lake, since bearing his name, and near the present site of Waterloo, in 1822.

Previous to 1835 came in for settlement Anselm Harner, Elias Barker, William and Allen Jennings, of Tennessee; Joseph Green, Isaac Gann and Joseph White, and a few more also came by the last named year. The Rev. Robert Sloan was among the first school teachers in Cass county, and also taught an early school in a log house at the site of present Greenton.

A water mill was built and operated on the Big Sni by Mr. Cobb.

June 1, 1840, William Early gave the site, furnished the material and did the work or paid others to perform it, to erect the old Union church building, to be used by any denomination. This stood at or near the corner of lot No. 35 of the Suburban addition to the city of Wellington. The first sermon was delivered by Rev. Jacob Gillespie, in the autumn of that year.

#### CEMETERIES OF THE TOWNSHIP.

The various places for burying the dead in Clay township have been as follows: The first was the Renick graveyard, the Worder graveyard, the Thomas Hopper graveyard, Martin graveyard, Arnold graveyard, the Greenton cemetery, the Strapp graveyard, Mount Olivet cemetery, Fishback burying ground, in section 12, township 49, range 29; Pleasant Prairie graveyard, Bates City graveyard, Methodist churchyard at Napoleon, the Anderson graveyard; also a burying place on section 16, township 49, range 28; one on the northeast quarter of the northeast quarter of section 21, township 49,

range 28; one known as the German Evangelical cemetery at Wellington, and another burial place on the northeast quarter of section 12, township 49, range 29. Within these silent cities repose the remains of many of the pioneer band that first settled this township. Some have been well cared for, while others have been greatly neglected.

#### MILLING INTERESTS OF THE TOWNSHIP.

Lina Helms built the first water mill in Clay township, near his residence at the foot of the hill, a short distance east of Waterloo, in 1822, this being followed in 1857 by a steam-mill on the west bank of Helm's lake, about a half-mile west of the mill already mentioned. James Martin was the proprietor of this saw mill.

In 1852 a saw and grist-mill was erected by Turner Williamson, a millwright, for Messrs. Richard Carr, Beal and Joseph Tidball. This stood on the Missouri river on what is now called lot No. 34 of the Suburban addition to Wellington.

In 1857 Gideon Mayne and John C. Hurn built and operated a steam saw-mill two hundred yards down stream from the Carr mill, and in 1867 they added flouring mill machinery, or rather it was added by James T. Dorton.

Thomas Cobb built a water mill that in later years was known as the Moot mill, on the Big Sniabar creek, on section 12, township 49, range 49. Soon after the Civil war this property passed into the hands of Messrs. Moot and Putney, who added steam power, and when water was too low steam was used.

In section 32, township 50, range 28, there still remain traces of the old mill-race dug by David Folks, constructed between two sharp bends in the Big Sniabar creek.

The first portable engine used in Clay township was employed by a Mr. Sourwine, and the same was used in sawing lumber and threshing wheat in different parts of the township.

#### RAILROADS.

In the summer of 1875 Preston B. Roberts, of Independence, Missouri, and C. F. Eames, of Kansas City, who owned a controlling interest in the Wyandott, Kansas City & Northwestern, a narrow gauge road then in operation between the two places just named, contracted with John McCarty, of



Leavenworth, Kansas, for the construction of the roadbed already located and surveyed out by George W. Vaughn to a point twenty-six miles east of Independence and one mile east of Wellington. The work of construction being almost all completed during the fall and winter of that year, the graders reached the Lafayette county line, in the northwest corner of Clay township, during the latter part of the month of February, 1876, and passed eastward in April. The first train of construction material came to Wellington at two P. M., April 27, the twenty-six-mile contract being finished some two weeks later, when a "Y" was constructed east of the Big Snia creek, near where now stands the house of Mrs. Sarah Bryant. The road was finished to Lexington late in the fall of that year. The name was changed to the Kansas City & Eastern and was thus operated until the middle of October, 1878, when it was purchased by Jay Gould and operated as an independent line and feeder until October 26, 1879, when it was made a part of the Missouri Pacific system, but continued a narrow gauge road until Sunday, August 13 (possibly the 20th), 1882, when it was changed to a standard gauge road, all in one day's time. It then became a part of the Lexington branch of the Missouri Pacific. In 1901 it was reconstructed and became a part of the River division of the same system, and has since been thus operated. It has very low grades, hence is said to be a very profitable branch of this great system.

#### TOWNS AND VILLAGES.

Of the numerous hamlets, villages, towns and cities of this township it may be stated that Wellington is the larger of them.

In the year 1837, on May 8th, Jacob Wolfe and Isaac Bledsoe presented their petition to the county court of Lafayette county, setting forth and detailing the wants, needs and necessities therefor and making prayer and appeal that a charter be ordered and granted to them and other citizens residing in the territory for the creation, marking out, defining the metes and bounds thereof, and the establishment and maintenance of a town and village within the scope of country and settlement then commonly known as Tyro neighborhood, which prayer was at once granted and said charter duly issued to them, locating the town site on a part of the southwest and a part of the southeast quarter of section 15, township 50, range 28, and suggested by Clinton Bledsoe, to be named and known as Wellington. On August 23d of that year the plat of the new town of Wellington was acknowledged before and filed with William Spratt, county clerk, by the said Jacob Wolfe and Isaac Bledsoe, and on August 26th the same was in like manner acknowledged

by Peter Wolfe, Micajah Littleton and Catharine Littleton, and on September 4th was duly recorded in the office of the recorder of deeds in Book E, at page 388. There were at this time several business enterprises already in operation. Among others, David Baumgarner, Littleton, Wolfe & Company, and Frame & Richardson were all doing a general merchandise business; Peter and Jacob Wolfe were conducting a wood yard on the river front; John Adkins was conducting a hand-made chair factory; Hough McAfferty and James Renick were running their tanyard (established first in 1830) in full blast on the branch of that name immediately south of town, and Baker Martin was conducting a still house on the same branch almost directly south of where now stands the German Evangelical church.

On May 12, 1839, Jubal Cundiff and family arrived from Virginia and at once began the work of putting in a rope-walk from the south side of the limits of the town southward along what is now the west side of Hinkle's addition to Wellington. Pharas Ferrell also came from Harper's Ferry, Virginia, and engaged in the tailoring business on lot 8, he having the distinction of being Wellington's first postmaster.

The oldest house now (1910) standing in town was erected by Isaac Bledsoe for a dwelling in the year 1838, at the southwest corner of Fourth and Pine streets. The first native-born citizen was a daughter of Mr. and Mrs. John Adkins, born May 20, 1838, while the first death was that of David Bumgardner, September 10, 1839, the funeral being conducted by a minister of the gospel, John Emmons.

The first sermon preached in Wellington was by old "Uncle Ike," a slave belonging to Col. James Lauderdale, in the upper room of the log building known as "Morality Hall," standing at the northwest corner of Walnut and Fifth streets, on Sunday, June 9, 1839.

The first marriage in town was that of Dr. William M. Bowring and Harriette Ann, daughter of Jubal and Nancy H. Cundiff, occurring January 10, 1841, Jacob Gallispie, minister of the gospel, officiating.

Doctor Bowring was the first doctor of the neighborhood. He came from York, Pennsylvania, in 1832, served in the Black Hawk war, then came to this county and commenced the practice of medicine in Greenton late in the fall of that year. Two years later he came to Wellington, where he remained until his death, April 30, 1860.

#### INCORPORATION.

Wellington was first incorporated as a village in 1855; reincorporated in 1859, and so continued until 1860 or 1861. The war came on and no municipal form of local government was maintained until October 7, 1885, when

it again assumed the role of a village, and thus continued until November 6, 1891, when it became a city of the fourth class.

Its mayors have been (under city government): Thomas E. Chinn, H. E. Duebbert, John F. Larkin, William J. Carpenter, S. C. Archer, John A. Mann, J. F. Bryant, Alexander Denton.

Its population in 1900 was five hundred and fifty.

#### POSTOFFICE HISTORY.

Just the date of opening the first postoffice in Wellington is not now known, but the following have served as postmasters in the order in which they are here given: Phares Farrell, Richard Lomax, Davis K. Ducks, Katherine Ducks, John F. Larkin, 1887; H. E. Wille, 1892; Josiah Mann, 1893; Hugo Duebert, 1897; Robert Linss, H. G. Larberg, commencing 1902 and still holding the office. In 1903 two rural free delivery routes were established, one being about twenty-five miles and the other twenty-three miles in length.

Wellington has now a Methodist Episcopal, German Evangelical and two colored Methodist churches. Its only lodges are the Odd Fellows, Red Men of America, United Mine Workers and Woodmen of the World.

#### MILLING AT WELLINGTON.

From an early date Wellington has been a good milling point for both saw and flouring mills. The Carr mill was erected in 1854 and burned in 1896, along with its grain warehouse. It was rebuilt and is now owned by the Sweet Springs Milling Company. It is a modern steam roller milling plant. In 1893 its boiler exploded and caused the death of two men, Frank Albin and J. R. Johnson. But for the fact that the helper was a mute and could not be understood, the accident could have been averted. It occurred August 16, 1893, blowing the boiler two hundred and sixty-eight feet up the hillside.

In 1857 was built a saw mill, which burned about 1867. It belonged to James T. Dorton.

Another mill was erected in 1855 by James Martin, run until about 1870, and then removed from town.

#### GREAT FIRES.

Wellington has been frequently visited by the fire fiend. The most destructive of these conflagrations have been these: March 4, 1872, Louis H. Day's (old Russell) warehouse was destroyed, with five thousand bushels



of wheat. This, in its palmy days, was the finest warehouse along the entire Missouri river.

April 21, 1873, the saw and grist mill of James T. Dorton was burned by an incendiary, it was believed. It was erected in 1858.

December 9, 1873, eight business houses and the Odd Fellows building, on the north side of the public square, were burned. They were superseded by large livery barns, and these were destroyed by fire in 1893. Two livery barns now occupy part of the ground where these business houses once stood.

A fire destroyed the city jail, the Methodist parsonage and city council hall, with a number of dwellings, all at the same time.

In 1871 J. D. Houston's drug store, Louis H. Day's tobacco factory and the dwelling of J. E. Meyer, on the south side of the square, were burned.

April 8, 1861, a store building and the postoffice were burned. Yet, strange to relate, no effort has ever taken shape by which the city might be protected, in some measure, against the great losses it has sustained. No waterworks or home fire company has been organized to respond to the alarm of fire.

#### BUSINESS INTERESTS OF 1910.

Banks—Wellington Bank (state).

Newspaper—Wellington *News*.

Hotel—Krutsinger Home.

Physicians—Dr. John Mann, Dr. Frank W. Mann, Dr. Masse.

Real Estate and Abstractor—Charles M. Bowring.

Dentist—J. C. Burgess, D. D. S.

Drugs—John E. Mann.

General Dealers—R. L. Mann, Julius Schinke, H. P. Larberg, W. A. Brown, George Bookaska.

Grocery and Meats—Theodore Ostoff.

Meats and Flour—Larkin Son.

Hardware—Julius Schinke, Robert Linss.

Furniture—Julius Schinke.

Implements—J. L. Rinebeck, A. W. Carter.

Livery Barns—Emmett Burgess, Schabarg Bros.

Mills—City Flouring Mills.

Grain Dealers—Isaac Vance, City Flouring Mills.

Lumber Dealers—J. C. Jones & Company.

Live Stock—I. Vance, George Hackley.  
Millinery—W. A. Brown.  
Blacksmiths—H. W. Carter, J. Linebeck.  
Harness—Robert Linss.  
Bakery—J. F. Campbell.  
Boots and Shoes—J. H. Westermann & Company.

## VILLAGE OF GREENTON.

This place, situated on section 14, township 49, range 28, was founded by Joseph Green, from whom it derived its name, in about 1835. A post-office was established that year, with Mr. Green as its postmaster. Finis Ewing opened and operated the first store of the hamlet. In 1858 a school house was erected, costing about one thousand, two hundred dollars. The first physician to practice here was Dr. William Bowring, who later moved to Wellington, where he practiced until his death. In 1859 a cemetery was located on the same section as the village of Greenton and is still used. With the building of the various lines of railroad, this place quit growing and nothing of importance remains there at this date.

Many years ago Mrs. Catherine B. Roberts, who was born in Kentucky in 1820 and moved here at the age of four years, wrote the following concerning the pioneer settlement in Greenton valley: "The original settlers in this valley were James, Moses, Joshua and Henry Campbell, John and tucky. These all appeared in 1820 and located on section 22, township 49, range 28. Isam Manion and Athaliah Finch were the first to be united in marriage, Rev. Finch performing the ceremony. Rowland Hughes was the first male child born, in 1826. Martha Hughes, the daughter of James M. Hughes, was born the same year. John Hughes, who died in 1826, was the first person to die in the settlement. Doctor Buck was the first physician. Rev John Warder, of the old-school Baptist denomination, was the first preacher here. The first school was taught by a Mr. Bowman in 1828, on section 22. The first cloth woven was by Mrs. Henry Campbell. Indians were numerous then, but quite harmless. For the history of the churches, see chapter on churches in Lafayette county.

## NAPOLEON.

Napoleon is situated in the extreme part of Lafayette county, twelve miles west from Lexington, on the Missouri river, and on the line of the old narrow gauge, but now the standard gauge Missouri Pacific railroad.

Its original platting was executed in 1836 by William Ish, Nathaniel Tucker and others. Originally it was styled "Poston's Landing." Samuels & Ish started the first business in the hamlet and John A. Poston opened a dry goods store. During the panic of 1837 the town was virtually abandoned. In 1854 Dr. James Belt went to the place, which he found deserted as a business point, except one log house and a log store building. He at once began to improve the place and called his town "Lisbon," but the postoffice never changed its name. In the early eighties, owing to the fine landing facilities, Napoleon shipped more grain, stock and merchandise than other points between Lexington and Independence. In 1881 there were the following business interests: One dry goods and grocery, two blacksmith shops, one general store, two physicians, two shoemakers, one undertaker, two hominy mills, one dry goods and shoe store. The town was replatted in 1856 by Dr. Belt. The postoffice was suspended from about 1840 to 1858, when D. K. Murphy was serving as postmaster. The first school house was built in 1858 at the cost of two hundred and fifty dollars. Dr. D. K. Murphy (the postmaster) was the first to practice medicine in the new town. He came from North Carolina and later removed to Greenton. A mill was established at Napoleon in 1868 by John F. Roberts. In 1876 a stave and heading factory was built at Napoleon. It was thirty-five by seventy feet in size and its machinery was propelled by an eighty-horse-power steam engine. The total plant cost fourteen thousand dollars. Twenty hands were employed and the twenty thousand-dollar per year output was sold at Kansas City.

With the passing of the years, the change in surroundings, etc., Napoleon is still but a small hamlet, with little business interests, aside from its shipment of stock and grain and the ordinary local retail business conducted.

#### BATES CITY.

Bates City, in the southwestern part of Clay township, was platted in 1878 on the line of the Alton railroad, and the next year a postoffice was established, J. F. Eneberg being the first postmaster. The first house was built by L. B. Kelley, while Mr. Eneberg started the first store. An eight-hundred-dollar school house was erected in 1881 and the first teacher received twenty-five dollars per month. The first regular physician was Dr. M. W. Flournoy. (See church chapter for religious items on this village.)

Bates City today consists of the following interests: The ordinary shops and smaller places of business, with two good-sized general merchandise stores. It is situated on the electric trolley line being constructed from Kansas City to St. Louis.



## WATERLOO.

The town of Waterloo, in this township, is midway between Wellington and Napoleon, on the railroad and on the Missouri river. Its founder once remarked, "Napoleon and Wellington are both dead, but Waterloo still flourishes," he having reference to the three great military names, Waterloo, Wellington and Napoleon, intimating that the towns of Wellington and Napoleon, like the great military characters, were dead, while his town was much alive; but time has proven his mistake, in the main. Waterloo was platted on section 18, township 50, range 28, October, 1905, by Joseph A. Edmonds, Sr.

## DARK DEEDS.

Among the incidents worthy of here being recorded are the following: During the Civil war days James Johnson, who lived at Bates City, was killed by a band of "Kansas Jayhawkers," supposed to have been at the instigation of a negro, whom he had once whipped while acting as constable in his township. The act was forced upon him by law, but the dire spirit of revenge upon the part of the black man caused him to call upon these troops, who took Mr. Johnson to a barn and there hung him until he was dead. Such were the horrors brought about by war.

In 1858 occurred another crime against civilization and humanity, the whipping of a white man for the offense of hiding a slave—a runaway negro—under some sheaves of oats. The man was tried by a jury of twelve men, and a sentence of "forty lashes, save one," was the decision of the jury. Robert Stowall, the man whose office it was to execute this sentence, was killed in 1863—five years later—under the following circumstances: A troop of Kansas soldiers came through the town, and one of their number recognized a citizen of the town, saying, "How are you, John?" Then the troop went to Stowall's house and called him out and shot him. Although no one recognized any of the soldiers, it is supposed that the killing was at the instigation of the man who secreted the negro in the oats.

## CHAPTER XIX.

### DOVER TOWNSHIP.

Dover, which is the north-central subdivision of Lafayette county, is bounded the same as it was in July, 1848, "commencing at the mouth of Tabo creek, in the middle of the main channel, where the same empties into the Missouri river; thence up said creek with the middle of the main channel thereof, to where the same crosses the township line between townships 49 and 50, in range 26; thence east with said township line to where the same intersects the range line between ranges 24 and 25; thence with the said range line north to the Missouri river; thence with said river to place of beginning."

The first mention of this township was in February, 1836, when it was ordered by the county court "that Tabo township be hereafter known and designated by the name of Dover township." It then constituted most of the territory now embraced within Dover and Middleton townships, and the same was all a part of Tabo township.

### ORIGIN OF NAME TABO.

Early French traders had called several places *Terre Bonne*, or good land. As the American settlers came in new names were given and the old ones localized and spelled by the sound, rather than according to the original French meaning, and also often shortened in sound, thus, *Ta Beau*. It was next Anglicized into *Tabbo*, and finally *Tabo*, and limited to a small creek, instead of naming and describing a region of country. Such is thought to be the evolution of the name Tabo creek, which now forms the boundary between Lexington and Dover townships.

### EARLY SETTLEMENT.

The first attempt at settling this portion of Lafayette county was ninety-three years ago, in 1817, by John Lovelady and Solomon Cox, at a point one-half mile west of the present village of Dover. The same season W. R.

Cole and James Bounds located one and a half miles to the west. Solomon Cox immigrated from Virginia, settling in section 29. Cole was from the same state and settled on section 30. James Bounds, Sr., James Bounds, Jr., and Obediah Bounds came in from Tennessee, settling in section 31 in 1818. Christopher Jago, William Carpenter and John Parkerson, of Tennessee, came in 1819. Z. Linville, a Stonite preacher, and Martin Trapp, a Reformed preacher, called by some at that day a Stonite preacher, but who later became Campbellites or Disciples, came in 1818.

What was known to old-timers as the "Long Grove settlement," was brought about by Martin Warren and his sons, who arrived in 1824, locating in section 23, township 50, range 26. Following these came Samuel Walker, Adam Sensibaugh, John Ennis, Thomas Buckley and Richard Collins, all natives of Kentucky, and who came about 1826, locating on section 26. In 1827 came Alexander H. Page, of Kentucky, whose son furnished the memoranda of this early settlement paragraph.

Johnson's Grove settlement was effected in Dover township and derives its name from the first comers there. Two William Johnsons, cousins, located there in 1827 and 1828. No others came into the community until 1835. In 1841 came William Burns, of Virginia, and William Bell and Joseph Roberts, of Kentucky, located near there.

The first physician to practice among these pioneers was Dr. W. I. Seeber, who came in 1842 or 1843, practicing until his death in 1872.

The first church was erected by various denominations and known as "Oakland church," which was finally torn down in 1880. Prior to this the settlers went ten miles to Dover to worship.

The first school house in the vicinity was built of logs, near the Oakland church, in 1843, the expense being subscribed by the pioneer band. In this building, the first term, there were seventeen pupils, whose parents had to pay a dollar a month each for their attendance.

Oakland postoffice was also established about this time (1843), with M. C. Burns as postmaster. The office was discontinued many years ago.

The nearest flouring mills were at "Brown's," in Saline county, and Webb's horse mill, at Dover village. At many of these mills, so-called, the sifters were made of horse hairs or deer skins. Around the vicinity of Dover township lingers many a pleasant romance and memory of events both prior and subsequent to the great Civil war period, which cost the township so much of wealth in money and bloodshed, and for the time made the township almost desolate, but which today has come to be, among the eight divisions of Lafayette county, one of the most prosperous.



## VILLAGES AND STEAMBOAT LANDINGS.

Prior to railroad days the boat landings along the Missouri included those of Berlin, Edwards, Dover, etc., the true history of which, with the passage of steamboating, has almost been forgotten. An inland village of some historic importance is Page City, on the Missouri Pacific railroad, within Dover township. It was laid out by Joseph H. Page in 1871, on twenty acres of land belonging to himself, and eleven acres belonging to his brother, G. R. Page. It has never amounted to more than a station point, with small business interests.

Edward's Mills, now known as Hodge postoffice and railroad station, is situated on the river front, down stream from Dover, and is a mere station and hamlet of no considerable commercial importance.

Berlin, another old landing, has woven about it some early history of importance. The following incident, connected with war days, is from the files of the *Lexington Union*, of September 19, 1863:

"As the steamer 'Marcella,' on her upward trip, yesterday, approached Berlin landing, in Dover township, twelve miles below Lexington, she was ordered to land by about sixty bushwhackers. There being no protection to the pilot house, and about fifty revolvers pointed at the trusty pilot, he could do nothing but obey. The boat had no sooner landed than she was boarded by the monsters. They robbed the boat and passengers of nine hundred dollars, and several cases of boots and shoes and clothing. They then searched the boat and found four soldiers belonging to Colonel Siegel's regiment of Union troops, Fifth Missouri State Militia, residents of Lexington, who were on furlough and on their way here. Their names were Martin Fisher, Charles Wagoner, Edward Knobbs, Chris Seely. They took them off the boat and into the woods a short distance, where they were placed in line and inhumanly fired upon. Fisher, Knobbs and Seely were instantly killed, but Wagoner, not being hit, ran and hid, and finally made his escape."

## TOWN OF CORDER.

Corder is a sprightly town of about one thousand population, a station on the Chicago & Alton railroad, in Dover township. It was laid out in 1878, and incorporated in 1881. The first house was erected by the first postmaster, W. J. Leise; he also conducted the first general store in the place. The first physician was Dr. Lewis Carthrae. The first mayor was G. W. Neithercut. Corder today is a good trading point and has the following business interests:

Hotels—American House, the Corder Hotel.

Drugs—C. A. Benton, Fred Morgan.

Hardware—H. F. Kleinschmidt.

General Merchandise—Smith Brothers, C. H. Niemier.

Grocers—W. L. Tichnor.

Shoe store—Hefter & Morgan.

Harness shop—Frank Schulz.

Blacksmiths—Berry See, Ludwig & Kalthoff.

Furniture—H. F. Kleinschmidt.

Grain dealer—A. J. Ferking.

Lumber dealer—George F. Rogge.

Banking—The Corder Bank.

Dentist—C. M. Tindall, D. D. S.

Physicians—Dr. Lewis Carthrae, Sr., Dr. Lewis Carthrae, Jr., Dr. E. M. Moore.

Creamery—Corder Creamery Company, A. C. Heins, manager.

Brick and Tile Works—William Nieman.

Meats—Hefter & Wollenman.

Restaurant—A. F. Garnett & Company, Jesse Humphrys.

Newspaper—The Corder *Journal*, T. D. Bowman, proprietor.

Cement Blocks—Ludwig & Kalthoff.

Millinery—Miss Ella Ewell.

Jeweler—B. E. Kidd.

Coal Mines—Diamond Company, Corder Coal Company, Hohenwald Brothers and Anton Stoling.

Real Estate and Insurance—C. E. Corder.

Livery Barn—Gaines & Hammel.

Feed Store—William Wilson.

Telephone Insulator Peg Factory.

Poultry—A. C. Heins.

The fraternal societies of Corder are the Masonic, Modern Woodmen, Red Men of America, Miners' Labor Union.

The churches are the Baptist, Methodist Episcopal South, Christian, Catholic, Evangelical Lutheran and German Methodists.

A brick school building was erected at a cost of thirteen thousand dollars in 1909. It contains six rooms and a large auditorium.

The cemetery in use is the one located a half mile to the northwest of town called Calvary, and which is owned by a stock company.

## INCORPORATION.

Corder was incorporated by the county court, as a village, February 7, 1881, the petition being signed by W. J. Leise, G. W. Barr and twenty-two other inhabitants. The village officers at this date are: George F. Rogge, mayor; Thomas G. Bowman, clerk; S. W. Reynolds, assessor; Joseph N. Mendenhall, marshal; D. J. Jackson, K. P. Kramer, Fred Morgan, George Ham, aldermen.

This place became a city of the fourth class in June, 1908. At one time Corder had a small system of water works, but finally their tank was burned and was never replaced. The town is now at the mercy of the flames.

The postmasters who have served at Corder from the date of establishing the office have been: W. J. Liese, Martin Liese, William Williams, John T. Gordon, A. Bortsfield, James Y. Brand, E. F. Martin, who has served since 1897. In 1903 two rural routes were started, twenty-four and twenty-six miles each in length. The office is fourth class.

One of the most disastrous fires of the town was that of May 25, 1910, when the opera house ("Theatorium"), built of brick and two stories high, was burned. It was the property of S. M. Reynolds and he only carried enough insurance to partly cover his loss. Miners' Hall was burned by the same fire and a frame structure belonging to William Morgan, in which a millinery store was located. Total loss, eight thousand dollars.

## TOWN OF DOVER.

Dover was platted on section 29, township 51, range 25, August 7, 1835, by John Duston. It is beautifully situated on the eminence of the bluffs to the south of the Missouri river, about one and a third miles distant, by wagon road. Its railroad station, on the Missouri Pacific line (river division), is on the river front. It is one of the old boat landings in the county, and has much interesting history connected with it. In the palmy days of steamboating Dover held a prominent place in river traffic. At a very early date there was a log church built at Dover jointly by different religious denominations. Churches and schools were in the minds of the pioneer band that started to build Dover, and this influence has gone on until the present. The town has never made rapid growth, but always has been a good trading place, made up of enterprising, hospitable citizens, who believe in living and letting others live. The present population of Dover is about two hundred



and fifty. It supports Christian, Baptist, Catholic and Methodist churches, histories of which appear under proper church headings. For its school history see elsewhere.

Dover Lodge, No. 122, of the Masonic order, was instituted in May, 1850, but about 1880 moved to Corder. The present fraternity of Dover is that of the Odd Fellow order.

The place was incorporated in 1897. Among its mayors have been: Capt. W. A. Redd, R. P. Howard, George Zysing, Samuel Pile, L. B. Cole, R. P. Howard. The present trustees are: R. P. Howard, Jewett Redd, B. L. Vaughan, George F. Zysing, William Pauling; clerk, Jewett Redd; marshal, S. C. Hodges.

Among the postmasters of Dover may be named, since 1854: Messrs. Thomas Miller, S. S. Vangelen, James Clayton, William Meng, John Plattenburg, James Clayton, Mrs. E. J. Stolte.

Among the retail dealers and professional men of Dover in the years gone by should not be forgotten: In 1857, the general dealers were Plattenburg & Howard, Charles and Samuel Whiting; Peter Thoma, Dr. Caleb D. Baer, druggists; Joseph Wiles, hotel keeper; a flour mill, that in 1865 was run by F. C. Vivion, was in operation, but was abandoned in 1867, since which there has been no mill in Dover.

In 1858, the business of Dover was in the hands of: Judge Plattenburg, George B. Warren, James Howard, general stores, and John Ridge, village blacksmith.

At the close of the Civil war the business factors were: Plattenburg & Howard, Edgar Ashberry, Robert Cox, general dealers, and Samuel Meng, druggist.

#### BUSINESS INTERESTS IN 1910.

At the date of this book being published the following conducted the business of Dover: Redd Brothers (Jewett M. and H. T. Redd, sons of Captain William A. Redd), who succeeded their father, who established his business first in Waverly and in 1897 removed to Dover. The other general dealer of the village is George Zysing. The drug business is now conducted by E. Zysing, who succeeded R. W. Ashworth in 1906. The physician of Dover in 1910 was Dr. R. P. Howard; liveryman, B. W. Vaughan; hotel, R. P. Howard; blacksmith, Joseph Bertrand; pool hall, B. Gray.

The Dover State Bank, established in 1906, with a capital of ten thousand dollars, Henry Corbin, president, and O. G. Congdon, cashier, is the only bank Dover has ever had.

## FIRST EVENTS IN TOWNSHIP.

The first corn mill and distillery in the county were near present Dover village, and they were erected by a Mr. Bowers.

A log church was built at Dover by different denominations. Early ministers there were: Revs. Trapp, Linville, Ewing, King and Robert Mare. The three last named were Cumberland Presbyterians. Rev. Ransome Clark was also a pioneer "Old School" Baptist. Union meetings were frequently held and the pastors left it to the converts to decide which denomination they should finally join.

The first marriage in Dover township was that uniting John Lovelady and Mary Cox, daughter of Enoch Cox. This was in 1818, and it is thought to be the first marriage in the county after actually organized as Lafayette county.

The first births were twin children of the first couple united in marriage, as above mentioned.

The first death in the township was Martin Tripp, in 1820; the next was William R. Cole, and both were buried in the cemetery near Dover, which Mr. Cole had laid out himself.

The pioneer school of this section was taught in a log house just south of the village of Dover in 1822, by George Marquis, who soon afterwards died.

The first physician was Doctor Buck, of Massachusetts.

The first weaving of cloth in Dover township was by Mrs. John Lovelady and Mrs. Solomon Cox.

The first public school district was formed in May, 1840. In 1909 the total enrollment of pupils was eighty-one; teachers employed, three; average wages paid, forty-two dollars and fifty cents; valuation of district, one hundred and sixty-five thousand dollars; tax levy, sixty-five cents on a dollar.

## CHAPTER XX.

### DAVIS TOWNSHIP.

By James P. Chinn.

Davis township was organized May 3, 1830, and then included all of present Freedom and portions of Middleton and Dover townships. Its original boundaries were defined by the county court as follows: "Beginning on the county line between Saline and Lafayette counties, at the section corner between 2 and 3, township 50, range 24, thence west to the middle of range 26, in township 50; thence south to the section corner of 12 and 13, township 48; thence east to the range line between 25 and 26; thence south to the southern boundary of Lafayette county, which is the middle of the main channel of the Osage river; thence down the middle of said stream to the range line between section 23 and 24; thence north with said line to the place of beginning."

These lines do not exactly correspond with any of the township lines in the county at this date, except the east line, which forms the boundary between Lafayette and Saline counties. It was estimated that there were forty-eight taxable families within the above-defined territory at that time. The first township election was ordered held at the house of Benjamin Johnson; and Martin Warren, Sr., Axel H. Page and John Smeltser were appointed judges.

A change was effected in the territory of Davis township on July 4, 1848, when the new township of Middleton was established, and the boundaries of Dover township fixed in their present places. These changes cut off some of the territory of Davis township, when its new boundaries were fixed as follows: "Commencing at the township line, between townships 49 and 50, where said line crosses the boundary line between Lafayette and Saline counties, thence with said township line west to where the same crosses the main branch of the Tabo creek; thence with the main channel of said creek in a southern direction, to where said creek crosses the section line between sections 9 and 10, in range 26, of township 49; thence with said section line south to where the same crosses the main branch of Davis creek;



thence with the main channel of said Davis creek to the boundary line between the counties of Saline and Lafayette; thence with said line north to place of beginning." These lines have never been changed since that date in 1848.

#### EARLY SETTLEMENT.

The honor of becoming one of the very early settlers in Davis township belonged to Joseph Collins, who located at a place since called "Bear's Grove," situated near section 13, township 49, range 26. The exact date is not now known, but it was certainly between the years 1825 and 1830, as he had to do with the organization of this sub-division of the county.

Alexander P. Hogan, William Anderson and Uriah Gladdish, natives of Kentucky, who settled on sections 35 and 36, of the same township and range, and Capt. William Beatty, Maj. S. G. Neal, William Collins, Madison Taylor, Thomas and James Smith, William and Menona Dyer, and William Hickman, who settled in that neighborhood previous to 1840.

Maj. George P. Gordon, who later resided on section 18, township 49, range 24, stated that Simon Bradley and Jesse Cox came to that neighborhood as early as 1820, settling on sections 17 and 18, respectively. He also remembered that Mesdames Bradley and Cox did the first weaving of cloth in that vicinity. From that time on settlement was made too rapidly to undertake, at this late day, to trace the locations and names.

#### FIRST EVENTS AND CUSTOMS.

The first marriage ceremony in this township was performed at the home of Mr. Anderson, where his daughter was united with William Still.

The first male child born was Henry Anderson, the son of Ira and Columbia Anderson; he was born in 1841.

The first person to die within Davis township was a Miss Davenport, about 1843; she was buried in the old Couch graveyard.

Among the earliest physicians in the township was Dr. W. W. Higgins, who later removed to Montana.

The first ministers of the gospel reported here were Rev. George Crawford, of the New School Presbyterian faith, and Rev. Peter Williams, a Baptist.

The first religious services were conducted in the Beatty school house, near Bear's Grove, prior to 1840. In 1841 the Tabo Presbyterian church was organized at the same place.

The first school held in Davis township was at the Beatty school house, built in 1838. George Rhoades and Judge Lucian Cary were among the first persons to teach there. From fifteen to twenty-five pupils attended these schools and a salary of forty dollars per month was paid. The school house was built of logs and was conducted on the subscription plan. On section 36, about 1843, a log school house was erected by Elijah Gladdish. There twelve or fifteen pupils attended the first term taught; the teacher was Elizabeth Martin, who received ten dollars a month and boarded around, as was the almost universal custom in all early schools.

It is also claimed that Mrs. Elizabeth Gladdish wove the first cloth in the neighborhood, bringing her wool from Kentucky.

The pioneers had to go from twelve to twenty miles to mill, and frequently would be cut off from their homes by high water and were obliged to camp by the roadside several days until the waters receded. The trading point was then Lexington, as was also the postoffice until about 1846, when Hempland postoffice was established, with Major Neal as postmaster.

The necessities of this pioneer band were indeed few, and were supplied chiefly by their own exertions. Occasionally, when they desired a little "store" sugar, tea, coffee, etc., they were obliged to go to Dover, in Dover township, several miles distant. The supplies came up the Missouri river in keel boats and were landed at that point.

One remarkable thing about the political complexion of this township in 1844 was the fact that out of the sixty-three votes polled that year (it being the William Henry Harrison "Tippecanoe" campaign), sixty were Whigs, from which party the Republican party later came into existence. A premium was offered for the largest Whig vote, and Davis township took the banner. It should be understood that at that early date Missouri was largely Democratic.

Davis township is well watered and drained by little streams. The largest of these pretty streams is Davis creek, which has many tributaries. The township is now highly cultivated and the finest fields of corn and grain, as well as bearing orchards and all that go toward making up a magnificent rural scene, abound on every hand.

At an early date wild game was very plentiful in this section of Lafayette county. In going a few rods from his house, pioneer Harvey Higgins frequently started up from three to five deer. Colonel Mulky once started four black bears up within less than two hundred yards from his cabin home. He succeeded in capturing two of them. Elk and buffalo were frequently seen roaming at will over the township and catamounts were often

killed. Some panthers were known in the vicinity, but to no considerable numbers. There were no regular roads in those early days, but all traveled by courses and trails. The boys would frequently have a big deer hunt, kill as many as eight deer, and get home to dinner.

NOTE.—In an historical item penned in 1881 by Ira D. Anderson, he laid claim to the following facts concerning Davis township, which does not quite coincide with the “first events” already given, but it is here given, for possibly the statement is correct:

“William Collins, senior, a soldier of the Revolutionary war from Carolina, and his son and sons-in-law, in all amounting to eight persons, constituted the first settlers of what is now Davis township. These located in 1825. The first marriage was Martin D. Warren to Miss Dillingham. The first male child was James Anderson, son of William H. and D. Anderson. Nancy, daughter of Larkin and Sarah Graham, was the first female child born in the township. Rev. Thomas McBride, of the Christian church, was the first preacher in the township.”

Concerning the population of Davis township, it may be stated that in June, 1880, there were reported in the United States census reports two thousand nine hundred and forty-four inhabitants within the township. Coming down to 1900, the same authority gives the township as having four thousand eight hundred and thirty-three, including Higginsville. The forthcoming census reports will no doubt show a goodly increase to these figures.

The schools and churches having been included in separate chapters in this volume,—those of the entire county forming chapters by themselves,—it will not be necessary to mention them in this connection.

#### GRAIN AND FRUIT GROWING THIRTY YEARS AGO.

The present farmers have come to be of the prosperous type and one or two poor crops do not cripple and discourage them as such things did the farmers of thirty years ago. Yet for the most part the farmers even then had much success, as will be seen from the following account written in 1880. “Christopher Ellmaker has an orchard consisting of about two hundred trees, some of which have been planted forty years. He recently gathered from these thrifty apple trees one thousand bushels of choice fruit.

“His wheat crop during the same year yielded him an average of twenty-five bushels per acre, while in other parts of the township it ranged from thirty to forty bushels per acre.”

“George G. Elsea has an orchard of one hundred and fifty apple trees, some of which are more than forty years old, and they produced him two hundred bushels of fine fruit this year.”



"An orchard of Alfred P. Lewis that was set out in 1845, and contained one hundred apple trees, raised four hundred bushels in 1880. Of the different varieties may be named the Ben Davis, the Genitan, Winesap and the Missouri and Newtown Pippin."

The above is only given to show the conditions that existed in this township as long ago as 1880. With such climate and soil it is no wonder that land sells from one hundred to one hundred and fifty dollars per acre, within easy access of market towns!

Of the extensive mining interests in this township, the reader is referred to the chapter on Geology in this volume. It may be said in this connection, however, that the coal mines in Davis township, underlying the fertile farming lands, makes the property more than double in value. The mines are found here and there over the township, but more especially in the vicinity of Higginsville, where the mining operations are very profitable.

#### INCIDENTS OF THE CIVIL WAR.

Davis township, in common with all the townships in Lafayette county, came in for her share of the deeds of violence and bloodshed during the memorable years of the Civil war. Among these may be recalled, with no little interest, the following:

A Federal paymaster, having in his possession fifty-five thousand dollars, which he was transporting to Marshall, Saline county, Missouri, with a guard of twenty-five men, commanded by Captain Perry, had stopped at the residence of Alfred P. Lewis for the purpose of remaining over night. While there, they were attacked by a company of bushwhackers, led by Dave Blount, who captured the vehicle which contained the money, securely locked up in a strong box, and its guard of three pickets. Not knowing the value of the money treasure in their possession, the bushwhackers took their horses and, bidding the three men to follow, started to retreat. One of them refusing, he was deliberately shot down in his tracks, the ball entering his back and coming out of his right breast. He lived only twenty-six hours. Mr. Lewis gave all the assistance he could, but was powerless to save his life, but made his last moments easier by his tender treatment. The bushwhackers rode off with the horses and the two other Federal guards, paroling them and allowing them to join their comrades the following day.

In the month of September, 1862, John Grisom was ~~found~~ murdered in the Davis Creek bottoms, on the premises of Christopher Echhoff. Grisom was a resident of Saline county.

## THE CITY OF HIGGINSVILLE.

Higginsville, the only incorporation within Davis township, is beautifully situated on the Chicago & Alton and Missouri Pacific railroad lines, on sections 1 and 6, township 49, ranges 25 and 26. It was platted, as seen by the county plat books, by Henry and Carrie Higgins (from whom the place derived its name), August 14, 1869. In 1900 the federal census gave it a population of two thousand seven hundred and ninety-one.

A postoffice was established at this point in 1870, with A. B. E. Lehman as postmaster. He also had the honor of putting in the first store for the sale of general merchandise, the firm being known as Lehman & Son.

A frame school house was provided in 1879, at a cost of one thousand two hundred dollars. Thirty-five pupils attended this first school in Higginsville, which was taught by Miss Anna Reese, who received for her services fifty dollars per month.

It is generally conceded that the first marriage in the town was Lewis Henke and wife, whose maiden name is not known to the writer. They were made "man and wife" by Justice of the Peace George Osborne.

Michael Kelley is said to have been the first male child born in Higginsville.

The first death to be recorded in the town was Lewis Henke's infant son, who was buried in the Evangelical burying ground.

The earliest physician in the place was Dr. C. W. Seeber, who remained many years and enjoyed a lucrative medical practice.

In 1880 the town supported a newspaper, a bank, two steam flouring mills, a steam elevator and grain warehouse, two freight and passenger stations, eight churches, a fine graded public school, a select school, several civic societies, a lumber yard and more than twenty other business houses. Its population was at that time about eight hundred.

## BUSINESS INTERESTS OF 1910.

In the month of June, 1910, the following constituted a majority of the business factors of Higginsville:

American Bank, Bank of Higginsville and Farmer's Bank of Higginsville.

Hotels—The Arcade Hotel and Merchants Hotel.

Physicians—Dr. W. C. Webb, Dr. W. A. Braecklein, Dr. T. A. McLennan, Dr. E. A. Hoefer, Dr. W. A. Porter, and Dr. Charles W. Ott.

Dentists—Dr. G. C. Chamblin, Dr. O. A. Jones, Dr. G. H. Frey and Dr. J. E. Lyons.

Attorneys—W. M. Ilgenfritz, G. W. Stegen and James P. Chinn.

Druggists—J. E. Koppenbrink, Forest Fields and Braecklein & Detert.

Hardware Dealers—Samuel Downing, J. H. Knipmeyer, Ritter Brothers, E. W. Mollenkamp and Edward Freese.

Livery Barns—Wilson & Layne and W. H. Lewis.

Lumber Dealers—Tempel & Schoppenhorst and La Crosse Lumber Company.

Stock Buyers—William Kelly, Wash Johnson and Henry Breipohl.

Brick and Tile Works—Canterberry Brothers.

Produce Houses—Swift & Company and J. W. Clayton.

Groceries—J. W. Endly, M. E. Herd, Freitag & Rabsahl, Forest McCord, Walter McElroy, Ed Edwards and F. D. Alexander.

Furniture Dealers—Hoefer & Meinershagen and A. H. Hader.

Clothing Store—A. Mendelsohn.

Department Stores—T. M. Lake & Sons and Kuhne Brothers Mercantile Company.

Jewelry Stores—Tucker Jewelry Company and Inglis & Huber.

Photographer—A. T. Peterson.

Milliner—Mrs. S. P. Peacock.

Mills—Higginsville Milling Company.

Telephones—Lafayette Telephone Company and Citizens Telephone Company.

Higginsville was incorporated in 1876 and Abram Wade was made its first mayor. It was incorporated as a city of the fourth class in 1886 and the following have been the mayors since that date: Jesse Hargrave, John W. Branch, Thomas A. Walker, H. C. Schwartz, A. B. E. Lehman, Daniel Hoefer, J. H. Rigg, E. W. Mollenkamp. Present city officials: Charles Gladish, mayor; John Sparks, city clerk, and G. W. Stegen, city attorney.

The city of Higginsville owns its waterworks and electric light plant, which is a modern and up-to-date plant in every particular, and the city also owns one of the most modern city halls to be found anywhere in a city of its size. Higginsville has an excellent volunteer fire department. A postoffice was established in 1870 and the following have served as postmasters: A. B. E. Lehman, John W. Endly, Sam Kleinschmidt, H. C. Schwartz, M. C. James and Frank Thrailkill. There are now four rural delivery routes running out from Higginsville to the surrounding territory. The longest route is twenty-eight miles, the others about the same length. Higginsville is a



second-class postoffice. Total number of mails received each twenty-four hours is eleven.

In June, 1864, Civil war days, a character known as "Bill" Anderson, with more than twenty men, met a detachment of Captain Burrough's company of militia on the farm of William Whitsett, near Mt. Hebron church. The detachment consisted of about thirty-seven men and three wagons, of five mules each, being en route from Camp Lexington to this township with some provisions. A short, bloody encounter was had, in which nine of Burrough's men were killed outright and five mortally wounded. Only one of the Anderson men was injured. The bushwhackers shot the mules and burned the wagons.

In 1862 Captain Leffenwell's company of militia surrounded a Mr. Sutherlin and his son, Samuel McMahan and Zenith Redd, on Mr. Sutherlin's place, and a short skirmish ensued, in which McMahan, Redd and three or four militiamen were killed. Mr. Sutherlin and son made good their escape. The latter two had served in the Confederate army for six months, then engaged in bushwhacking for some time, and finally returned to the Confederate service.

In September, that year, "Bill" Anderson, with thirteen men, met four of Col. Henry Neill's men—Evan Phillips, William Iddings, William King and Mr. Meyers—on the Lexington road east of the Big Sni. The bushwhackers took them on into Washington township, in the vicinity of Mayview, and there shot them. Their remains were found about four weeks later. Such were some of the horrors of war.

For an account of schools and churches in Washington township, the reader is referred to chapters on Education and Churches, in this volume.

## CHAPTER XXI.

### FREEDOM TOWNSHIP.

Freedom township is in the southeast corner of Lafayette county, and is bounded on the north by Davis creek; on the east by the county line; on the south by the south line of the county and on the west by Washington township. It dates its organization from June 11, 1832. The county court, after defining its boundary and naming it, ordered an election at the house of James Wilkinson, but for some now unknown reason said election was never held. May 27, 1833, the court appointed Livingston Wilkinson as constable of Freedom township, until the next general election. In August, 1833, the court changed the township lines, the wording of the record being: "Beginning where Davis fork crosses the eastern county line, then up the same (stream) to the line between ranges 25 and 26; thence south to the middle of township 45; thence due east to the line between Saline and Lafayette counties; thence north with said line to place of beginning. Supposed to contain about thirty taxable inhabitants."

In 1834 Johnson county was erected, thus fixing the south line of this county, and about the same date nine more sections were added to the west end, thus completing the township's area as it stands today.

### EARLY SETTLEMENT.

Eighty-five years ago the first white man invaded the territory embraced within Freedom township. His name was Patrick Henry, who effected a settlement in the eastern portion of the township. A little later, the western portion of the township was settled by Samuel and John Scott. James and Chris Mulkey located in what became known as Mulkey's Grove, about two and a half miles southeast of the present village of Aullville. Classed as early comers to the township may be named these: Doctor Davis, Nat. Davis, William Davis, David Mock, Jacob Phillip, George and David Welborn, Brooks Wellington, John Walker, James Atterberry and Daniel Greenwood. These nearly all located around the old town of Freedom.

In an early account of the settlement of Freedom township from the pen of William Bright, the following has been extracted:

"Joseph Johnson, of Indiana, but native to Kentucky, was among the original settlers in the township to which he came in 1829. Noah Rigg in the same year settled on section 13, township 48, range 24. Then William Bright bought Noah Rigg's farm, and entered the balance of the section.

"The first marriage was that of Noah Rigg to Elizabeth Johnson. Joseph Rigg was the first male child born in the township. The first female child born was Ellen Bright, daughter of William and Artimesia Bright. She was also the first to die in this township, and was buried at the old Johnson graveyard. The first regular physician was Doctor Thornton, a Kentuckian. The pioneer school was in a building on the farm of William Bright and there James Campbell taught the first term of school. This school house was made of logs and was 'raised' by the neighbors."

The present population of Freedom township is about three thousand eight hundred. For an account of its schools and churches see respective headings in the general chapters of this volume.

The township is traversed, through its northeastern portion, by the Lexington and Sedalia branch of the Missouri Pacific railroad, with station points at Aullville and Concordia.

#### TOWNS AND VILLAGES.

Freedom (now a defunct village of this township) was laid out in 1860, by Franklin Mock, on section 9, township 48, range 25, and made a matter of public record. William Kane erected a store building, two stories high, forty by twenty-four feet, in which he carried on a general merchandise business. The house in which Doctor Belt later resided was the first residence of the village. Davis, Livingwood & Son put in operation an ox-tread grist-mill, which later was removed to Aullville. The second store in the place was built by Wesley Cox, and there he carried a small stock of dry goods and groceries. Three years before the village was platted, the Christian denomination erected a church building, at a cost of seven hundred dollars. The Methodists also held an interest in it and worshiped therein. It was finally removed to Aullville. There were several business houses erected at Freedom, but with the building of the railroad through the township, the good start towards a lively town was thwarted and finally all became dilapidated and many of the buildings were removed to the nearby railroad station, Aullville. Doctor Wilborn was postmaster at one time, and later it was moved to the store of Mr. Kane. It is now numbered among the defunct villages of Lafayette county.



## CONCORDIA.

The second attempt at town-building in Freedom township was when, in 1868, the town of Concordia was platted, by a joint stock company, consisting of Major G. P. Gordon, Henry Detert, Col. George S. Rathburn, Peter and Harmon Uphouse and Henry Westerhouse. It is situated twenty-five miles to the southeast of Lexington, on the Lexington and Sedalia branch of the Missouri Pacific railroad, and on section 4, township 48, range 24.

Among the early settlers whose names should not be forgotten are these: Mordecai Cook, two miles to the west of the present town; William Cain, sometime prior to the Civil war; Jackson Patrick came very early and had many slaves and bloodhounds; Preston Patrick, southeast of town, as early as 1845; Fletcher Patrick and Miles Patrick, all brothers, who came in from Kentucky. Miles Patrick sold a slave woman to pioneer Francis H. Walkenhorst for the sum of ten dollars.

William Mock started the first nursery in this section of the state more than fifty years ago and there are now hundreds of farmers who have trees springing from that original stock, among which are many fine varieties of apples, including the famous "Huntsman's Favorite," so well known in Missouri.

A stage line, with its four-horse stage coaches, ran between Sedalia and Lexington, making its trips alternate days. There were relays about every dozen or so miles, Mordecai Cook's place, a few miles to the south of present Concordia, being a station for one of the relays. Men still living here relate that the signal of the approaching mail coach was the long, loud blowing of an immense tin horn, when all would gather at the station to watch the lusty driver change horses, mount his high seat and ply the long whip to the fresh horses.

Marked, indeed, has been the change of the appearance of things in and about Concordia, with the passing of more than forty-two years, since the first townsite stakes were driven.

Before the platting of the place, in 1856, it was that a good grist-mill was put in operation at this point by Henry Flandermeyer and Lewis Bergmann, the same costing about three thousand dollars. This property was burned in 1859. Then followed a blacksmith shop by Frederick Henricks, in 1858. A year later a store was started by Henry and August Brockhoff. It was a story and a half building, twenty-five by forty feet.

The second store in the place was that of Hackman & Detert. The first

hotel that was built and conducted by Henry Meinecke, on the corner of what is now known as St. Louis and Bogg streets.

These, with possibly a few others, constituted all there was of the hamlet before it was platted in 1868.

A postoffice was established in 1870, with August Heckman as postmaster. In January, 1877, the place was incorporated, with John Smith as its first mayor. The earliest school house was erected in 1874, of brick, and cost one thousand three hundred dollars. Fifty pupils attended the first term, which was taught by William F. Walkenhorst, at a salary of fifty dollars per month. Dr. F. L. Flanders was the first physician in the town, coming from Illinois, and removed to Kansas City in 1881. The first religious services were conducted by the Methodist Episcopal people, under Rev. C. Bruegger.

The settlement was largely made of German people, and is today mostly of German or German-descent population—a thrifty, well-to-do class of most loyal, excellent citizenship. In 1880 the federal census gave Concordia a population of three hundred and ninety-one, but by another count in 1881—one year later—the population was about five hundred and fifty. The business was then represented as follows: Five dry goods stores; five groceries; two lumber yards; three blacksmith shops; two shoe shops; one harness shop; one bank; two boot and shoe stores; two furniture dealers; two mills; four saloons; two meat markets; a livery stable; two drug stores; three hardware and implement houses; two hotels; four doctors; one millinery store. Of the schools, it may be stated that at this date—1910—the enrollment is one hundred and twenty-six; teachers employed, three; average wages paid teachers, sixty-six dollars and thirty cents; district total valuation, three hundred thousand dollars; levy on each hundred dollars, thirty cents.

That the people who settled at this town were of the intelligent, progressive type, it only needs to be said that as early as 1880 the Concordia Library Society was organized, then consisting of eighteen members, with W. F. Walkenhorst as president and D. H. Smith, librarian. It was the aim of the promoters to furnish a suitable place for the rising young to while away their spare hours, instead of visiting the saloons.

For one reason and another, with the passing years, this library went down, but the Lutheran college and other public school library facilities have in a measure taken its place. The books are now in the public school library.

Concordia has always been a good milling point. The first mill in the neighborhood was a treadmill by which oxen and horses were used as a propelling force, treading on a large half-inclined wheel. This was erected west of town by Fritz Rope; but later it was burned. Then the proprietor of that improvised mill erected a steam mill, with two run of stones, in town and it

was run until in 1882, when it also was burned. It was owned by John F. Meyer, who died, then John S. Klinkenberg bought it and under his ownership it was destroyed.

Henry Baepler & Sons built a mill, two and a half stories high, in 1877, which had a capacity of four thousand barrels of flour annually, the product being chiefly sold in the markets of St. Louis. Its cost was ten thousand dollars.

The present milling industry of Concordia is in the hands of the Concordia Mill and Elevator Company, a stock concern, organized in 1908, the capacity of the plant being one hundred and twenty-five barrels daily.

#### POSTOFFICE BUSINESS.

Before the town was laid out there was a country postoffice west of the present town site two miles, known as "Castle," where M. Cook was postmaster. Then it was removed to the home of Rev. J. F. Biltz, near the old brick church, a half of a mile out from the present office. Postmaster Biltz changed the name to "Concordia," probably after his old alma mater, the Lutheran college at Fort Wayne, Indiana, called Concordia. The postmasters who served after this change were as follows: Messrs. Hackman, Scheikhardt, F. C. Cook, E. F. Ninas, Althoff, Henry Elling, William Doblle, Julius Vogt, Jr., A. E. Bruns, and the present incumbent, William F. Walkenhorst.

The office was changed to a third-class office in 1906. It has four rural free delivery routes running out from it. The first was established in July, 1901, twenty-five and seven-eighths miles long; one known as No. 2, in July, 1903, that is twenty-four miles long; No. 3, established in July, 1903, twenty-two and five-eighths miles long, and No. 4, established in May, 1904, eighteen miles in length.

#### INCORPORATION MATTERS.

Concordia was incorporated in 1877, as a village, and in 1883 as a city of the fourth class. The last chairman under village life was Fred C. Cook, and the mayors have been: 1883, Fred C. Cook; 1886, Henry Ficken; 1888, F. C. Cook; 1890, Henry Ficken; 1892, Henry Ficken; 1894, Henry W. Thieman; 1896, Henry W. Thieman; 1898, Louis H. Mehl; 1900, Henry W. Thieman; 1902, George Duensing; 1904, George Duensing; 1906, Max Doblle and still mayor in 1910.



## CHURCHES, LODGES, ETC.

At present the only lodge in Concordia is the Woodmen of the World. At one time the Odd Fellows sustained a lodge here, but owing to the general sentiment of both the Catholic, Baptist and Lutheran churches against secret orders, it went down.

The churches represented here are the Lutheran, Evangelical (synod of North America), Methodist Episcopal, Baptist and Catholic. A history of each appears in the chapter on Churches.

## 1910 BUSINESS INTERESTS.

Banks—The Concordia Savings and the Farmers Bank.

Bakery—C. F. Schmidt.

Blacksmiths—E. L. Tieman, Max Doblle, Walter Roepe, William Everett.

Brick and Tile Works—Henry Basselmann.

Concrete Works—Louis Henck.

Creamery—Concordia Creamery.

Drugs—Alfred Kroencke, Dr. F. Schreiman, Dr. F. D. Lieser.

Doctors—Schreiman, J. A. Schneider and Oetting, Dr. F. D. Lieser.

Dentists—W. A. Gruebebel, G. T. Scholle.

Harness Shops—A. E. Bruns, F. H. Brockmann.

Elevators—John S. Klingberg & Son, Concordia Elevator Company.

Hardware—Concordia Mercantile Company, Sodemann Hardware Company.

Hotel—The Central, by William Deke.

Furniture—Daniel Schlapper, E. Bergmann.

General Dealers—Concordia Mercantile Company, Mayer, Kroencke & Halston, A. H. Deke, J. P. Lohofener, Bergman Department Store.

Grocers—M. Tieman & Company, Martin Miller, John Lohmann, F. W. Petring & Son.

Jewelers—Henry Beissenherz, F. H. Freese.

Lumber—George Duensing.

Livestock—M. Tieman & Company, H. Mahnken & Son, Fritz Lampe.

Livery Barn—Henry Franz.

Mills—Concordia Milling and Elevator Company.

Marble Works—Herman Weimbeig.

Millinery—Minnie Tegeler, Alpers Sisters, Mary Kronsbein.

Meat Market—William Gieseke Bros.

Newspaper—The *Concordian*, J. J. Bredehoeft, editor and proprietor.

Produce—Concordia Produce Company.

Photographer—Abraham Davis.

Shoemaker—H. Schumacher.

In 1898 the town put in its present water works plant and has maintained and improved it ever since. In 1909 Runge Brothers installed the present electric lighting plant.

#### BUSHWHACKING AND BANK ROBBERY.

The most exciting times experienced at the usually quiet, orderly town of Concordia was in the years 1863-64 and again in 1878.

In 1863, during the Civil war strife, a party of thirty-five bushwhackers came across Davis creek to where Concordia now stands and killed Lewis Fiene, William Schornhorst, D. Karston and Conrad Bruns. They were made to stand up in a row, and when the shooting at them commenced some started to run, but all were finally killed.

October 10, 1864, a report reached Concordia that a party of bushwhackers were in the immediate neighborhood, and the alarm was given by blowing a horn. The citizens gathered at the Lutheran church and about one hundred men rapidly organized, under command of Captain Pepper and Lieutenant Stuenkle. About one-half were mounted on horses. They started in hot pursuit of the bushwhackers, the mounted men dividing into two parties, the one going east and the other party northeast, in order to head them off before they could cross Davis creek. The party going east encountered the enemy, about one hundred strong, and, observing the inequality of numbers, at once turned in retreat, closely followed by the outlaw band, who shot them down along the way, all being killed but five or six. Among those thus pursued and shot for protecting their home and town were the following: Capt. George Pepper, Lieut. Lewis Stuenkle, F. H. Walkenhorst, H. Freitag, Fritz Bruns, Fritz Meyer, C. Wahrenbrock, H. Wolters, Henry Reiter, William Bobenstab, H. Deus, Henry Gritman, Fritz Dettmer, Fritz Brockmann, Henry Meins, D. Carsons; H. Dickenhorst, Judge Prigmore and Henry Vrede were killed at their homes, on the same day, by the same inhuman bushwhackers.

One of the most daring bank robberies of this country was executed on August 29, 1878, at half past one o'clock in the afternoon, at the usually quiet town of Concordia, this county. In brief the robbery occurred as follows: Henry Ficken (who still presides as cashier) was seated at his desk

engaged in writing, when two men presented themselves at the counter. One asked for change for a bill, which he laid down. Mr. Ficken turned to the money drawer to accommodate the stranger, and while his back was turned the robber, a powerful fellow, jumped over the counter and seized him in such a manner as to render him powerless to move or cry out. The other robber then presented a revolver at his head and demanded the money. They compelled him to open the safe, took out the valuables and placed them in a flour sack, and with a third confederate, who had been guarding the entrance outside, succeeded in making good their escape. They mounted on horses, which had been hitched near the bank in waiting for them, and rode toward the south and when not far out of town met many coming home from a picnic. They boasted to the crowd that they had robbed the bank and hurried on by the throng in gleeful triumph. Searching parties were at once sent out and the country scoured, and later a party of detectives was put on their trail and much money spent, but all to no purpose, as they were never captured. It was later believed, and is by many today, that this was a part of the Jesse James outlaw gang, for they were well acquainted here, and the ground and the day had evidently been carefully selected, at a time when but few were liable to be at home and when business men were absent.

Three suspects (not of this county) were arrested and brought to the county seat for identification and trial, but no responsible person could identify them, and really they proved a complete alibi, hence were discharged. William Young was then prosecuting attorney.

#### TOWN OF AULLVILLE.

This sprightly town was founded in the month of July, 1869, by Hall Hungate and C. B. Russell, and was incorporated in 1876. It is situated in section 28, township 49, range 25. The first business house was erected by Bell & Erskin. A postoffice was secured in 1871, with H. T. Hartman as postmaster. The first mayor was James H. Barnes. The first school house in town was erected in 1873, at a cost of one thousand five hundred dollars. Miss Lillie Tolbert taught the first school, her wages being twenty-five dollars per month. The number enrolled was sixteen.

The first male child born was John Ennis, son of G. M. and Tenny Ennis, born in 1871. The first female child born in the village was Nola, daughter of John W. and Franky Endley.

The first person to die was Mrs. Miller, in July, 1872.



The first physician of the place was Dr. H. T. Hartman, a native of Lafayette county. The Missionary Baptists held the first religious services in town, on the second floor of the store building of George Emn. The earliest minister was Rev. E. Roth.

In 1876, a flouring mill was erected by Dr. J. T. Watson, and later operated by Major & Ridgeway. Its first cost was two thousand five hundred dollars; its machinery cost four thousand dollars. In 1880 this milling plant turned out three thousand two hundred barrels of excellent grade flour, a part of which was consumed at home and the balance sent to St. Louis.

A Masonic lodge was instituted at this point in 1872—see chapter on Fraternities elsewhere in this volume. The secret societies of the place at this time are: The Masonic, Woodmen of America and Mystic Workers.

The first incorporation of the village—that of 1876—went down, and in 1905 it was reorganized as a village.

#### POSTOFFICE HISTORY.

When the first postmaster, H. T. Hartman, was appointed, in 1871, the village was very new and small. The office has grown with the passing years; it is a fourth-class office yet, but doing a large business. In 1903 one rural free delivery route was established at this point, the same extending out and back a distance of almost twenty-five miles. Among the postmasters who have served here may be named Messrs. Hartman, George Phelps, Henry Henrichs, J. M. Hord, James H. Barnes, and the present incumbent, R. A. Roberts, who has served since February, 1889.

#### BUSINESS INTERESTS OF 1910.

In the month of May, 1910, the following were the business houses of Aullville:

Banks—Aullville Bank.

Drugs—C. R. Boone.

Hardware—Mode Anson.

General Dealers—R. A. Roberts, S. P. Philips.

Grain Dealer—J. S. Klingenburg & Son.

Stock Dealers—Greer Brothers, W. W. Parker and Collins & Littlejohn.

Blacksmith—S. Graham.

Harness Dealer—R. A. Roberts.

Shoe Shop—W. E. Cunningham.

Hotel—R. C. Caplinger.

Livery—R. C. Caplinger.

Physician—C. R. Boone.

#### INTERESTING ITEMS AND EVENTS.

Just a little to the north of the village of Aullville, at one time was the home of that well-known Confederate general, Joseph Shelby, who at an early day was a large land owner in this county. Southwest of Waverly is what is known as the "Shelby tract," consisting of about eight hundred acres of excellent land, now held by the Yancey brothers.

In the sixties and seventies there were enacted many dark, criminal deeds in and near the village of Aullville, some of which it is probably not wise to blacken the pages of this volume with, but there are others that would seem to find a proper place in the annals of the county, of which this work is supposed to impartially treat. Within the nearby vicinity of the place the notorious outlaw, Jesse James, once made his hiding place during the interims between the dark crimes with which he was from time to time connected. It was in the seventies, when Hon. William Young was sheriff of the county, that Jesse James was hiding from justice in this township and, being hotly pursued by the officer named, that he left his bed, just in time to make his escape. Sheriff Young had difficulty in crossing the waters of Davis creek, hence lost his man, who even then was known as among the greatest of highwaymen.

At other points within this county Jesse James remained at farmhouses several weeks, but at the time was unknown to the people here. It was right after the close of the Civil war, and his carrying such an array of firearms and going "armed to the teeth" as he was, finally caused a suspicion among the members of a family where he was stopping as a boarder, and one of them told him he must leave, as such things did not look well in a civilized country. He took the hint and left, and not long thereafter it was learned that the "boarder," who came and went at all times of the day and night, was none other than the notorious Jesse James, so much wanted by the state and federal authorities for numerous crimes.

Until a vigilance committee waited on a large number of bad citizens in the vicinity of Aullville, in the seventies, that community was the scene of many foul deeds. When crime was committed, sympathizers were on hand to see that the law was thwarted in bringing them to justice. Many

guilty persons escaped their just deserts. On one occasion more than fifty persons were personally placed under arrest by Sheriff Young and brought to Lexington, and placed—some as witnesses and others as criminals—on trial.

Outside of Concordia and Aullville, in Freedom township, are these churches: The Baptist, two and a half miles to the west of Concordia; the Evangelical church, two miles to the east of town, and a Lutheran church, four miles west of town.

There are small coal mines within Freedom township, west of Concordia, but not of any great magnitude, and they are only periodically worked.



## CHAPTER XXII.

### LEXINGTON TOWNSHIP.

Lexington township, the civil subdivision of Lafayette county in which the city of Lexington is situated, was first mentioned as one of the townships comprising the county May 24, 1824, when the following court record was made:

"Ordered that the following bounds be considered and known by the name of Lexington township, within and for Lillard county, to-wit: Beginning at the mouth of the Big Sniabar; thence up the east fork of said Big Sniabar to its source; thence due south to the middle of the Osage river; thence down said river to where a line running due south from the head of the Big Tabo or main Tabo crosses; thence with and along said line due north to the head of the creek; thence down said creek to its mouth, or where it empties into the Missouri river; thence up the Missouri river to the place of beginning."

It will be observed that these boundary lines, on the west, correspond with the eastern boundary of Fort Osage township, thus for the time being wiping out Sniabar township. The eastern and northern bounds are the same now as at first. East of Tabo creek was then called Tabo township. The first election and all subsequent elections in Lexington township were by the court ordered held at Lexington town. James Fletcher was commissioned by the governor as the first justice of the peace and James D. Warren was first to be elected constable. February 7, 1826, the first company of patrols were appointed and were named as Capt. John Robinson and Harvey Owen, who were to serve one year. These were a sort of police.

### PIONEER SETTLERS.

As has been observed in the Early Settlement chapter of this volume, Gilead Rupe was the first white man to invade this county for the purpose of making actual settlement. He located two and a half miles southwest of Lexington site in 1815. A full account of his settlement has been given, hence will not be repeated in this connection.

Following Rupe, in Lexington township, came David James and his grown sons, Jesse and Henry, who settled on section 16, township 50, range 27. When he learned that he had squatted on a "school section," as subsequent surveys proved, he selected a tract a little distance south, but later removed to the headwaters of the Little Sni.

In 1818 (or, some say, 1819) Nicholas Houx came in and built a tannery, which in 1827 was bought by William Smith (father of Doctor Smith), who operated it eight years or more.

The first regular physician who appeared in this township was Doctor Rankin, from Kentucky, whose father was the founder of the famous Shaker town, of that state. The Doctor located near the camp ground situated on section 17, township 50, range 27. He lived to be over ninety years of age.

The first school taught in this township was in a log cabin, near where John R. Houx afterwards resided. It was taught by Robert D. Morrow, in 1821 or 1822. He later became a Cumberland Presbyterian minister.

The first public school house was built of logs in 1829 or 1830, the neighbors furnishing the material and doing the work. Harry Bellows taught first in this building.

The first steamboat landing in the township was at Lexington, or at the mouth of Rupe's creek, or, as sometimes called, "Rupe's branch." It was known as "Rupe's Landing."

The only cities or towns within Lexington township are the city of Lexington and Northrop station, on the River division of the Missouri railway. The latter is a mere stopping place and hamlet of no considerable consequence.

The population of Lexington township, outside the city of Lexington, was in 1900 about three thousand five hundred.

The schools and churches of the township are interwoven with that of the city, hence will not be repeated here.

This township is now well cultivated and the coal mining interests have come to be of great profit. The land is excellent and the tilling of it is in no manner detrimental to the mineral wealth or mining operations, hence the land is doubly valuable. It is known personally to the author, that the finest of tobacco, as well as most prolific growth of hemp and the choicest flavored fruit has been grown on this soil around the city of Lexington. And the "Lexington" output of soft coal has no superior, if indeed an equal in all Missouri's far-famed coal mining districts.

## A WAR-TIME MURDER.

As revolting as it is to repeat the stories of that cruel civil conflict from 1861 to 1865, no history of this township could be credited with being complete without making the following reference to a cold-blooded murder in the early months of that terrible war. It should be added that these horrible deeds were perpetrated alike by Union and Confederate men; in this instance, it was by the Confederate sympathizers.

The crime referred to in Lexington township was this: A New Yorker, named Charles White, who had married the widow Graves and settled as a farmer two and one-half miles south of Lexington, was a pronounced Union man. After the battle of Lexington, Capt. Fred Neet and Major Becker were paroled, and hence had to leave town in any manner they could provide, so they started on foot to Hamilton, Missouri, then the nearest railway station from the city of Lexington. Mr. White accompanied them on their forced journey, and when the party reached a distance of three miles beyond Richmond, near Duval's, they were overtaken by cavalry claiming to have an order for the arrest of Neet and Becker, signed by Gen. Sterling Price. Two of the cavalymen rode up, one on either side of Mr. White, whom they caught by the ears, pulling him along in this rude fashion until they had gone out of sight from where Neet and Becker had been stopped, three other men following along. Two pistol shots were heard and then in a few minutes the five riders returned, and the party started back to Lexington. At Richmond Neet saw one of the men, who had White's overcoat, pull out the murdered man's pocket book and pay for the drinks for the crowd, the same having bank bills within it that were previously seen by Neet and Becker. It is stated that the men who committed this dark crime were still living in the county as late as 1880.

After being brought to Lexington and lodged in jail, Neet and Becker learned that they had been charged with robbing a jewelry store, but General Price found nothing against them and they were again set at liberty. By traveling by night and secreting themselves by day, they finally made their escape to Sedalia and from there to St. Louis.



## CHAPTER XXIII.

### MIDDLETON TOWNSHIP.

Middleton is the extreme northeastern sub-division of Lafayette county, and the first place the public record speaks of this township is dated July 7, 1845, when James Pearman petitioned for a license to keep a dram shop (saloon) in the town of Middleton, in Lafayette county, in the house of David K. Palmer. He was granted such permit for the "sum of twenty-five dollars as a state tax and eighteen dollars and seventy-five cents county tax, and the ad valorem tax on the sum of one hundred and twenty-six dollars and seventy-five cents, the amount of his stock subject to this tax."

The next mention of this township is in September, 1847, when a road petition was presented the county court, in which the name Middleton appears. But this seems to have reference to the village of Middleton, which was changed to Waverly about July 1, 1850, when its bounds were greatly enlarged and the place was legally incorporated.

The boundary lines of Middleton township were defined and recorded July 4, 1848. The record reads: "Commencing where the range line between ranges 24 and 25 intersects the Missouri river; thence south with said range line to where the same intersects the township line between townships 49 and 50; thence east with said township line to Saline county; thence with the boundary line between Saline and Lafayette counties, north to the Missouri river; thence up said river with the meanderings thereof to the place of beginning." These boundaries have never been changed.

The township has two railroad systems within its borders, the River division of the Missouri Pacific and the Chicago & Alton lines, the former in the extreme northern part and the latter in the extreme southern sections.

### EARLY SETTLEMENT.

The first settlement in this township was made by pioneers including the following: Col. John Dennis Thomas, of Kentucky, settled where Waverly now stands in 1822 and was the founder of St. Thomas, which was later called Waverly, the two plats having been merged into one incorporation. Notely

Thomas, a brother of the Colonel, raised the first crop of hemp in this part of the country and took the same to Old Franklin, near Boonville, where he sold it for seven dollars a hundred pounds. This was the beginning of the hemp growing industry in Lafayette county and which was the chief crop until the breaking out of the Civil war. Other early settlers were Alexander Galbraith, from Kentucky, who purchased two hundred acres of land on sections 22 and 14, township 51, range 24. Mr. Dustin located on section 24 and John D. Thomas, Littleberry Estes and Washington Shroyer of Kentucky settled near by.

The first female child born in the township was Susan Estes, daughter of Littleberry Estes and wife. The first death was that of Mrs. Hugh Crawford, who was buried in the Estes graveyard. Doctor Buck, who died in Arkansas, was the first physician. It is supposed that the first minister was Rev. S. Bradley, of the Christian denomination.

The first cloth was woven by Mrs. Alexander Galbraith. Mr. Dillard taught one of the pioneer schools of Lafayette county, if not indeed the first in this township. It was a private school, at which two dollars and fifty cents per pupil was charged for one term.

Gen. Joseph Shelby's family held a large tract of land, known even unto this day as the "Shelby Tract," a portion of which is now the property of the Yancey brothers, the same being situated about five miles to the southwest of Waverly. This township has prospered and developed until today its surface is one beautiful garden spot of most excellent farming land, well tilled and of the highest price in all this section. Orchards are to be seen in all their beauty, here and there, while the great fields of waving grain and corn make the landscape ever a feast to the eye of the beholder. The pioneer sleeps the long sleep of death—"The workmen fall but the work goes on."

#### TOWNS OF WAVERLY AND ALMA.

Waverly is situated in the northeastern part of Middleton township, not far distant from the waters of the ever-changing Missouri. It was originally founded in 1845 by Washington Shroyer and named "Middletown," its present name, Waverly, being adopted about 1848. In 1850, or possibly a little later, Col. John D. Thomas bought land adjoining the town on the east and there he platted "St. Thomas." Soon after the Civil war Mr. Thomas died and St. Thomas was annexed to Waverly. It was incorporated in 1850 and judge William Thomas was elected its first mayor. The first house was built by David K. Palmer, and was many years since washed away by the angry waters

of the Missouri river. He also had the first store. In 1846 a frame school house was erected, costing one hundred and forty dollars; it was also used for church purposes. A Missionary Baptist named Roth preached the first sermon in the town. Mrs. Susan Shroyer taught the first school and received as her wages thirty dollars a month. The marriage of John Morrison to Lucy Shroyer in 1849 was the first wedding in the community. In 1835 Jacob Shroyer, son of W. W. and Jane Shroyer, was born, that being the first birth to record in the limits of the place. His sister, Lucy Shroyer, born in 1833, was the first female born in town. Dr. P. H. Chambers was the first regular physician in the community. He came from Kentucky and subsequently removed to Lexington, Missouri.

The history of the newspapers, churches, lodges and schools will appear in separate chapters in the general sections of this volume, hence will not be treated in this connection.

#### INDUSTRIAL DEVELOPMENT.

While Waverly has usually been considered as existing by reason of its retail trade, yet it has from time to time been noted somewhat for its manufacturing enterprises. Landrum Brothers located there in 1873 and engaged in the manufacture of fine wagons and kindred goods. They invested a capital of almost three thousand dollars in buildings; in machinery, one thousand five hundred dollars; incidentals, two thousand dollars, or a total of almost six thousand dollars. Seven men were employed as workmen. In 1888 W. H. Landrum went to Kansas and remained three years, then returned and resumed his work in the factory, but his brother later established a farm implement business at Waverly. W. H. still occupies the old works, but with the cheaper factory-made grades of wagon work, he turned his attention more especially to the making of fine buggies and carriages. He also does much repair work, has suitable machinery and handles many threshing machines, engines, etc., and does repairs on the same.

The business of Waverly in May, 1910, was chiefly as follows:

Banking—Waverly Bank.

Newspaper—The Waverly *News*.

Hotels—The Couthorn, The Zeysing and the Novel Hotels.

Physicians—Drs. Williamson and Kelling.

Attorney—M. C. Shuwalter.

General Merchandise—The Waverly Mercantile Company, T. R. Landrum, Gordon & Thomas and J. H. Leach.



Grocers—J. W. Hays.

Hardware—T. R. Landrum, Hornbustel & Peters, William Oster.

Implements—T. A. Landrum.

Harness dealer—T. A. Landrum.

Drugs—Isaac Fulkerson, J. A. Allison.

Blacksmiths—Al. Tussey, William Martin, W. H. Landrum.

Livery Barns—Nathan Gordon.

Lumber—Hornbustel & Peters.

Mule Dealer—George Hackley.

Furniture—T. R. Landrum.

Coal Operators—Christy Coal Company, Waverly Coal Company.

The churches of the place at this date are the Baptist, Christian, Methodist Episcopal (South) and the Presbyterian.

The lodges now here represented are the Masonic and Woodmen of the World.

#### POSTOFFICE HISTORY.

A postoffice was established here at a very early date. The following have served as postmasters for a greater part of the years down to the present: David Miller, Charles Patterson, Quinn Parrent, Mary James, Mary Henry, George Bickford, Mrs. Francisco, Herman Oelschlager and the present postmaster, Henry A. Hoener.

The first rural free delivery route out from Waverly was established in 1904, and its total length is twenty-four and a fraction miles.

#### MUNICIPAL INCORPORATION.

Waverly, as has been indicated, was at first called Middleton, and it was changed in 1850 to Waverly, when it was incorporated as a village. The petition for such incorporation was signed by Charles M. Cowan and thirty-four others, claiming to be more than two-thirds of the tax-payers of the village. David Callahan, Lewis Fairchild, Elisha M. Edwards, Charles M. Cowan and Alexander Skillen were appointed as the first board of trustees of the new incorporation. Judge William Thomas was elected the first mayor. Others serving in such capacity are Charles H. Collins, E. W. Edwards, John Hall, William A. Redd, John E. Corder, Aldrich Corder, Scott Thomas, M. E. Alderman, Isaac Fulkerson, and possibly a few more whose names have not been omitted on purpose.

## THE TOWN OF ALMA.

Alma, situated within the southern portion of Middleton township, is located in section 28, township 50, range 24, and was platted and incorporated in 1879-80 on the new line of the Chicago & Alton railway. Its founder was Captain Lysing and John W. Woodson. It was incorporated in 1880 with Dr. Thomas Field as its mayor. A postoffice had been established at this point in 1879, with Perry Catron as postmaster. Doctor Field built the first house and conducted the pioneer store of the village. The first school house was erected in 1880 at a cost of seven hundred dollars, Carrie Bascom teaching the first term of school. Thirty pupils attended and the teacher's wages was forty-five dollars per month. The first marriage in the town was that of H. C. Clay to Miss Milburn, Thomas Luke, a justice of the peace, performing the ceremony at his house.

The present church organizations of Alma are the Lutheran, German Methodist Episcopal (North), Presbyterian, all having good buildings. The lodges are narrowed down to the single fraternity of Woodmen of America.

The only considerable loss ever sustained here by fire was that affected by lightning. The place has no regular fire protection, save through its several street cisterns and a mutual company, unorganized.

Alma was incorporated in June, 1880, and the first village officials were as follows: Dr. T. H. Field, chairman; George B. Weston, Samuel C. Collins, W. Daubler, Charles Mevius, trustees. The officers at this date—June, 1910—are: Chairman, C. A. Guenther; clerk, T. C. Marshall; marshal, August Buck; trustees, C. A. Guenther, William Hartman, H. J. Dieckhoff, J. G. Mueller, H. Kleeschulte.

A neat, substantial city building was erected in 1909, made of modern concrete, and provided with a jail. The same cost the village one thousand four hundred dollars.

The postoffice, which is of the fourth class, was established in 1879, and the postmasters serving have been as follows: Perry Catron, R. W. Neal, J. G. Goodwin, Miss Betta Goodwin, E. W. Erdmann, and the present incumbent, P. H. Koppenbrink, who was commissioned in March, 1905, by President Roosevelt. There are now two rural free delivery routes, the first being established in 1902 and is twenty-five miles long; the second is the same length and was established one year later. The only robbery of this office was a few years since, when a mail sack was taken from the depot.

## BUSINESS INTERESTS OF 1910.

Banking—Alma Bank, organized in 1884.  
Hardware Dealers—Alma Hardware and Implement Company.  
Drugs—Horner & Kessler.  
General Dealers—Lohofener & Weisbott.  
Grocers—R. A. Furcht.  
Meat Market—Theodore E. Buhlig.  
Mills and Elevators—H. H. Horstmann, the Alma Grain Company.  
Lumber—Hartman Brothers.  
Livestock—Loevercamp & Rolf.  
Harness—F. A. Frerking.  
Blacksmiths—J. G. Miller, Jacob Kroencke.  
Physicians—Dr. J. W. Horner, Dr. J. G. W. Fischer.  
Realty and Insurance—Leimbrock & Bokelmann.  
Cement Block Works—Hartman Bros.  
Creamery—The Alma Creamery Company.  
Brick and Tile Works—G. Neimann.  
Livery—J. G. Francis.  
Hotels—W. W. Corder.  
Restaurants—Charles Kurtz.



## CHAPTER XXIV.

### SNIABAR TOWNSHIP.

By George A. Campbell.

The first history of Sniabar township with its present boundaries, all the territory west of Lexington and Washington townships, was called Sniabar, extending west to Jackson county, on the south to Johnson county. November 7, 1825, Clay township was organized and its boundaries as then defined embraced all there was left of Sniabar township. The name "Sniabar" dropped out of record until February 5, 1838. The county court ordered that a new township be made and called Sniabar and that it should be bounded thus: "Beginning at the northwest corner of Washington township, thence west with the township line between townships 48 and 49, to the Jackson county line; thence south with said line to the northwest corner of Johnson county; thence east with the county line to the southwest corner of Washington township, thence north to the place of beginning."

It appears from the records, that Sniabar settlement was first mentioned as being in Cooper county. Cooper at that date included all the territory to the Kansas line. We next find Sniabar township in 1821 as being in Lillard county. The record says, "It is ordered by the court that Markham Fristoe be appointed constable in and for the township of Sniabar for the term of two years." A little later and in 1825, when Lafayette visited the United States, Lillard county was changed to Lafayette in honor of his sacrifices for our country. Tradition says that the name "Sny" was given by some French explorers, headed by DuBois. The Missouri river was high and backed up the main stream a mile or two, and they thought it was the mouth of the river, but found it was but back-water and then gave it the name of "Sny," which in the French language means "slough."

---

[There have been so many and such fanciful accounts of the origin and meaning of the word Sni-a-bar that the editor feels constrained to give the true account. Just below the town of Wellington in Lafayette county, is Wolf's island which is made by an arm of the river circling out through the bottom on the south side of the river. This arm is called in the neighborhood the "Slough," but it has none of the characteristics of a slough. It is thirty or forty yards wide and the water flows through it from one end to the other swift and deep. This is the "Sni," so named by the French voyageurs in

The present population of Sniabar township is estimated at about three thousand and fifty on account of the presidential vote, which last gave the township six hundred and ten.

#### LOCAL NAMES.

A good many of the places named around here came from incidents that occurred. Thomas Hopper, one of the first settlers of the township, shot and killed a very large bunch of elk on the knob now owned by Joseph Barnette—hence the name of Buck's Knob. Wagon Knob took its name from the following incident: Dr. Robert Rankin and some of his friends who lived close to Lexington went on a bee hunt on Big creek, in Cass county. They succeeded in securing a large amount of honey and loaded it onto an old wagon they had along and started for home. When they got upon the top of the knob the old vehicle broke beneath its great load and some of the party had to go for another wagon, while the others remained and stood guard over their sweet treasure. When they got back with another wagon they loaded the honey on and went off and left the old wagon to rot down there on the knob—hence the name "Wagon Knob." This special place is a natural watch-tower, standing guard over the beautiful Mt. Hope Prairie. From its summit I have seen the wild flowers bending to the breezes, the prairie grass like billows seemed to roll in the sunlight; looking to the west into Jackson county hills and to the north over Greenton valley, across the Missouri river into Clay county, and to the east into Saline county and south to Warrensburg. On the south end of this knoll is the graveyard known as the Bullard graveyard.

The early settlers buried their dead on their own farms, as a rule. The first cemetery I have any account of was at Old Concord church, established in 1842. The next was at Mt. Hope, by the Hopewell Presbyterian church, consisting of an acre and a half. This was in 1854. The next was established

---

their early explorations of the river. There is another one in Illinois in the Mississippi bottom opposite Hannibal, Missouri, about thirty miles long, and it is known by no other name than "The Sni." The upper end of the "Sni" in question is peculiarly situated so as to catch the driftwood. In earlier times during the spring freshets great quantities of driftwood were brought down the Missouri river and thrown into the upper end of the "Sni," effectually stopping all egress or ingress to or from it by water. I have seen piles of logs and brush therein hundreds of yards long and twenty feet high making an effectual bar to all navigation. This bar remained the year round, and so the voyageurs found it and named it the "Barred Sni," or "Sni-a-bar." Into this "Sni" two creeks empty, one much larger than the other. These are called Big Sni-a-bar creek and Little Sni-a-bar creek. Big Sni-a-bar creek has its source in the southwest corner of Lafayette and the southeast corner of Jackson counties. The adjoining townships in these two counties have both been named Sni-a-bar township for the stream which heads therein.—Editor.]

in 1857 at McKendry Chapel, by the Methodist Episcopal church South. The first to be buried there was James Wagoner, son of Edward Wagoner. To the southwest of this is what is known as the Cobb graveyard.

The price of land in Sniabar township, as far back as I can remember in the beginning of the fifties, ranged from a dollar and a quarter to fifteen dollars per acre, according to the improvements and location. My father bought three hundred and twenty acres for eleven dollars an acre, from Archibald Scott, in 1855. The early settlers located their homes near timber and creeks, thinking the timber lands would be the most valuable in the future, but after the flight of sixty years the timber lands have become the cheapest lands in the township. Wire took the place of fencing of timber. The present price of the farm lands of this township ranges from forty dollars to two hundred dollars per acre.

#### MILLING.

The first mills that were erected in Sniabar, as far as I can learn, were built in the southwest corner of the township by a Mr. Shores, and another by Joseph Cox in the northeast part, southwest of Odessa. Both were merely tread-mills. It took a heavy yoke of oxen or three horses on the wheel to do the grinding. The usual custom was to hitch a yoke of oxen to the fore wheels of a wagon and then put the sack or sacks on the tongue and call the dogs and then start for the mill. The grinding was by a slow process; while waiting for our turn, we boys would parch corn in the ashes, play fox and geese and occasionally have a fight or two to while away our time. Lexington was our nearest mill where wheat could be ground or exchanged for flour. With all of the inconveniences the people were happy and contented, adapting themselves to their surroundings. The present merchant mill in the town of Odessa, now owned by D. C. Beggarly, was built in 1884. It has a capacity of one hundred and twenty barrels a day.

#### EARLY SETTLERS.

The first settlers of this part of the county were: Charles Hopper, William Helm, Allen Helm, Joseph Cox, James Harris, James Wood, Isaac H. Wood, James Cobb, Albert Cobb, Washington P. Martin, Bert Monion, Alexander Cheatham, Thomas S. McChesney, Oliver C. Gann, Rev. Edward Wagoner and sons, Thomas Riddings; the Shores, Bledsoes, Saterfields, and later, the Campbells. These old pioneers were from Kentucky, North Carolina, Tennessee and Old Virginia. I do not believe the present generation appreci-



ates fully as they should the toil and sacrifice made by these our forefathers in driving the Indians and buffaloes from the beautiful prairies and in building their homes on this the outpost of civilization, that their children might have greater opportunities in the great battle of life, making it possible for them to build their homes in the land of plenty.

#### SOCIAL AFFAIRS.

Indeed, I feel that I would go amiss did I not speak of the social features of life in those earlier days, before the money devil had polluted himself at the forks of the road. Then men were measured by their moral worth, not by their dollars and possessions. The injury of one of their number was the concern of all. The ladies were not too proud to wear their home-made linsey, the work of their own hands, and could dance as gracefully as queens in their royal dresses. The boys did not part their hair in the middle, nor did they smoke vile cigarettes. In all the social commingling of the young folks honor ruled, not fashion. The young men and women did not develop the type of fashionable butterflies and worthless dudes that think labor is degrading, and which are really parasites on society and a detriment instead of a benefit.

Of the famous educational institution, Chapel Hill College, of this township, I will not discourse, for the reason that I am informed that the author of this history has prepared an excellent article on this institution, so it will be omitted here. It may be added, however, that the school and Chapel Hill village was burned by Quantrell's band. The place has only been partly rebuilt since the war.

#### A GRAY HAired VETERAN.

How many people are aware that there lives at Chapel Hill an old gray haired veteran, who in his younger days was as brave a knight as ever leaped into the saddle at the call of the bugle in defense of our fair Southland? This knight was none other than Capt. Tilden Wilkerson, the unassuming blacksmith of Chapel Hill. In 1863, the night before the evacuation of Little Rock, General Shelby ordered him to pick eleven brave men from his company, with good horses and well armed, to report at his headquarters. Some of their names I can now recall—Joe Christy, Bert Spencer, John Gillerland, Ben Pemberton, Sr., Ben Pemberton, Jr., George Boon, Dick Wolfenbarger and

Asa Tracy. When they reported General Shelby ordered the captain "to cross over Byometer and avoid all public roads, get all information possible and not to return until you have seen General Steele's camp."

How well the General knew that this order would be faithfully carried out can be inferred. They started on their dangerous errand, crossed over the Byometer, winding their way through swamps, briars and tangled underbrush, until they crossed a public road and stopped to listen; while listening, a scout of Federals passed on the road; while standing there, a chicken crowed to the east of them. Knowing there must be a house, they started towards it through an old field grown up with sassafras bushes; when they emerged from the bushes in front of the house, the moon was throwing her silvery light over the tents of the host of sleeping enemies that lay dreaming of conquest and plunder. Undaunted, the Captain dismounted, handing his bridle reins to Joe Christy, with pistol in his hand, walked to the door and knocked. A typical Southern lady struck a match as she opened the door. As the light flashed on his gray uniform, she beckoned him to go back, that there were six or seven Federal officers sleeping in the house. He told her he was after information as to their movements. "Go away or you will be captured; I heard them say they were going to move on Little Rock tomorrow."

Returning to his men, they held a council whether to capture the sleeping officers or return to General Shelby's headquarters with their report. The latter prevailed, however, so they returned, avoiding Federal pickets and scouts and made their report to Shelby.

At another engagement, not far from Clarksville, in a charge on the Federal infantry, they were in close quarters. His brother Elee was a few paces ahead of him, when a brave Federal, secreted behind a large tree, emerged from behind the tree and fired, being so close that the horse threw his head up and the bullet pierced his head, killing him. The brother's leg was caught under his horse, as he fell; the Federal sprang at Elee to pin him to the ground with his bayonet, when the sharp crack of Captain Wilkerson's pistol sent a bullet into his brain. The soldier fell within two feet of his prostrate brother.

In the fall of 1864 when General Price and his army passed west through Lexington, we were permitted to visit our homes, mingling with the dear ones for two days. We met at my father's house. Upon leaving the place we were overcome with sadness. I stopped my horse as we ascended the hill (Chapel Hill) and turned him around on the rocky ledge, as I then thought it might be my last look at home. I could see the dear old homestead in the dim distance and I lowered my head and wept like a child. Patriotism is a flower that has its roots in the love of home. If not, why is it that tears come to the eyes of

Americans in distant lands, when "Home, Sweet Home," is sung? Or why cheers spring to the lips of every lover of the sunny southland when the band plays "Dixie"? If it is not the love of home that inspires the soldier, the poet and statesman, the historian, then patriotism is dead. And we as a nation will travel the downward road that leads to destruction.

Chapel Hill is located on a range of hills about three miles east of the Jackson county line, and from the top of the hill looking to the east, over the Blackwater valley, where the earlier settlers chased the elk and deer, now stand happy homes and one of the largest orchards in Sniabar township—sixty acres of apple trees yielding abundant fruitage each year. This is owned by Rev. Bronham.

The first postoffice was kept by an old settler, Mr. Shores, on section 35, and now owned by the Wilkerson heirs.

The first building that was erected at Mt. Hope was the Presbyterian church, in 1854; this was a brick structure, about forty by sixty feet. It was at first known as the Hopewell church and Rev. Thomas Bracken was its first pastor. The first postoffice was established at Mt. Hope in 1857. The first regular physician was Dr. A. B. Heariford. At the beginning of the Civil war there were two stores, one kept by W. K. McChesney and one by Mr. Kirkwood; also a blacksmith shop. In the petition for the postoffice, the name Hopewell was suggested, but later finding another of the same name in Missouri, it was changed to Mt. Hope. After the war this became quite a business center and continued to grow until the building of the Alton railroad in 1879, when the Presbyterian church and most of the buildings were removed to Odessa and the postoffice was also moved; thus nothing remains but the mere memory of old Mt. Hope.

How many tender memories cluster around old Mt. Hope and Mt. Hope Prairie. There are few regions more gloriously picturesque and beautiful than that which lies between Odessa and Blackwater; here, where my boyhood was lived—my schooldays and my sweetheart I thought I loved; the place we spent so many happy hours with those who sleep beneath the sod. Memory lingers around the early haunts of childhood like the young bird around the old nest, when left by its mother. In all my wanderings I have felt that my feet would bring me back to Mt. Hope Prairie, where my home is now a part of it. And as much as I have been ostracized on account of my political views, much as I have suffered here, much as I have been misunderstood here, Mt. Hope Prairie is the dearest old place in all the world to me. The songs of the birds seem to be sweeter as they pour forth their melodies from the boughs of the maple trees in front of our house, because



we planted them with our own hands, and our children played under their branches. If the earthly ties are so dear to us, when we pass through the shady side of life to the banks of the Jordan and cross over on the other side, what must be the joy of meeting those we have loved and parted with whose earthly lives were lived in happy homes on the lovely and beautiful Mt. Hope Prairie?

South of Mt. Hope was the home of the noted Hill family. Four of the boys belonged to Quantrell's command. They were rough-riders of the most daring type. Each one of them was a moving arsenal. They carried four navy pistols and a Sharp's rifle. They were noted for their daring and for their marksmanship with the revolver. They rode the fleetest horses that the country afforded. In the summer of 1863, the two oldest, Wood and Tuck, were on top of the "Wagon Knob" when a scout of Federal troops were coming south. When they reached the Hammond place, in full view of them, they rode out east in front of them, knowing that the Federals would give them a chase. Holding their horses in check until the advance of the Federals was in pistol range, then quickly checking their horses and fronting them, they opened fire with pistols, killing one of the advance. Then they turned and made good their escape. The Federal was buried at Mt. Hope cemetery.

The noted men who were elected to office from Sniabar township include Isaac H. Wood, who was elected to the state Senate in the latter part of the fifties; Judge F. E. Barnette, who sat on the county court bench in 1874; Judge Henry Green, who served two terms as a member of the county court; the Hon. J. T. Ferguson, who represented this county in the Legislature two terms; Justice of the Peace James Harris, William Harris, Newton Bledsoe, Gross Kesterson and J. N. Campbell; also Green D. Satterfield, Price McCormic, John Philipp and Dick Taylor, present justice.

The leaders in the political battles at an early day were Thomas S. McChesney, Major Bratton, Esquire Bledsoe, Isaac H. Woods, Washington P. Martin, William Harris, Archibald and Thomas Riddings, A. I. McChesney, Joseph Cox, R. T. Russell and Dr. A. B. Hereford, all men of sterling worth.

Sniabar claims to have the oldest person living in the county, Mrs. Esculania Barnette, wife of the late Judge F. E. Barnette, born December 8, 1822.

#### INCIDENTS OF THE CIVIL WAR.

Just before the war there were two negro men arrested for stealing by Joseph Johnson, the constable of the township. The negroes were tried before Squire James Harris. The court sentenced the negroes to be whipped.

Constable Johnson executed the sentence. When the Civil war broke out the negroes ran off and joined the Kansas Red-Legs. In 1863 the Red-Legs were stationed at Chapel Hill. They arrested Joseph Johnson, took him one mile east of Chapel Hill to the barn of William Harris and hung him, leaving him hanging in the barn. In their scouting and robbing the helpless citizens they came to the home of one among the best men I ever knew, Uncle Peter Goot, who lived on the farm now owned by Conley Harmon. They demanded his horses. He told them he had none, when they put a rope around his neck and pulled him up to a limb and kept him there until he was nearly dead. When he became conscious he told them it was pretty tough to hang a man because he had no horses.

On another occasion there was a company of Federal scouts passing through a skirt of timber and was fired upon from the brush and put to rout. The bushwhackers followed in hot pursuit. Among the fleeing men was a big fat Dutchman, riding on an old farm horse that was falling behind. When one of the bushwhackers was rapidly gaining on him, the Dutchman began crying, "Oh, Lordy, Oh, Lordy." The bushwhacker yelled at him that it was no use to call upon the Lord when the devil was after him.

I could narrate incidents like this to fill pages, showing the cruelties that occurred during the Civil war. I stood in my father's yard January 6, 1862, and counted twenty-seven houses on fire at one time. The Kansas Jayhawkers burned a strip from one to six miles wide, from Harrisonville to Columbus, in Jackson county. It was very cold weather and snow mantled the earth a foot deep. Women and children were turned out of home, half clothed, to face the cold and pitiless north winds, homeless and disheartened wanderers. I have lived to see these once beautiful prairies transformed from their wild virgin state into well cultivated farms, whose deep and fertile soil is unsurpassed by the valley of the Nile. I have seen the steady march of improvement in farming, from the wooden moldboard plow, drawn by oxen, to the four-horse riding sulky plow, turning two furrows of twelve inches each. I have seen all of our grain harvested with the old-fashioned fingered cradles, laying the grain in swaths, followed by men and boys picking it up with naked hands, and binding it with straw. But now we have the self-binder, like some fabled monster, sweeping down the golden grain, tying and delivering it in piles for the shockers. I have seen the telephone system expand from a small beginning until it now reaches to every well equipped home in the township. I have lived to see the rural delivery mail box tacked up in front of every farmer's gate, putting them in close touch with all the news of the world. And when the author of the

bill, Thomas E. Watson, after fighting it through until it became a law and in 1908 when Mr. Watson was a candidate for the presidency, most of the farmers had the base ingratitude to knife him at the ballot box and vote for their oppressors.

#### TOWN OF ODESSA.

Odessa is a beautiful town nestling in the foothills of the township on the line of the Chicago & Alton railroad, thirty-nine miles east of Kansas City. Its population is between one thousand seven hundred and two thousand. It was first platted on lands owned by A. R. Patterson and Judge Kirkpatrick in 1878. It was named Odessa by the thoughtful man, Mr. Blackstone, one of the officials of the railroad company. The name was given in honor of the great wheat exporting city of Odessa in Russia. When platted this town of Lafayette county was surrounded with wheat fields. The limits of our city have been extended from time to time—first Russell's addition; Smith and Patterson's addition; McBurney's addition; Ramsey's addition, etc.

Odessa, backed by the high moral sentiment of her citizens, has banished the saloons to the moles and bats, where they can no longer hand out death-dealing lotions of poison to the rising young, and with her splendid mayor and marshal and board of aldermen, instead of dreaming of the paradise of the future, have gone to work to make it a paradise on earth, where we now live. With our backs turned on the past and face set toward the future, she is marching on to a higher plane of better ideals. Already she has reached the position of being one of the best towns in western Missouri. The people in the surrounding country also proclaim, with one accord, that other places are good, but Odessa is to them the best of all!

#### PRESENT BUSINESS INTERESTS.

Odessa has three flourishing banking houses, with deposits aggregating from four to six hundred thousand dollars. (See Banking chapter for history of these banks.)

In the dry goods line there are three live, up-to-date stores second to none in Lafayette county, Heariford Brothers, Wagoner & Conner's and Pearson, all doing a thriving business. There are two large clothing stores; real estate dealers galore. The place has a notion and music store run by Alonzo Dyre. In the grocery line, Odessa has six stores, all running in a prosperous manner. In the hardware line, she has three large establishments, with first-class stocks of everything carried in a modern hardware



store. In the lumber business there are two large yards, one operated by I. E. Wagoner and one by Lee Benning, both enterprising and trustworthy gentlemen. There are four drug stores in Odessa, Goodwin & Sons, Lightner, Shulls & Sons, and George Bryant, all men of high standing. The traveling public are accommodated by two first-class hotels and one boarding house. There are four excellent livery barns and four mule market barns, doing an excellent business in Missouri mule stock. Odessa also has the following: Dentists—Dr. Snyder, Osborn Bros. and Downing; attorney, Walter Bacon; millinery store, Baird & Cornwall; feed mill, Ferguson & Thomas.

#### INCORPORATION.

Odessa was incorporated in 1880 and the following have been its mayors: Horace Rawlings, Doctor Johnson, Ed. Blake, John Phillips, Ed. Blake, John Prince, F. L. McBurney, R. W. Carson, J. F. Blackwell.

The city has street cisterns and a hand-engine brigade. About 1900 the place provided itself with a good electric lighting plant at a cost of twenty-five thousand dollars.

From 1883 to now the place has had four great fires, destroying much property, not more than one-half covered by good insurance.

#### POSTOFFICE HISTORY.

The office was established in July, 1879, with M. V. Powell as postmaster. The following have succeeded him in office: A. W. Stevens, Green Gaston, J. McIntyre, Charles Frost and John T. Wagoner. There are now five rural free deliveries running out from Odessa, the first being established in 1902.

As the loyalty and patriotism of our people, it may be stated that in the Civil war days the Southern army had thirty-eight men from Sniabar township who were killed and ten died of disease, while many more went into the Union army.

#### SHIPMENTS.

The amount of freight shipments from Odessa is large. The last year's reports show: 153 cars of cattle, 233 cars of hogs, 16 cars of horses, 18 cars of sheep, 23 cars of hay, 16 cars of flour, 9 cars of corn, 10 cars of live poultry, 78 cars of dressed poultry, 4,286 cases of eggs, 18,195 pounds of

hides, 21,340 pounds of butter, 5,000 pounds of clover seed, 3,000 pounds of flax seed, besides large amounts sent by express companies.

This showing, together with the near approach of the construction of the Kansas City & St. Louis electric railroad through Odessa, and the fertility of the soil surrounding the place, insures our greatness in rank among the sister towns of Lafayette county.

The public school buildings of Odessa are monuments of credit to the intelligent populace. The schools are under the control of Prof. Fred McChesney. The township has nine school buildings, all having from six to ten months school each year.

Of the churches of Odessa let it be stated that it is a "church town." There are two Presbyterian churches—one North and one South; two Methodist Episcopal—one North and one South; two Christian churches—one known as the anti-organist; one Baptist church; one Catholic church, and lastly three negro churches, all striving for the uplift of poor humanity, lifting the people to a higher moral plane of citizenship, pointing out to them their duties to God and their fellow men. For be it remembered that when any people forget the Man of Galilee, who spake as man never spoke before, they start on the downward march that leads them to the dungeon where all who enter must abandon hope.

Odessa has two weekly newspapers, the *Democrat*, edited by Mr. Adair, and the *Ledger*, edited by Mr. Ewing. Both are Democratic in politics and work for the best interests of the community. (See Press chapter.)

The Western Bible Literary College is an educational institution located at Odessa, and its history is given in the Educational chapter of this volume.

## CHAPTER XXV.

### WASHINGTON TOWNSHIP.

Washington is the central township, or civil subdivision, in the southern part of Lafayette county. It was taken from Lexington township August 2, 1836, with the following boundaries:

"Beginning at the east line of the municipal township of Clay, on the township line between congressional townships 49 and 50; thence south, with said Clay township line to Jackson county; thence east with the county line between Jackson and Lafayette counties to the Freedom township line; thence north with the west line of Freedom township to Davis township; then with the west line of Davis township to the line between the congressional townships 49 and 50; thence west with said line to the beginning."

The place of holding the first election in the newly created township was at the house of William Robinett, the date being fixed as October 29, 1836, the object being to elect two justices of the peace.

Washington is the largest township in Lafayette county, containing the same number of sections that it was first organized with, one hundred and two. Its boundary lines remain as above specified by the county court in 1836.

The headwaters of the Tabo and Davis creeks find their source in this section of the county. The farming section is scarcely excelled in any part of Missouri. The many well-tilled fields that have brought forth their annual harvests still give up their wealth at the touch of the plowmen of today, as well as in the long-ago days "before the war."

### EARLY SETTLEMENT.

From the best record obtainable, Richard Powell was the first man to locate in this township, he coming as early as 1820. His sons, David and Thomas J., and a son-in-law, Eli Adams, occupied the farm after his death. Others who came very early and claimed some of these very superior lands may be named: John Jennings, Bentley Barton, Rev. John R. Whittsett, a Cumberland Presbyterian minister, Judge Julius Emmons, Charles Smith, John Ingram, Nimrod Scott, Norman Pool, James S. Whitsett, Henry James, Thomas Hutchinson, Ephraim Pool, John McNeal, Morgan Cockrell, James



Baker and others whose names have passed from memory. These pioneers nearly all settled in the eastern, southern and northern portions of the township.

John Whitsett settled in Dover township in 1819 and in 1834 moved to the Slaughter farm in this township. His father, William Whitsett, furnished the following concerning this township more than thirty years ago and may be relied upon as accurate :

"The first settlers in the vicinity of Mt. Hebron church were John Ingram, of Tennessee, Charles Smith, from the same state, William Whitsett, of Kentucky, Richard Powell and John Whitsett, of Kentucky. The children of John R. Whitsett were the first born, both male and female. The first death was Mary, daughter of Chatham Ewing, and she was buried at the old brick church south of Lexington. Dr. M. W. Flourney, of Kentucky, and Dr. J. M. Keith were the first physicians. Rev. Robert Renick was the first Christian minister, and he preached at the old school house. He was a Cumberland Presbyterian. The first school house was built in section 29, township 49, range 27, of logs, by the neighbors. The first cloth was woven by Mrs. Charles Smith. In February, 1835, a negro woman belonging to Nimrod Scott, lost her way and was frozen to death, and was buried on the roadside by the neighbors."

Eli Adams claimed many years ago that "the first death was that of Mrs. Julius Emmons, in the spring of 1837, and that the earliest ministers were Revs. Finis Ewing, Robert and John Morrow, Robert Sloan, Rev. Kavanaugh, of the Cumberland Presbyterian church, and Rev. John Warder, of the Regular Baptist church."

After the above settlers came in the country settled up too fast to be able now to trace their settlement dates and locations.

Mound Prairie Baptist church was organized in 1842 and is mentioned in the chapter on churches in this volume. Also Mt. Hebron Presbyterian church, organized in 1852, by George Houx and other families.

#### MAYVIEW VILLAGE.

Mayview is the only village within Washington township and around it is woven considerable history, many good points of which have been preserved in the annals of the county, as having come from the tongue and pen of "Uncle George Houx," a pioneer so well known in Lafayette county. Among others is this concerning the "Mounds":

"In 1812 the British brought to bear every influence they could to have the Indians engage in hostilities against the Americans, and bands of the Osage and Kaw took the warpath. Captain Heth, an old settler of Cooper

county, was out with his scouting party from Boonville, or Old Franklin, and encountered a band of these hostile Indians a few miles west from this mound, but then fell back to it and there made a determined stand. A sharp and bloody battle then took place, 'and the Injuns got licked.' This place was thereafter known as Heth's Mound. General Graham also verifies the statement that Houx made of this incident.

Mayview is in a beautiful, commanding section of the county, on a high ridge, and was formerly known as a part of the "Blue Hills" running from toward the Missouri at Lexington, and at an early day the entire ridge, or chain of hills, presented one grand panorama. The village is situated on section 18, township 49, range 26, and section 13, same township and range 27. It was laid out in 1866 by John P. Herr, George Houx, Stephen G. Wentworth and William Morrison. "Mayview" was suggested by Mr. Herr, who thought it a beautiful site for observation in the month of May, with each returning springtime.

A postoffice was secured for Mayview in 1868, with John P. Herr as the first postmaster. He also erected the first house, and owned and operated the pioneer store of the place. About the same date George Houx built a dwelling house. A frame school house was built in 1866, the cost being six hundred dollars. Rev. William Gordon taught the first school in this house and had fifty pupils, each of whom paid a tuition of two dollars per month. The marriage of John McAllister and Jennie West was the first in the place, they being united in 1868 by Rev. Roth. The first male child born in the village was Oscar, son of Thomas T. and S. Belle Puckett, born July 6, 1870. The first female child born in the place was Agnes Lee, daughter of Dr. David H. and Katie Bradley. The first death was that of Young Ewing, in 1869, who was buried at Mount Hebron cemetery. The first physician to practice was (it is quite certain) Doctor Bouton, a Kentuckian, who later, about 1880, removed to Colorado. The first religious services in the village were held at the school house, by the Christian denomination, with Elder G. R. Hand as pastor.

The Christian church of Mayview (a history of which appears in the regular Church chapter of this volume) was formed in 1852, and known as Union; it was located three miles to the south of present Mayview.

In 1879 an Independent Order of Good Templars lodge was instituted at Mayview. The Pucketts, Herrs, Waterhouses, Moores and many others took a prominent part in sustaining the temperance society, which bore well its part in those days when people had come to realize the greatness of the evil that is still being battled against by all who profess high morals and true Christianity.

An addition was made to the original town plat in 1878 by Messrs. Waterhouse and Ridings. In 1880 the village had a population of about two hundred and fifty; today it has about three hundred and fifty. It is well located on the line of the Chicago, Alton & St. Louis railroad, which was put through the county early in the seventies.

The postmasters who have served at this point are as follows: John P. Herr, Ruben Puckett (but conducted by his son, Thomas), M. A. Hayden, James W. Graham, Ed. F. Parker, T. W. Wheatley, Otto Nolte. It has two rural free delivery routes running out through the surrounding country.

The place was incorporated in 1882; its mayors (chairmen) have been among the best men of the place, but no regular record tells who they have been. In 1910 the village officers were: Otto Nolte, chairman; G. H. Rabijs, treasurer; Mr. Tapmeyer, and C. W. Kincheole, marshal.

The place now supports the following and other business interests:

Bank—Farmers Bank of Mayview.

Hotel—Commercial, A. W. Marshall, proprietor.

Physician—Dr. C. A. Nickle.

Drugs—S. M. Greene.

Hardware—T. B. Benning, G. H. Rabijs.

Lumber—T. B. Benning.

Implements—G. H. Rabijs.

General Dealers—George H. Plattenberg, Mr. Tapmeyer.

Grocers—W. J. Weaver, Otto Nolte.

Livery Barn—Charles W. Kinchloe, Sr.

Grain Dealer—John Hackley.

Stock Dealer—John Hackley.

Meat Market—William Heidbrink.

Restaurant—John Welliver.

Fruit Evaporator—G. W. Henner.

Realty, Insurance—Thomas Puckett.

Blacksmiths—Thomas Wells, O. M. Willard, Sam Winn.

The religious organizations of Mayview are at this date the Christian, Baptist, German Evangelical Lutheran, Methodist Episcopal (South) Colored, and the colored Baptist, all of which have buildings. See Church History chapter for details.

The present fraternities of the village are the Modern Woodmen, Mystic Workers and Court of Honor.



## THE FRUIT DEPÔT OF THE COUNTY.

Mayview is and has long been the greatest shipping point for fruit in Lafayette county, being situated in the heart of the fruit growing belt of the county. Washington township is situated in an exceptionally fine section for fruits, especially apples, which grow in almost astonishing quantities. It was about 1888 when large orchards were planted out and these are now annually bearing immense crops of luscious apples which are purchased by regular fruit dealers' associations, some taking the entire crop, while others buy only the select pickings which find their way to the large city markets, bringing good prices.

A large fruit evaporating establishment is situated here and runs with a large force of persons during the fruit season. This is the property of G. W. Henner, of Webster, New York. There is also a large vinegar plant and two large cider factories located here.

Concerning the orchards of this township let it be stated that the largest now are A. B. Matthew's, with about seven thousand trees; W. P. Keith's, covering forty acres; T. M. Chinn's, with eighty acres; E. S. Butt, with forty acres, besides scores of orchards, on farms nearby, running from five to twenty acres each. It is now estimated that not far from a half million apple trees are bearing fruit today in this one township, in Lafayette county.

## EARLY AND LATER CRIMES IN THE TOWNSHIP.

From an early history of this section the following was furnished by Eli Adams:

"In the spring of 1841 Mrs. Mary Scott and her son, King B. Scott, were murdered in this township. Mrs. Scott's body was found in the fire in the house. Two years later the body of the son was found in a branch of the Sni creek. Suspicion rested on John C. Lester, a son-in-law of Mrs. Scott, and John Horton. Horton was arrested on a charge of passing counterfeit money and was sent to the penitentiary for a term of two years. While there he declared that Lester had committed the murder of the Scotts. The governor was petitioned for a reprieve. Horton returned and Lester was arrested and indicted for the murders, but, owing to a technicality, the indictment was dismissed. He was again indicted, took a change of venue to Henry county, was there tried, found guilty, and hung at Clinton, in 1844."

Some two or three years before the Civil war a murder was committed

on the Early farm. Two negroes had carefully secreted themselves behind the gate post, and as Mr. Nance, overseer for Early, was passing through the gate the negroes struck him with a club, killing him instantly. This happened about daybreak. The murderers were taken to Lexington, tried regularly, and hung.

## CHAPTER XXVI.

### MISCELLANEOUS EVENTS OF INTEREST.

In the compilation of every county historical work there are certain incidents and interesting events which do not properly belong to any of the special chapters and regular subjects, hence there are here collected together a number of interesting and truly valuable items of Lafayette county history.

#### INDIAN CAMPAIGN HOAX.

Pioneer Col. James Hale furnished the following incident as worthy of preservation in the annals of Lafayette county :

“At an early time in the history of Missouri the Methodist church established a mission on the upper Osage river near the western limits of the state and just across the line was the Indian Territory. Later on, about 1837 (the exact time not now known to the writer), information was received by the Governor that the Indians across the line were preparing to make a raid on the mission and wipe it out. The mission being in Gen. James H. Graham’s military territory, who resided at Lexington, he was ordered by the Governor to move with alacrity to the mission with as large a force as he could assemble and a few days later he marched with two thousand mounted men, well armed, and a long commissary wagon train and a herd of fat cattle. And lo and behold, all the Indians he found were three aged infirm squaws who were being taken care of at the mission. It was then discovered that the alarm had been started by a company of cattlemen who had a large herd of fat cattle in the vicinity of the mission and no market for them. General Graham, having enough cattle to last through the campaign, did not buy any and marched his army back and disbanded it.”

#### “BLED SOE’S BATTERY” SURVIVORS REMEMBERED.

At an ex-Confederate soldiers’ reunion at Higginsville, held August 27, 1889, the ladies of St. Joseph, Missouri, sent a large basket of bouquets to the veterans of Bledsoe’s Battery and the graceful acknowledgment of the same formed a part of the article written by Comrade William Young, from which the following is an extract :



"We stood in line, most of us mere boys, with faces scarcely less smooth than the faces of our sweethearts, and received the beautiful flag from fair hands and heard from sweet lips the message that sent us forth to battle and pledged our honor that the flag should never be disgraced. How well that pledge was redeemed, let the record of the battles and the grassy mounds where lie the dead, bear witness. Hear the stories of Carthage, Wilson's Creek, Dry Forks, Lexington, Pea Ridge, Iuka, Corinth, Port Hudson, Raymond, Jackson, Chattanooga, Chickamauga, Mission Ridge, Resaca, Lost Mountain, Kenesaw Mountain, Peach Tree Creek and the Hundred Days fight in front of Atlanta, Jonesboro, Franklin, Nashville and the retreat. Also scores of skirmishes not of enough importance to be styled battles, but where the deadly shot and shell fell. Through all of these without the loss of a flag or a single gun captured by the enemy."

#### HAD TO GET A LICENSE TO RESIDE HERE.

It may be of interest to the generation now living, as well as those of the future, to read the following bit of before-the-Civil-war customs that legally prevailed, the same being on record in the court house at Lafayette today :

(Record of January 4, 1847)—"Now at this day comes Harriet, a free mulatto woman, wife of Henry Dorsey, a free mulatto man, and makes application to the court here for a license to reside within this state; and it appearing to the satisfaction of the court here, that said Harriet is of the class of persons who may obtain such license, it is therefore ordered that a license be issued authorizing the said Harriet (aged about thirty-two years), five feet and one inch high (with a scar in the palm of the left hand), and also the two children of the said Harriet and said Henry Dorsey, to-wit: Charlotte Ann, aged about thirteen years, and Ellen Chester, four years old, to reside within this state as long as she, the said Harriet, shall be of good behavior, and no longer."

#### MASTODONS IN THIS COUNTY.

More than tradition points to the belief that at some remote period in the world's history there strolled along the streams of this county a monster animal called by zoologists a mastodon. In an article written in the seventies, it was stated that Mrs. W. H. Bowen found a monster tooth in Graham's branch, nearly under the bridge of the old Lexington & Gulf railroad grade, where that stream empties into Rupe's branch. Mrs. Bowen submitted the rare specimen to Dr. Alexander, and he pronounced it a genuine mastodon tooth. Frank Lamborn, of the Lexington *Intelligencer*, also found

a mastodon's tooth which was imbedded in the bottom of Graham's branch. Graham's branch flows westward along the southern border of the city of Lexington and is supplied with water, mostly, from an immense spring now known as Mastodon spring which flows out of the ironated sandbed underlying the bluff formation in all this region. At the point where the spring flows out, and a hundred feet down stream, its bed and margin are miry, or composed of quicksand, very treacherous to tread upon. It is conjectured that in the roaming of this huge animal, he sought this spring to quench his thirst and, going too far, got mired in the shifting quicksands and there perished, thousands of years ago possibly. This soil not being suitable to preserve the whole monster, all dissolved save the teeth, which have been recovered at this late day.

#### MOURNING FOR PRESIDENT GARFIELD.

In September, 1881, the city of Lexington, in common with all sections of the country, held memorial services over the death of the lamented President, Gen. James A. Garfield, who was struck down by the bullet of an assassin on July 2d of that year, in the city of Washington. The President lingered and suffered intensely, until September 19th, when his spirit took its flight. This was an historic occasion for Lexington. Plans were made for a public procession and memorial service. The court house, city hall, postoffice, some of the churches and most of the business houses were deeply draped in mourning. National flags were suspended across Main street, looped at half mast and draped. R. Taubman and Capt. A. A. Lesueur were marshals of the day. The procession was headed by the Lexington Guards' brass band of sixteen instruments, all draped with heavy mourning. The Odd Fellows, Masons, German societies, Knights of Labor, Sons of Protection, and other orders helped to form the long procession. Afterwards, in five of the city churches of Lexington appropriate memorial services were held. At the Christian church the services were conducted by Rev. C. S. Lucas, Hon. Xenophon Ryland and Colonel Rathbun. At the Baptist church, by Rev. George L. Leyburn, Hon. H. G. Wallace and Rev. Dr. Talburd. At the German Evangelical church, by Rev. Johns, of Sedalia, and Revs. Klimpke and Demand, of Lexington. At the Catholic church by Rev. Father Lilly. At Zion's African Methodist Episcopal church (colored), by Rev. J. A. Quarles, Judge John E. Ryland and William Young, Esq.

The music chosen was for the most part familiar hymns which the departed President had sung and loved a lifetime, he having been a church member and ardent worker from his youth up.



## MOURNING FOR PRESIDENT WILLIAM M'KINLEY.

Not content with the taking of the life of two Presidents,—Lincoln and Garfield,—the hand of the assassin, under the guise of friendship, shot William McKinley, while enjoying the festivities of the great Pan-American Exposition, at Buffalo, New York, on September 6, 1901. He was then taken to the home of the president of the Exposition, Mr. Milburn, where he died on the 14th of the same month, at 2:30 A. M.

At Lexington a very impressive memorial service was held on the following Thursday, the same taking place in the Methodist church, the Presbyterian church, the Colored Baptist church and at the opera house. A mass meeting was held on Saturday before the memorial and a set of resolutions was adopted showing the respect and honor with which President McKinley was held here. On the day the news was received here in Lexington the flags were all unfurled at half-mast. Mayor Young issued the proclamation for a mass meeting. Business was suspended from twelve to one o'clock that day, except one single business man, who heeded not the call of the mayor. The bells of the city tolled during the entire hour and flags were half-mast throughout the city.

On Thursday, the time appointed as memorial service day, the exercises at the Methodist church were presided over by Judge John E. Ryland and the speakers were Revs. Buchmueller, Reeves, Hans, Alex. Graves, John S. Blackwell, John E. Burden and E. M. Taubman. At the Presbyterian church the presiding officer was Rev. G. W. Hyde and the speakers were Rev. Charles Manly, E. C. Gordon, Messrs. W. H. Chiles, U. G. Plitzing and R. T. Jesse. At the opera house, the speakers were T. J. Duling and Henry Blee.

From the commencement to the close the business houses, with rare exceptions, were closed. The clouds hung heavy and dark, as if in sympathy with the occasion. President McKinley's last words were: "Nearer, My God, to Thee. Good bye, good bye, all. His will, not mine, be done."

## GRASSHOPPER PLAGUES.

The years 1874 and 1875 will ever be memorable in this county and state for the appearance and ravages of the little winged pests, the Rocky Mountain locust, or more generally known as the grasshopper. They came in thick flying clouds, at times almost obscuring the light of the sun. They came from the north and northwest in the autumn of 1874 and destroyed



what they could find at that late season that was green and juicy in vegetable growth; then they laid their millions of eggs. This county did not suffer that year as did many other parts of the state, but when the spring came on and these eggs hatched out, with other fullgrown ones that came in from the northwestern country, they made a marching line which devastated like an army going through in war times. An eastern paper's correspondent of May 18, 1875, said:

"The grasshoppers are now on the move east, eating everything green in their pathway. One farmer south of Lexington had fifteen acres of corn eaten by them yesterday in three hours' time. They mowed it down close to the ground just as if a mowing machine had cut it. All the tobacco plants in the upper part of Lafayette county have also been eaten by them."

A correspondent writing to the Lexington papers, said:

"The loss to Lafayette county was fully two million dollars." Another wrote from Aullville, saying: "The damage done to three-fourths of Lafayette county invaded, has been estimated not far from two million, five hundred thousand dollars." Professor Riley, state entomologist, in his report to the state in May, 1876, gave a report covering twenty-six counties in Missouri in which he placed the loss at a little over fifteen million dollars. He gave the following county figures: Jackson county, two million five hundred thousand dollars; Ray county, seventy-five thousand dollars; Johnson county, one million dollars; Lafayette county two million dollars. The heaviest loss in the state was in Jackson county. The "infernal pests" took their flight—to be hoped forever—in June, 1875. In many places in the country they were so numerous that along the railroad tracks, especially in cuts, they piled up on the tracks and impeded the progress of freight trains, by forming a slimy grease which caused the wheels to slip. In places the roadbed was covered to the depth of a foot or more. They always remained at work in a locality until the wind was favorable for their southern and eastern flight. Freezing did not appear to injure any of the eggs.

Farmers re-planted their corn after July 4th and harvested a fair crop of "soft" corn, but it made excellent feed. Seasonable rains did what has never been done here since, made corn in ninety days.

#### "OLD MEN'S ASSOCIATION."

The above heading indicates the title of a society formed in this county, August 4, 1868, on motion of Henry Wallace, who became its president. The constitution of this unique association of "old-timers" read as follows:

“Article 1—A president shall be elected at each meeting, whose duty it shall be to preside and keep order.

“Article 2—A clerk shall be elected at each meeting, whose duty it shall be to keep a record of all the names of the members, their age and nativity, and the proceedings of each meeting.

“Article 3—Meetings shall be held during the months of May and September of each year, at the houses of the different members, for mutual conversation and enjoyment.

“Article 4—All members of this association must be seventy years of age or upwards and must be elected by the unanimous consent of the association.

“Article 5—It shall be the duty of each member, when requested, to relate his experience, either verbally or in writing.

“Article 6—Each member's name shall be enrolled, with his age and nativity.

“Article 7—It shall be the duty of all members to visit each other especially in sickness or distress.

“Article 8—Each meeting shall be opened with prayer.”

In 1881 there were sixty-five enrolled in this society, and the meetings were of great interest, and many historic records came from such associations of these old gentlemen—those of three score and ten and more. It will be observed that the officers are elected once a year. The present secretary is Frank Bowman, who was elected in September, 1893, and largely by his efforts and interest the organization has been kept alive. He is by no means seventy years of age, but by reason of his ability the “old men” have insisted on his serving as their secretary. The first president was Henry Wallace, founder of the society. The first clerk, or secretary, was H. J. Higgins, who was succeeded by Rufus Young, and he in turn was followed by Frank Bowman, present secretary.

In preserving the annals of the community, this society has accomplished much.

#### EXPLOSION OF THE STEAMBOAT “SALUDA.”

By Col. James Hale.

[The following was written by an eye witness to the awful scenes connected with the blowing up of the steamboat “Saluda,” with two hundred and fifty Mormon emigrants aboard, in 1852, at Lexington.]

“The steamer ‘Saluda,’ a large boat, with propelling power uncommen-

surate with its size, and commanded by Captain Belt, arrived at Lexington April 7, 1852, early in the forenoon, carrying two hundred and fifty Mormons and their effects, destined for Salt Lake City, Utah, the mecca of all Mormondom. After a brief stop at the wharf the boat left, but at the point on the north side of the river it encountered a very strong current, with hard, heavy running ice, and being unable to make headway it returned to the levee and tied up for the night.

"On the morning of the 8th, the ice having run out, the boat made another effort to round the point, but the rapidly rising river had made the current so swift and powerful that the boat again failed and fell back to the levee, where it remained until the morning of the 9th.

"Then the captain ordered the engineer to make all the steam possible, saying he 'would either round the point or blow the boat to h——.' About nine o'clock, with all the steam the engineer dare carry, the boat left the wharf, and when only about thirty feet from the shore, with the forward cabin deck crowded with passengers, the boilers all exploded, causing a complete wreck of all that part of the boat above the lower deck and extending back to the wheel house.

"The current caught the wrecked boat and threw it back against the levee, where it was tied up, the bow resting against the shore, with the lower forward deck above the water and the lower deck at the stern several feet below the surface.

"As the writer ran down the hill the first thing he saw was the boat's safe lying in the road, back of what is now the waterworks power house. The safe was intact, and chained to it was a dead yellow spotted pointer dog. This was about seventy yards from where the explosion occurred.

"In the flat just west of the power house was the dead body of a large man, lying with his face downward and limbs extended as if he had sailed through the air like a blue rock. Every thread of clothing had been blown off his body. A sheet was soon spread over him and he was identified as Captain Belt, commander of the boat.

"In a short time almost the entire male population of the town was on the levee and the removal of the dead bodies from the wreck was commenced. Mattresses were placed on the ground and twenty-two large, healthy-looking Englishmen were laid on them, their faces perfectly red from severe scalds. They were suffering greatly and the air was hideous with their agonizing moans. I passed this place thirty minutes later and twelve of them were dead, caused by internal burning through inhaling steam.



"A large brick house at the upper end of the levee was improvised as a hospital, and all the injured were given quarters there. Every physician in Lexington was soon at the scene of the disaster and did all they could to relieve the distress of the victims.

"While passing along the levee I saw what appeared to be several yards of blue calico, spread upon the ground, with a pile of long black hair in its center. This I soon discovered to be the remains of a woman, who had probably been blown very high and had fallen upon the rocks. Her head was mashed nearly as thin as my hand and her face could not have been recognized as the countenance of a human being.

"George W. Gaunt, who was on the bluffs just west of the Emily Aull Seminary, looking at the boat when the explosion occurred, informed the writer that the pilot house, with two men in it, went higher than he was and fell back into the river and sank. Charles La Barge, chief pilot, and his assistant were the men in the pilot house. Mr. La Barge was of the old French family of that name, of St. Louis, who were among the first steamboat men to navigate the Missouri river. A daughter of Pilot La Barge died a few months ago in St. Louis. Only a small number of those lost were found, a great majority of them having been blown into the river and carried down stream by the swift current. On the day after the explosion all the then dead, numbering about thirty, were buried in a long trench in that part of Macpelah cemetery known as the Potter's field. Others were buried there who died later or were found. Including the crew, there must have been on the boat at the time of the explosion nearly three hundred people, two hundred of whom were never accounted for. It was one of the most destructive steamboat disasters that ever occurred on a western river. The second clerk was the only officer who escaped.

"A cottonwood log house on the levee, owned by J. H. Graham, was struck by the boiler from the boat, which passed through entirely, knocking out one end of the logs. Those above dropped down and occupied the same places, and the house stood looking as if nothing had disturbed it."

The above is a correct statement concerning this accident, notwithstanding the fanciful story that was published not long since in one of our popular, cheap magazines, by a man born long since the accident, and who sought to make capital for the teachings of the Mormon religious faith by weaving into his account a statement that before the explosion fifty or more of the Mormons were warned by their minister that the sad accident would happen, and that by this revelation they did not go aboard the steamer, hence were

all saved from the horrible fate of the others. There is not one single fact to support this statement of fiction.

It may be added that several of the small children whose parents were killed by the disaster were kindly adopted in and near Lexington, and proved to be stanch manly and womanly characters in their after years.

MILITARY RELIC—"ENSIGN NICHOLAS HOUX."

The following commission, making Nicholas Houx, of this county, an ensign in 1821, and signed by Alexander McNair, Missouri's first governor, reads as follows, and the instrument is highly prized by the relatives of the "Ensign":

"The governor of the state of Missouri, to all who shall see these presents, Greeting—Know ye, that Nicholas Houx, having been duly elected to fill the office of ensign of the Boonville Independent Rifle Company, I do hereby commission him ensign of the said company. He is, therefore, carefully and diligently to discharge the duty of ensign by doing and performing all manner of things thereunto belonging.

"And I do strictly charge and require all officers and soldiers under his command to be obedient to his orders as ensign; and he is to observe and follow such orders and directions from time to time as he shall receive from me or the future governor of the state of Missouri, or other superior officers set over him, according to the law and rules and discipline of war.

"Given under my hand and private seal (there being no state seal yet provided), at St. Charles, this thirteenth day of June, A. D. 1821, and of the first year of the independence of the state of Missouri. A. MCNAIR.

"By the Governor:

"Joshua Barton, Secretary of State."

On the back of this instrument, which is about nine by thirteen inches, is written in faded ink (marking the passage of ninety years now), the following affidavit:

"Personally appeared before me, a justice of the peace, Nicholas Houx, and makes oath that he will support the constitution of the United States and of the state of Missouri, and that he will faithfully demean himself in office as ensign of the Boonville Independent Company. Given under my hand this 21st day of June, 1821. CHARLES WOODS, J. P." (Seal.)

Mr. Houx is the same gentleman spoken of as coming to Lexington township in 1818 and establishing a tannery.

## POPULATION.

According to the United States census reports, Lafayette county in 1821 had a population of 1,340; in 1830, a population of 2,912; in 1836, it had a population of 4,683; in 1880, it had reached 25,731, consisting of 23,679 native-born, 2,059 foreign-born, 21,313 white persons and 4,418 colored persons. Coming down ten years later, to 1890, it is found that the county's population was 30,184. In 1900 it had a population of 31,679.

## POPULATION BY TOWNS AND TOWNSHIPS.

According to the census of 1900 the following was the enumeration in Lafayette county by towns, villages and townships:

Clay township, including villages.....	3,290
Davis township, including villages and towns.....	4,833
Dover township, including towns.....	3,878
Freedom township, including towns and villages.....	3,260
Lexington township (outside of city of Lexington)....	3,371
Middleton township, with towns and villages.....	2,236
Sniabar township, with towns.....	2,996
Washington township, with villages.....	3,625
Lexington city .....	4,190

Total in county .....	31,679
-----------------------	--------

## POPULATION OF TOWNS AND VILLAGES.

Mayview, 423; Wellington, 520; Corder, 538; Waverly, 722; Concordia, 889; Napoleon, 132; Higginsville, 2,791; Dover, 242; Alma, 248; Odessa, 1,445; Lexington City, 4,190.

## A DUEL (ALMOST) FOUGHT IN LAFAYETTE COUNTY.

There is no record of a duel ever being fought in Lafayette county, but there came very near being one through a pleasing little episode that transpired many years ago, in which Capt. William A. Redd, now residing in Dover, this county, and Capt. Richard A. Collins, both soldiers and comrades in the Confederate army during the Civil war, were to be the duelists. These



brave men were both in General Shelby's brigade and members of the same company and regiment. After the war closed both had been "robbed" of the fortunes they once possessed, and sought occupations by which to retrieve the same. Captain Collins chose the legal profession, while Captain Redd went into mercantile business at the historic little town of Waverly, this county. In Waverly lived a notable family in which there were five beautiful daughters, whose father was the mayor of the town. The elder of these sisters had won the heart of Collins, while the younger had almost captured Captain Redd by her winsome ways. Redd was at the time a day boarder at the mayor's home.

The trouble commenced at noon one day after dinner, when Miss J. remarked that the steamer "War Eagle" was to arrive at the Waverly landing and that Captain Collins was to be a passenger on it. She requested Captain Redd to take a small package to the boat and deliver in person to Captain Collins, which he consented to do, not knowing that the innocent looking little box, so neatly tied up, contained, as he now terms it, "a stick of dynamite." In due time it was handed to Captain Collins, who soon went aside and opened it, and soon began taking out a bunch of love letters and other tender missives. He finally turned to Captain Redd and asked if Miss J. had requested him to hand the package to him. Captain Redd assured him that she had and that he was innocent of anything it might contain. Collins went to the bow of the boat and threw the box and its contents overboard into the muddy waters of the Missouri river, and said to Redd "Let's take a drink." A round or two was taken, after which Redd excused himself on account of a business errand and left the steamboat. That night Collins reached Marshall, Missouri, and kept pondering over the strange manner in which he thought he had been treated. Finally, the second day, he wrote Captain Redd a letter, believing that Redd had something to do with the affair. In this message he challenged Redd, his old comrade-at-arms, to fight a duel with him. The little captain, seeing that trouble was really brewing, finally chafed himself, and in haste wrote Collins a letter in which the challenge was accepted, he naming the place, the weapons and distance apart at which the duel should be fought. The place was on the island just above Waverly, the weapons were pistols and the distance apart was fixed at fifteen paces. Captain Redd practiced considerably by shooting at a large tree, about the size of a man, but was relieved (or possibly chagrined) at not being able to hit the tree after many shots taken in good faith.

The news spread far and near that the two captains were really to fight

it out. Captain Redd chose for his seconds M. A. Francisco and Robert Deatherge, who later refused on account of learning that they would be subjected to a five hundred dollar fine for such an act. Captain Redd then sought and found his old friend, General Shelby, and told him his troubles, and he agreed to go to Lexington, where Collins was, and see if he could not fix the matter up peaceably. Shelby then resided near Page City and Redd remained at Shelby's house with the latter's most excellent wife and several others, including Samuel Redd, his brother. Just at sunset, when all were seated on the broad veranda talking over the effects of the late war, General Shelby rode up and informed them that Collins wanted nothing but a genuine duel and told Redd to prepare for it.

While Shelby was absent an officer came from Lexington and placed Captain Redd under arrest, and was present when Shelby returned. For some time this was unknown to Shelby, but when he found it out and heard him say that he was going to take him back to Lexington for safe keeping, General Shelby, in his characteristic manner, remarked, with an oath, "You will, will you? How dare you talk that way? If you undertake that I will call my niggers and have them tie you and put you in my cellar. He shall not go until this fight comes off." Later, the sly officer of the law left for Lexington, unobserved by Shelby, saying that he would have the sheriff and a posse of men on the duel grounds the next morning, bright and early, for the time was fixed at sunrise sharp. The fated hour (?) came and all interested were on hand to see the duel. Collins' "second" was seen standing against a tree talking with others. As Captain Redd rode by he heard the voice of his friend, General Shelby, saying: "Well, let the fight come right off." Redd then dismounted and hitched his horse, which was soon to be a masterless animal (?). Just then a friend stepped up to Redd and asked if he ever drank anything. He replied, hardly ever, but that if ever it would be acceptable it would just then. A bottle was pulled from the pocket, and just how large a draft the little captain swallowed none will ever know—it was some of old "McBrayer's Best." Soon a gentleman informed Redd that Collins wanted a word of conversation with him, and after first seeking advice from Shelby he went aside where Collins stood. Near by Redd observed a surgeon's case and plenty of bandages and instruments, as Doctor Ruffin, of Lexington, was on hand to care for the remaining portion of one or both of the gritty little soldiers who were expected to be good shots and do business after the best known science at dueling. The morning being quite cool, Collins stood by a burning log, and no one can tell what was running through

his mind at that instant. In greeting Captain Redd he drew from his pocket the letter that Redd had sent him accepting his challenge, remarking that he thought it rather a harsh letter to send to an old comrade and friend. At this, Captain Redd stated that it was written in haste and in the same spirit in which his (Collins') had been written to him. Collins said that his letter must have been misunderstood by him, whereupon Redd assured him that he understood the English language very well and knew full well what he intended. Denial was made time and again and finally Redd condescended to say that if that was the case he was sorry the matter had gone as far as it had. Just then General Shelby came up and declared that he had heard their mutual explanations and that it was his opinion that they shake hands and call it square, which they did. General Shelby then invited all hands to his house for breakfast, and when the General's good wife saw the procession coming, believed it carried the remains of one and possible two who had killed one another in the duel, but soon she was delighted to see, instead, two really alive and hilarious ex-Confederates, who had "buried the hatchet" over the old log fire.

All the parties to this missed tragedy have long since passed "over the river," save the two ladies, Miss J. and Miss D., who still survive, one married and the other, Captain Redd's girl, a widow, and while time has left streaks of silver in her once raven locks, she is still a beautiful woman.





<http://stores.ebay.com/Ancestry-Found>

BRIGHAM YOUNG UNIVERSITY



3 1197 21121 1807

DATE DUE

FEB 25 1997	
AUG 13 1997	
AUG 10 1999	
AUG 15 1999	
APR 22 2000	
MAY 02 2000	
MAR 22 2001	
MAR 23 2001	
JUN 16 2001	
JUN 19 2001	
FEB 09 2003	
MAR 10 2003	
MAY 26 2003	
MAY 26 2003	
JAN 04 2005	
OCT 23 2004	



